

Gc
929.2
W297w
v.2
pt.1
1702591

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01435 7955



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

<https://archive.org/details/descendantsofric21wate>

DESCENDANTS
of
RICHARD WATERHOUSE
OF
PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

V. 2, pt. 1
With Notes on the

Descendants of Jacob Waterhouse of New London, Conn., Joshua
Waterhouse of New Jersey and others.

Also

A sketch of the Waterhouse Family in England.

Compiled by

George Herbert Waterhouse

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical
Society.

Children's children are the crown of old men; and
the glory of children are their fathers. Prov. XVII: 6.

RECEIVED
JAN 10 1964

U.S. DEPARTMENT OF
THE ARMY

OFFICE OF THE
CHIEF OF STAFF
WASHINGTON, D.C.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE
CHIEF OF STAFF
SUBJECT: [Illegible]

1. [Illegible]
2. [Illegible]
3. [Illegible]

8E7
W304

4 4

1702591

ELIAS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., June 10, 1778, married, Feb. 17, 1799, his cousin, Mary, daughter of John Waterhouse.

Elias Waterhouse was a tanner, shoemaker and farmer. A few years after his marriage he removed to Windham, where he stayed but a short time and then went to Bowdoinham, now Richmond, Me. Before 1822 he removed to Dresden, Me., where he lived some twenty years and then, ^{1841,} purchased a farm in Monmouth, Me., on which he resided the rest of his life.

He was a well educated man for the times and taught school to some extent. In his young days he was an officer in the militia. He was a member of the Methodist Church for fifty years much of which time he was a member of the Official Board. He was in Capt. John White's Company of Militia in Lieut. Col. Abel Merrill's Reg., which was raised in Bowdoinham and was in service at Bath, June 20-22 and Sept. 10-28, 1814. He died in Monmouth, Aug. 30, 1863. His widow died in the same place, Aug. 1, 1870.

CHILDREN:-

- 146. I. Jane H. Waterhouse, born Apr. 18, 1799, Scarborough.
- 147. II. Eliza F. Waterhouse, born Jan. 26, 1801, Scarborough.
- 148. III. Caleb F. Waterhouse, born Dec. 29, 1802, Scarborough.
- 149. IV. Catherine H. Waterhouse, born Aug. 9, 1805, Windham.

V. John Wesley Waterhouse, born Nov. 7, 1807, Windham. He graduated from the Seminary at Kent's Hill, Me., and taught school for a time. He then went to sea as a common sailor and came home from his first voyage as mate. He later became master. He was engaged much in the West India trade and died of consumption, Dec. 20, 1836, at sea, bound from Boston, Mass., to Havana, Cuba. He made his home in Dresden.

VI. Moses Waterhouse, born in Bowdoinham, Jan. 18, 1816, married

first, Dec. 22, 1864, Martha J. Marston, born in Monmouth, July 3, 1816, and daughter of Simon and Margaret (Ham) Marston. She died in Monmouth, Oct. 10, 1881, and he married secondly, Oct. 5, 1882, Sarah A. Gordon, born in Bridgewater, N.H., Jan. 29, 1830, and daughter of Levi and Hannah (Jewett) Gordon.

He worked with his father at shoemaking, in Dresden, but spent the most of his life on the home farm in Monmouth, where he died, July 8, 1900.

No children:-

VII. Mary Louisa Waterhouse, born in Dresden, Me., Mar. 16, 1821, married June 1, 1844, William W. Robinson, born in Portland, Me., Oct. 13, 1821, and son of John and Sarah (Harmon) Robinson.

He began to go to sea at the age of seventeen and before he was twenty five was master of a ship, sailing to all parts of the world. In 1859 he retired from the sea and lived for five years in Auburndale, Mass., after which he removed to Nashua, N.H., where he died Oct. 13, 1869.

Child:-

1. Fannie Rea Robinson, b. in Monmouth, Me., Dec. 7, 1847, m. June 13, 1867, John Freeman Kilton, b. in Boston, Mass., son of John and Catherine S. (Bumstead) Kilton.

After their marriage they lived for a time at Weymouth and later at Randolph, Mass., where she d. Nov. 9, 1875. After that Mr. Kilton lived in Boston, Mass.

VIII. Elias Waterhouse, born Dec. 28, 1823, Dresden, Me. He was a farmer and lived with his brother, Moses, in Monmouth all his life. He never married and died Oct. 7, 1900. The History of Monmouth says of him, - "Elias Waterhouse was educated at Monmouth Academy, where he developed a strong passion for mathematics and the sciences. He studied and to some extent practiced surveying and for about forty years kept a complete meteorological record. He was a voluminous reader and owned what a man of high classical attainments has called the best library in town." The Zion's Herald, in its issue of Nov. 28, 1900, prints the following obituary, - "When a young man Mr. Waterhouse gave his heart to God and his name and influence to the Methodist Episcopal Church of Monmouth Centre. Through a long life, handicapped by many physical infirmities, he was always true to the vows made to God and His church. He was a constant attendant upon the church services as long as his health would allow, but he lost none of his interest in her welfare, or love for her material and spiritual interests when deprived of sanctuary privileges. Of a retiring disposition, his Christian experience and service were quiet and unassuming, while his benevolence to church and every worthy cause was simple and unpretentious. In spite of many physical sufferings he was invariably pa-

tient and uncomplaining. He was a diligent reader, the most of his studies being on scientific lines.

By his generous offer of \$500, conditioned on the local Woman's Relief Corps securing an equal amount, a fine soldiers' monument in memory of the Union soldiers was recently dedicated on the lot adjoining our parsonage property. Our church, too, will have reason to remember with gratitude his thoughtful provision for her material welfare.

Mr. Waterhouse was the last of eight long-lived brothers and sisters, now reunited in the land beyond, where sickness and separations are unknown. Thus has another of the substantial members of Monument's historic church joined the church triumphant."

4 5

JAMES⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., Apr. 14, 1781, married Sept. 1806, Martha Milliken, born in Scarborough, Sept. 5, 1787, daughter of Joshua and Margaret (Lord) Milliken.

Mr. Waterhouse was a contractor and builder and lived in Scarborough until his marriage when he moved to Richmond, Me., and later to Bowdoinham, Me., where he lived until his death, Mar. 8, 1846. He may have been the one who was a joiner, in Portland in 1830. He was a soldier in the 1812 war. Was in Capt. John White's Company of Militia in Lieut. Col. Abel Merrill's Reg., raised in Bowdoinham, in service in Bath, Me., June 20-22 and Sept. 10-28, 1814. Mrs. Waterhouse died in Scarborough, Nov. 15, 1848.

CHILDREN: -

150. I. Ezra C. Waterhouse, born Nov. 29, 1808, Bowdoinham, Me.
- II. William Waterhouse, born Oct. 10, 1810, Bowdoinham, died Apr. 3, 1840, Bowdoinham.
151. III. Daniel Waterhouse, born Feb. 10, 1813, Bowdoinham.
- IV. James H. Waterhouse, born June 26, 1815, Bowdoinham, died Sept. 27, 1842, Bowdoinham.
- V. Joshua M. Waterhouse, born May 26, 1817, Bowdoinham, died May 25, 1845.

VI. Martha Waterhouse, born Dec.14,1819, Bowdoinham, died June 13,1820.

VII. Martha Waterhouse, born May 6,1821, Bowdoinham, died Jan.1, 1841.

152. VIII. Sewall S. Waterhouse, born Oct.9,1824, Bowdoinham.

IX. Mary Jane Waterhouse, born Feb.9,1827, Bowdoinham, died Oct. 30,1852, Bowdoinham.

46

ZENAS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., Apr.12,1785, married Nov.9, 1809, Aphia Sands, born in Buxton, Me., (?) 1788, daughter of Ephriam (?) and ----(Rice)Sands.

He was a farmer and removed from Scarborough to Richmond, Me., with his brother, Elias, probably about 1813. He was "of Richmond" Apr.3, 1834, a "yeoman." Later he removed to Monmouth, Me., and bought a farm of a Mr. Cram, which in 1894 was owned by Mrs. Emily Smith. He lived there until his death, May 1,1865. His widow died in Monmouth, Oct.16, 1871. He saw the same service in the 1812 war as his brothers.

CHILDREN:-

153. I. Eliza S. Waterhouse, born Dec.20,1810, Scarborough.

II. Harrison Waterhouse, born Sept. 16,1814, Richmond, died Aug. 1815, Richmond.

III. Olive Waterhouse, born in Richmond, Nov.23,1818, married, first, Nov.28,1839, Jonathan M. Heath, born in Scarborough, Feb.20, 1810, son of Rev. Asa and Sarah(Moore)Heath. He was a merchant and insurance agent. He resided for a time in Monmouth, and later in Portland, Me., where he died, Aug. 4, 1877. ~~THE HISTORY OF MONMOUTH SAYS OF HIM, -~~ "He received a good academical education and was early prepared for active service in life. He entered the office of the Monmouth Mutual Fire Association, when that company was one of the most important of its kind in Maine, as secretary and general director, a position which he retained until 1854 when he removed to Portland and engaged in the hard-

ware business. While living in Monmouth he was often called upon to preside at the town meetings, served one term as town clerk and was twice sent to the legislature." The Portland Press notices his death as follows,- Mr. Heath has always enjoyed a large share of public confidence, and frequently been honored with high and responsi-

ble positions.**** Since he became a resident here he has been a member of the Common Council and Board of Aldermen some five or six years, and from 1860 to 1868 was City Clerk. He has been solicited to take other public positions which he declined. Mr. Heath has bequeathed to his surviving friends and the community in which he lived, the rich legacy of a spotless reputation and exalted christian character. He was a man of generous impulses, stern integrity and pure principles. He was kind, benevolent, and gentlemanly in his social relations, a genial, confiding friend, commanding the respect and esteem of all with whom he associated. More than this, he was a sincere, devoted, influential member of the Chestnut St. M.E. church, during his entire residence in this city. In this church he was superintendant of the Sabbath School, Steward, and for a long series of years, member of the Board of Trustees and its Treasurer, which office he held at the time of his death. In these relations his counsel and advice will be greatly missed."

Mrs. Heath married, secondly, June 14, 1887, Joshua Cumston, whose first wife was her sister, Ruth. Mrs. Olive Cumston died in Monmouth.

No children.

IV. Ruth Waterhouse, born in Richmond, Me., Oct. 9, 1821, married Dec. 5, 1844, Joshua Cumston, born in Scarboro, Me., May 16, 1816, son of Henry V. and Katherine (McLaughlin) Cumston. She died May 21, 1860, and he m. 2nd. Mrs. Mary A. Burnham, whose maiden name was Snow, of Scarboro. She d. in 1885 and he m. 3rd., about 1888, his first wife's sister, Mrs. Olive Heath.

Mr. Cumston was a farmer and lived in Scarboro during his boyhood, but the rest of his life he resided in Monmouth, where he died July 8, 1891. He was one of the Selectmen for a year or two and was also a member of the Legislature in 1877 and 1878. The History of Monmouth says he was a strong man in local politics. He was a member of the M.E. Church, and for many years one of its Stewards. His wife, ~~Kathx~~ died in Olive, died in Monmouth, May 16 or 17, 1900.

Children:-

1. Laura H. Cumston, b. Nov. 22, 1846, Monmouth, d. Apr. 14, 1885, Monmouth.
2. Charles Henry Cumston, b. in Monmouth, Nov. 27, 1848, m. July 23, 1878, Henrietta Woodard, b. in Bangor, Me., Oct. 24, 1848, son of Anthony and Jane (Cross) Woodard.

Mr. Cumston graduated from Colby University in 1870, and was a Master in the English High School, Boston, Mass., from 1870 to 1874. He graduated from the College of Physicians & Surgeons in New York in 1877, and afterwards practised medicine in Brunswick, Me. He was also a talented musician and his rich tenor voice has been in demand wherever he has resided. He conducted the music for many years in the two largest churches in Brunswick.

No children.

3. Clive Heath Cumston, b. Nov.30,1850, Monmouth, d. June 21,1880.

47

SARAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., married, Oct.22,1788, Josiah, son of Elisha Berry, born in Scarborough.

He was a farmer and they removed to Buxton, now Standish, Me., in 1791 and lived there the rest of their lives.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Sally Berry, b. in Standish, d. aged about thirty years, unm.
- II. Rufus Berry, Went to Indiana when a young man, and lived and d. there, a farmer. He m. three times and had a dau., Louise who m. I.C. Hood, and resided at Fort Wayne, Ind.
- III. Silas Berry, b. in Standish, Me., Jan.31,1795, m., 1st., Mar.15, 1821, Joannah C. Lowell, b. in Gorham, Me., June 9,1802. She d. in Buxton, Me., Feb.13,1839, and he m. 2nd., Apr.23,1840, Keziah Came, b. in Buxton, Me., May 12,1809, dau. of John and Phoebe (Lord) Came.
Mr. Berry was a farmer and tanner and settled in Buxton. He was for a time Captain of the Coast Guard Station at Old Orchard Beach, Me. He d. in Standish, Mar.16,1869. His widow d. in Buxton, Oct.23,1883.

Children:-

By first wife.

1. Albion King Paris Berry, b. in Buxton, Mar.12,1823, m. 1848,

Phoebe Anna Pike, b. 1829, Danvers, Mass., dau. of John Pike.

Mr. Berry was a travelling salesman. Also a school teacher, and lived in Standish. He d. in Bangor, Me., July 15, 1858. His widow d. in Danvers, Mass., July 21, 1871.

Children:-

- I. Violetta Berry, b. in Buxton, Nov. 25, 1849, m. Dec. 11, 1872, Joseph Francis Hayes, b. in Nottingham, N.H., Oct. 21, 1843, son of Joseph and Clarissa (Caswell) Hayes. He was a farmer and manufacturer, and lived in Nottingham twenty-three years, Lowell, Mass., thirteen, and Exeter, N.H., ten years. He d. in Exeter, Mar. 12, 1889.

Children:-

1. Clarissa Hayes, b. June 24, 1875, Lowell.
2. Albion E. Hayes, b. Jan. 3, 1877, Lowell.
3. Warner Hayes, b. Aug. 3, 1880, Lowell.
4. Abbie E. Hayes, b. May 4, 1883, Exeter.
5. Harry L. Hayes, b. Nov. 11, 1885, Exeter.

- II. Frank Orion Berry, b. in Buxton, Aug. 26, 1850, m. Jan. 15, 1872, Martha Burk. He was a currier in a tannery.

Child:-

1. Flora Berry, m. Winfield Hurd, who died.

- III. Adelaide Berry, b. May 26, 1854, m. Dec. 25, 1874, Henry Baker Hartford. He keeps a general store in Standish. She d. in Standish, Apr. 1902.

Children:-

1. Henry B. Hartford, b. May 12, 1876.
2. Edith Adella Hartford, b. Feb. 24, 1878.

- IV. Flora Berry, b. in Standish, Feb. 27, 1857, m. 1st., George Merrow, 2nd., Jan. 28, 1914, Gustavus Sawyer.

2. Sarah Lowell Berry, b. in Buxton, Apr. 30, 1825, m. July 3, 1849, Calvin Moore, b. in Newfield, Me., Aug. 9, 1824, son of John and Sarah (Sanborn) Moore. He was a dentist and practiced his profession in Belfast, Me., for about twenty years. In 1871 he removed to San Francisco, and engaged in mining for several years, after which he resumed the practice of his profession which he continued until his death, in that city, Mar. 5, 1892. His wife d. in Belfast, July 13, 1865, and he afterwards m. Mrs. Frances J. Locke.

Children:-
All by first wife.

- I. John Calvin Moore, b. Apr. 26, 1850, Newfield, Me.,
d. Oct. 16, 1886, San Francisco, unm.
 - II. Edward Preston Moore, b. Mar. 11, 1856, Belfast, d.
June 3, 1909, San Francisco, unm.
 - III. Mary Emma Moore, b. Jan. 4, 1860, m., 1st., Theodore
Lord Johnson, 2nd., Cran Louis Alexander.
 - IV. William Lowell Moore, b. Sept. 16, 1861, Belfast, m.
Emma Berger, and d. Nov. 14, 1898, Independence.
Ia.
3. Elbridge Gerry Berry, b. Aug. 22, 1827, Buxton, d. Feb. 20,
sometime before 1837.
 4. Daniel Alonzo Berry, b. in Buxton, Apr. 28, 1829, m. 1st.,
Miranda Sawyer, of Saco, Me., 2nd., Mrs. Elizabeth Cur-
ney, of Biddeford, Me. He was engaged in the shoe bus-
iness in Biddeford, where he d. Jan. 20, 1876.

Child.

- I. Charles W. Berry, d. when about 21 years old.
5. John Lowell Berry, b. in Buxton, Apr. 17, 1832, m. May 20, 1853,
Elizabeth Betsey Boulter, b. in Standish, Mar. 4, 1832,
dau. of William and Phebe (Cane) Boulter.
He was a tanner and worked at his trade at Kimball's Cor-
ner, Buxton, until about 1882, when he removed to Saco,
Me. In 1886 he removed to Amesbury, Mass., where he liv-
ed until about 1903, when he went to Woodfords, Me. La-
ter he lived in Cornish, and Windham, Me., and d. in the
latter place, Oct. 29, 1914. His wife d. in Windham, Mar.
21, 1913.

Children:-

- I. Charles Crestes Berry, b. Aug. 21, 1855, Standish.
 - II. Rose Etta Berry, b. Feb. 26, 1856, Buxton.
 - III. Melbourne Huff Berry, b. Dec. 9, 1858, Buxton, m.
Laura S. Thompson.
 - IV. Clara Boulter Berry, b. May 16, 1860, Buxton, d. Jan.
11, 1914, Windham, unm.
 - V. Lewis Albion Berry, b. Nov. 25, 1862, Buxton, m. 1888,
Elizabeth Parsons, of Wells, Me.
 - VI. Marcia Ella Berry, b. Apr. 10, 1864, Buxton, d. Feb. 1,
1903, Woodfords, Me., unm.
 - VII. Annie Maria Berry, b. Feb. 12, 1869, Buxton, m. 1st.,
Melville A. Perry, 2nd., Augustus P. Glantz.
6. Emily Araline Berry, b. Nov. 24, 1835, Buxton, d. Oct. 12, 1885,
Old Orchard, Me., unm.
 7. Elbridge Gerry Berry, b. in Buxton, Feb. 16, 1837, m. 1st.,
Susanna F. Abbott, of Standish, dau. of Philbrook Abbott.
She d. about 1858, and he m. 2nd., 1862, Mary Eliza
Welch, of Limerick or Raymond, Me., dau. of John and Ma-

ry(Blake)Welch. She was b. Jan.18,1837.
Mr. Berry was in the saddlery business in Woburn, Mass.,
for a time and later was a salesman for B.B.Farnsworth,
Portland, Me., where he lived. He d. at Kezar Falls,
Parsonsfield, Me., while there on a business trip. His
widow d. Apr.11,1913, Philadelphia, Pa.

Children:-
By 1st. wife.

- I. Perley Milton Berry, b. Feb.14,1856, m. Eliza Ann
Gooch, of Biddeford, Me.
- II. Infant.

By 2nd. wife.

- III. Minnie Sarah Berry, apparently changed to Mary Stu-
art Berry, b. July 18,1868, Buxton, Me., a teach-
er in Philadelphia.

8. By second wife.

- 8. Joannah Berry, b. in Buxton, Sept.2,1842, m. Abijah Usher
Abbott, b. in Fryeburg, Me., Nov.15,1840, son of Phil-
brick B. and Susan D.(Usher)Abbott.
He was a tanner by trade, also a farmer. After leaving
Fryeburg lived in Portland for some years, but the last
twenty years of his life he resided in Buxton, where he
d. in the fall of 1885 or 1886. He enlisted Sept.30,
1861, in Co. E, 16th. Reg. Me. Infantry, and was dis-
charged in Portland, May 8,1863. His wife d. in the fall
of 1884.

Children:-

- I. Infant son, d. at birth.
- II. Susan Emma Abbott, b. in Buxton, June 3,1868, m.
June 25,1902, John Furber Cotton, and d. Oct.
9,1907.
- III. Charlotte May Abbott, b. in Buxton, Mar.21,1870,
m. Aug.3,1889, Daniel Brackett, b. in Naples,
Me., Sept.6,1865.
- IV. Infant.
- V. Infant.
- VI. Marantha Abbott, d. about two weeks old.
- VII. Mary Abbott, d. aged about one and a half years old.

- 9. Harriet Eliza Berry, b. in Buxton, Aug.6,1847, m. John Cole,
b. in Broonville, Me., July 1853, son of John F. and
Mary E.(----)Cole.
He was a tailor and lived in Buxton, Hollis and Gray, Me.
His wife d. in Buxton, Nov.21,1884, and he m.2nd., Flora
Brown, and d. in Boston, Mass., Dec.10,1889.

Children:-

- I. Clifford Elbridge Cole, b. in Hollis, Me., June 20,
1876, m. July 20,1905, Linka L. Simpson, b. in
Eutaw, Ala., Mar.6,1881, dau. of James and Kate

(Davenport) Simpson.

He is in the plumbing business in Birmingham, Ala.

Children:-

1. Katherine Ella Cole, b. Dec.28,1906, Birmingham.
2. Lewis Clifford Cole, b. Feb.1,1910, Birmingham.

II. Elmer Cole, d. aged one or two years.

- IV. Jane Berry, married James Clay. He was a blacksmith and they lived and died in Buxton, Me. She was his second wife and was 69 years old at the time of her death.

No children.

- V. Lydia Berry. b. in Standish, Me., d. in Buxton, aged 79, unm.

- VI. Asa Berry, born in Buxton, May 29,1803, married, Dec.6,1825, Hannah Moore, born in Buxton, Dec.5,1807, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (Richardson)Moore.
He was a farmer, also a tanner and shoemaker, and lived in Standish, where he died Dec.8,1889. His widow died in Standish, Mar.1,1898.

Children:-

1. Helen Azanda Berry. b. in Standish, Oct.27,1826, m. Nov.14, 1849, Charles Parker, b. in Buxton, Mar.1,1823, son of Phineas and Mary(Wood)Parker.
He was a farmer and lived in Buxton, where he d. Feb.21, 1909. His wife d. in Buxton, Apr.12,1893.

Children:-

- I. Phineas Cushing Parker, b. Oct.9,1850, Buxton, m. July 4,1874, Dora Lillian Hayman.
 - II. William Henry Parker, b. Apr.9,1852, Buxton, m. Aug.28,1878, Leonora Adelaide Paine.
 - III. Arazelia Violette Parker, b. Oct.9,1853, Buxton, m. 1st., Jordan Libby, 2nd., Aug.1,1885, William H. Berry, and d. in Westbrook, Me., Feb. 14,1909.
 - IV. Sarah Hellen Parker, b. Apr.10,1867, Buxton, m. Sumner C. Berry, of Westbrook, and d. there Aug.18,1889.
2. Violette Moore Berry, b. Dec.23,1827, Standish, d. Aug.9, 1846, Standish, unm.
 3. Francis Asbury Berry, b. in Standish, Oct.4,1829, m. Dec. 25,1855, Hannah Parker, b. in Buxton, dau. of Phineas and Mary(Wood)Parker.
He was a shoemaker and lived in Standish, where he d. June 2,1859. His wife d. in Standish.
No children.

4. Clarissa Melinda Berry, b. in Standish, July 24, 1832, m. James Murray, b. in the Provinces. He was a teamster and they lived in Boston, Mass., where she d. May 1893.

No children:-

5. Aravesta Diantha Berry, b. in Standish, July 6, 1834, m. Dec. 11, 1854, George Tarbox, b. in Hollis, Me., May 21, 1835, son of Gilbert and Lucy (Gerry) Tarbox. He was a milk dealer in Portland for some twenty years but in 1889 went into the wholesale and retail grocery business. He d. in Portland, Nov. 5, 1895.

Children:-

All born in Hollis.

- I. Jenniephine Tarbox, b. Mar. 25, 1856, m. Aug. 8, 1883, Frank F. Foley, b. in Freeport, Me.
- II. Gilbert Henry Tarbox, b. May 23, 1858, m. Elodie J. Conolla, of Portland.
- III. Nettie Georgie Tarbox, b. Nov. 11, 1859, m. Oct. 7, 1901, Shubal N. York, b. in Cumberland, Me., May 16, 1862.
- IV. Herbert Wilbur Tarbox, b. Oct. 18, 1861, d. May 23, 1883, Portland.
- V. Mamie Ella Tarbox, b. Aug. 10, 1867, d. Jan. 20, 1872, Hollis, Me.
- VI. Bertha May Tarbox, b. Sept. 1, 1873, m. June 12, 1894, Fred C. Loring, b. in Yarmouth, Me.

6. Caroline Melissa Berry, b. May 5, 1836, Standish, d. June 17, 1836, Standish.

7. Celestia Annette Berry, b. in Standish, Dec. 31, 1837, m. 1st., Sept. 28, 1856, John Albert Sands, b. in Buxton, July 28, 1827, son of Thomas and Abigail (Hanscome) Sands. He was a farmer and lived all his life in Buxton, where he d. June 12, 1882. She m. 2ndly., Jan. 9, 1890, John F. Carleton, b. in Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 27, 1837, son of Charles P. and Mary P. (Porter) Carleton. He was a wood carver and lived most of his life in Amesbury. He enlisted July 1861, in Co. K, 17th. Me. Inf. and was discharged in Aug. 1864. His wife d. in Amesbury, Dec. 2, 1915.

Children:-

All born in Buxton.

- I. Alonzo E. Sands, b. June 27, 1857, d. Nov. 18, 1862.
- II. Orville Albertie Sands, b. Mar. 18, 1859, died m.
- III. ~~Francis Ashra Sands, b. Nov. 30, 1860, died~~
Cora Mitchell and died.
- III. Francis Asbra Sands, b. Nov. 30, 1860, m. Sept. 28, 1884, Ellen C. Page.
- IV. Clara Hannah Sands, b. Oct. 11, 1862, d. Mar. 13, 1879.

- V. Milbury Henry Sands, b. May 2, 1868, m. Hattie Barteau.
- VI. Irving Nulan Sands, b. Apr. 13, 1871, m. Etta Carlton.
- VII. Almacia Flavilla Sands, b. July 3, 1874, m. Wesley Nichols.
- VIII. Vesta V. Sands, b. July 22, 1873, d. Aug. 31, 1880. Fisk
8. Flavius Wilbur Berry, b. in Standish, Oct. 1, 1840, m. Oct. 25, 1869, Alice G. Whittier, b. in Portland, Feb. 19, 1848.
- He was a farmer in Gorham, Me., until 1868, when he removed to Portland and went into the grocery business. He d. in Portland, Me., or Amesbury, Mass., His wife d. in Portland.

Children:-

- I. Elizabeth G. Berry, b. in Yarmouth, Me., Aug. 21, 1870, m. James Reid.
- II. Abbie W. Berry, b. Mar. 4, 1872, Gorham, Me., d. July 7, 1889, Portland.
- III. Charles Wilbur Berry, b. in Gorham, June 8, 1874, m., June 8, 1898, Jennie Olivia Wilson, b. in Portland, Aug. 31, 1874.
- IV. George S. Berry, b. May 22, 1876, Gorham, d. May 25, 1876, Gorham.
- V. Mabel Berry, b. Feb. 14, 1878, d. Feb. 18, 1878, Gorham.
- VI. Franklin Berry, b. Apr. 27, 1880. Gorham, d. Apr. 30, 1880, Gorham.
9. John Newland Maffitt Deland Fletcher Berry, b. in Standish, May 6, 1842, m. Apr. 8, 1866, Eliza Ann Wood, b. in Gorham, Me., Jan. 13, 1844, dau. of Eli S. and Mary A. (Dunn) Wood.
- In 1863 he entered the employ of the U.S. Telegraph Co., and worked on the construction of lines from Portland, Me., to Boston, Mass. Then from Whitehall, N.Y., to Montreal, P.Q., and from there to Saratoga Springs, N.Y. About 1865 he entered the employ of the Western Union Telegraph Co., and was sent to Newburyport, Mass. where he has since resided.

Children:-

- I. Eli Newland Wood Berry, b. in Newburyport, Feb. 13, 1868, m. Dec. 25, 1889, Mary Little Leigh, b. in Newbury, Mass., Sept. 15, 1873.
10. Albronie Festina Berry, b. in Standish, Me., Nov. 12, 1844, m. Oct. 7, 1869, Daniel Paine, b. in Standish, Apr. 13, 1844, son of Joshua and Mercy (Lowell) Paine.
- He was a farmer and lived in Standish, where he d. Apr. 2, 1914. His wife d. in Standish, July 4, 1884, and he m. again, Annie E. Morsan.

Children:-

- I. Lillian Elmeretta Faine, b. in Standish, Mar. 25, 1873, m. June 12, 1893, Wilber Curtis Witham, b. in Harrison, Me., June 21, 1864.
- II. Leon Gilman Faine, b. in Standish, Jan. 25, 1880, m. June 12, 1907, Augusta Parks Briery, of Litchfield, Me.

11. Fernando Cortez Berry, b. in Standish, Feb. 19, 1846, m. Nov. 30, 1873, Emma Eudora Libby, b. in Gorham, Me., July 22, 1855, dau. of Wilder M. and Betsey (Cobb) Libby. He was a farmer and shoemaker, and lived in Standish, where he d. Apr. 4, 1907, in the same house in which he was born.

Children:-

- I. Florence May Berry, b. in Standish, Mar. 28, 1875, m. June 4, 1894, John W. Howard.
- II. Lewis Wilder Berry, b. Apr. 26, 1880, Standish, d. Oct. 31, 1881, Standish.
- III. Edward Clinton Berry, b. in Standish, Jan. 15, 1883, m. June 8, 1904, Alice May Pinkham.
- IV. Inez Gertrude Berry, b. in Standish, June 29, 1887, m. Dec. 24, 1910, Cecil Whitney Files.
- V. Alice Adelaide Berry, b. in Standish, Apr. 25, 1893, m. Oct. 2, 1915, Howard Cloudman Libby.

12. Augusta Flavilla Almatia Trevor Berry, b. in Standish, Dec. 30, 1849, m. Herman Whitney, b. in Gorham. He was a farmer and they lived in Gorham, where she d. Oct. 1873. He d. in Windham.

- VII. Joseph Berry, born in Standish, Nov. 9, 1808, married, June 1831, Louisa Gilbert, born in Portland, Me., Oct. 19, 1811, dau. of Warren and Sarah (Sturgiss) Gilbert. He was a farmer and shoemaker. Removed from Standish to Limerick, Me., and about four years later to Buxton, where he lived until his death, Mar. 9, 1869. His widow died in Portland, Nov. 6, 1872.

Children:-

1. Sarah Gilbert Berry, b. in Standish, Mar. 1832, m. May 28, 1848, Alexander Henry Pennell, b. in Buxton, Mar. 25, 1825, son of Henry and Eunice (Thomes) Pennell. He was a millman and lived in Buxton, where he d. Sept. 30, 1898. His wife d. in Buxton, Dec. 14, 1873.

Children:-

- I. James Warren Pennell, b. in Buxton, Aug. 29, 1850, m. Kate Howard, and d. in Buxton, Dec. 22, 1912.
- II. Charles Henry Pennell, b. Mar. 17, 1852, Buxton, d. Apr. 20, 1852, Buxton.
- III. Elizabeth Berry Pennell, b. Sept. 25, 1854, m. Timothy G. Davis, and d. in Standish, July 11, 1903.
- IV. Sarah Louise Pennell, b. in Buxton, Jan. 13, 1857, m. Aug. 17, 1879, Stephen William Carle, b. in Gor-

ham, Dec.26,1851.

V. Charles Henry Pennell, b. May 15,1859, Buxton, d. Tamworth, N.H. He m. Addie Brown.

VI. John Came Pennell, b. in Buxton, Sept.7,1864, m. Abbie Brown.

VII. Edward Starbird Pennell, b. in Buxton, Jan.19,1868, d. before Mar.,1917.

2. Josiah W. Berry, b. in Standish, Aug.1835, m. 1st., Harriet Smith, b. in Buxton, 2ndly. ----- Guphill.

Children:-

Nellie, Herbert, Elizabeth, and perhaps others m. --- Townsend. Also Perley and Lillie, m. ---Burns, and perhaps others.

3. Ingalls Hayes Berry, b. in Limerick. Me., Dec.24,1843, m. Apr.26,1864, Hattie Clay Higgins, b. in Buxton, Apr.26, 1845, dau. of Knowles and Eliza P.(Page)Higgins. When young he worked at shoemaking in Buxton but later went into the grocery business, in Portland, where he d. Feb.16,1894. His widow d. in Portland, Mar.8,1910.

Children:-

I. Jennie May Berry, b. July 6,1867, Buxton. She is unm.,Feb.1916, and a buyer in a department store in Portland.

II. Gertrude Emma Berry, b. Apr.15,1875, Portland, is unm., Feb.1916, and is a stenographer in Portland.

VIII. Ann Berry, ~~was~~ married Porter Gilman. He was a merchant and lived and died in Buxton. She died in Hollis.

Child:-

1. Sarah Gilman, m. John Cotton, and died leaving two daughters.

48

THEOPHILUS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., July 1772, married, Susan Ayer, secondly, Hannah Ayer, and thirdly Jane Milliken, born in Scarboro, Dec.6,1778, daughter of Joshua and Margaret(Lord)Milliken. She died in Standish, Me., Apr.28, 1822, and he married fourth fourth, int., Dec.11,1824, Mrs. Ann Richard-

son, widow of David Richardson, and daughter of Capt. Joseph and Jane M.(Small)Tyler. She was born Nov.2,1788, in Limington or Scarboro.

Mr. Waterhouse was a ship carpenter while residing in Scarboro, but later bought 200 acres of wild land in Buxton, now Standish, Me., and cleared a farm on which he lived until his death, Nov.14,1847. He was 75 years old according to the records. His widow died in Buxton, Feb.13,1861.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Joshua M. Waterhouse, born in Standish, married, Int. Oct.10, 1836, Susan Quimby, of Portland.
In 1830 he was a yeoman and bought property in Standish. In 1833 he was a trader, of Standish, and resided in that town at the time of his marriage. In 1843 he was living in Portland, where he remained until apparently soon after 1860. In 1844 he was a Deputy Sheriff; in 1847 a trader, and in 1850 a Court Crier in that city. He died in Saco, Me., prior to his wife's death, which occurred in Lewiston, Me., Aug.24,1865, age 62. In 1860 he was employed in the custom house in Portland.

Children:-

1. Thomas Quimby Waterhouse, b. in Portland, July 7,1840, He was mustered into the 7th. Bat. 1st.Me., Reg. from Kittery, Me., Dec.30,1863. He was then 23 years old, and unmarried. He was a private and later a corporal. He was a telegraph operator, and is said to have married and gone South where all trace of him has been lost.
2. Herman Waterhouse, b. in Portland, Nov.8,1841, He was a telegraph operator in the Civil War and died in the army in North Carolina. of yellow fever.
3. Susan Boynton Waterhouse, b. Aug.3,1843, Portland, d. Aug,24,1843, Portland.
4. Charles Henry Waterhouse, b. June 15,1845, Portland, d. June 25,1845, Portland.

154. II. Susan A. Waterhouse, born Jan.6,1806, Buxton.

155. III. Hannah Waterhouse, born July 2,1809, Buxton.

- IV. Theophilus Waterhouse, born in Buxton, Oct.15,1811, married, Int., Feb.21,1845, Elizabeth Frost, born in Gorham, Me., Aug. 1822.

He was a farmer and lived on the homestead most of his life, and died there Jan.21,1871. His wife died in Stand-

ish, May 6, 1848, age 25 years.

Child:-

I. Elizabeth F. Waterhouse, b. Apr. 30, 1848, Standish,
d. May 11, 1848, Standish.

156. V. Jane M. Waterhouse, born Sept. 25, 1814, Standish.

157. VI. Nancy L. Waterhouse,

VII. Andrew Hobson Waterhouse, born Oct. 1827, Standish. He was
caught in some machinery and killed Apr. 2, 1857, Lowell,
Mass.

VIII. Sarah B. Waterhouse, married, Sept. 6, 1846, Lewis Burgin, born
in Newfield, Me., June 25, 1820, son of William and Abi-
gail (Hodgdon) Burgin.
He was employed in cotton mills in Great Falls, N.H.,
and Saco, Me. Later he kept a fruit and candy store in
in Saco. They both died in Saco.

No children.

IX. Dolly Elizabeth Waterhouse, (the Standish records say "Dolly
E.T.") born in Standish, Apr. 18, 1830, married, Int., Apr.
18, 1848, Timothy T. Hawkes, born in Buxton, Me., Apr. 14,
1828, son of Benjamin and Lucy (Fogg) Hawkes.
He was a carpenter by trade, and lived in Buxton, Me.,
and Lowell, Mass. He then moved to Manhattan, Kansas,
where he had charge of the mechanical dept. of the Agri-
cultural College in that place. He afterwards lived in
Little Rock, Ark. His wife died in Manhattan, Nov. 17,
1885.

4 9

MOSES⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scar-
boro, Me., Dec. 8, 1774, married, Aug. 15, (Scarboro records say July 15)
1797, Mary Libby, born in Scarboro, Sept. 30, 1777,

He was a farmer, tanner and shoemaker and lived on the homestead,
where he died Mar. 6, 1814. He was one of the members of the first
Board of Stewards of the Methodist Church in Scarboro. Allen's "Histo-
ry of Methodism in Maine," speaks of Mrs. Waterhouse as follows,- "One
of the most eminent members of the church in Scarboro, was Mrs. Polly

Waterhouse wife of Moses Waterhouse, and mother of the Rev. Stephen Waterhouse. She was a woman of rare talents, and deep spirituality. Her ringing testimony and fervid exhortations in public meetings, together with her godly everyday life, made her a shining light." She died in Scarboro, Oct.30,1867.

CHILDREN:-

All born in Scarboro.

158. I. Stephen I. Waterhouse, born Feb.20,1798.
159. II. Sally Waterhouse, born June 29,1799.
160. III. Margaret Waterhouse, born Feb.11,1801.
161. IV. Louisa Waterhouse, born Nov.6,1802.
162. V. Francis A. Waterhouse, born Sept.29,1804.
- VI. Gardner Waterhouse, born Mar.12,1807, d. May 8,1830, Scarboro.
- VII. Samuel Waterhouse, born May 5,1811, d. Dec.31,1831, Scarboro.

50

DANIEL⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, 1778, married Nov.1,1801, Abigail Libby, born in Scarboro, Jan.23, 1779, daughter of Nehemiah Libby. She died and he married secondly, Int. June 26,1814, Mary Mayberry, born in Windham, Me., Sept.1792, daughter of William and Fanny(Harmon)Mayberry.

He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro until sometime previous to 1809 when he removed to Windham, Me. He was a sheriff in the latter town for many years and in 1829 was a candidate for representative to the Legislature. He was a private in Capt. N. Gould's Company, Lieut. Col. J.E. Foxcroft's Reg. from Sept.10 to Sept.24,1814. This company was raised at Windham. Also, possibly he was the one who served ten days between Sept.11, and Oct.14,1814, in Boston, as private in Lieut. C. Beal's

Company, Lieut. Col. Osgood's Reg. The Mass. records say,- "It is claimed that this was the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. of Boston, incorporated 1638." Mr. Waterhouse died in Parsonsfield, Me., Aug. 25, 1846. His widow died in Merrimac, Mass., Aug. 21, 1877.

CHILDREN:-

- 163. I. Mary Waterhouse, born Mar. 4, 1802, Scarboro.
- 164. II. Frederick Waterhouse, born 1807, Scarboro.
- III. Alvin Waterhouse, died in infancy.
- 165. IV. Francis Waterhouse, born Oct. 13, 1811. Parsonsfield, Me.
- V. Jane Waterhouse, died in infancy.

By second wife.

- VI. Daniel Waterhouse, born in Windham. Went South in 1847.
- VII. Jane Waterhouse, died in infancy.
- 166. VIII. Lucinda Waterhouse, born Nov. 17, 1815, Buxton.
- 167. IX. Elbridge G. Waterhouse, born Oct. 8, 1819, Parsonsfield.
- 168. X. Alvin M. Waterhouse, born Jan. 28, 1828, Parsonsfield.

5 1

ELIAS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Machias, Me., Nov. 10, 1774, married Martha Greenlaw.

He lived in Machias, St. Stevens, N.B., and later in Cooper, Me., where he died Dec. 3, 1848

CHILDREN:-

- I. Jane Christy Waterhouse, born in Machias, Mar. 13, 1800, married Apr. 2, 1820, Nathaniel Sawyer, born in Wilton, N.B., Nov. 21, 1784. The genealogy of the Abbott Family, gives her husband as Nathaniel Parker, born Nov. 21, 1784, son of Aaron and Hannah (Abbott) Parker. We do not know which is correct, The following sketch is of her husband, given to

the writer years ago and supposedly applying to Sawyer. In early life he followed the sea and during the 1812 war was captured in Bengal and held prisoner at Calcutta for several months. After his marriage he became a mill man at Machias and later removed to Dennysville, Me., where he became a farmer and lumberman. They lived there until his death June 20, 1875. His wife died Mar. 31, 1884, Cooper, Me.

No children.

169. II. Enoch Waterhouse, born July 31, 1802 or 1803, St. Stevens, N.B.
 III. Mary Ann Waterhouse, born 1805, St. Stevens, d. 1809, St Stevens.

5 2

ENOCH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Machias, Me., Mar. 1776, married Sept. 17, 1804, Abigail Gibbs.

He was a farmer and surveyor and lived in the Marshfield District of Machias. He was a member of the Masonic Order and is said to have been the first person to have been buried with ~~with~~ Masonic rites in East Machias. They probably both died in Machias.

CHILDREN:-

170. I. Olive Waterhouse, born Nov. 26, 1805, Machias.
 II. Mary Waterhouse, born in Machias, Sept. 20, 1807, married Nov. 28, 1828, Jonathan Marston, born in Salem, Mass., May 21, 1802, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Holt) Marston. He was a merchant at Machiasport. His wife died May 1, 1831.

Children:-

1. Henry Clay Marston, b. in Machiasport, Jan. 15, (1831?) m. Mar. 8, 1854, Emma Phinney, b. in Machiasport, Nov. 14, 1830, dau. of John and Sarah W. (Seavey) Phinney. He kept a general store at Machias the most of his life and d. at Machiasport, Apr. 24, 1870.

2. Mary Elizabeth Marston, b. Jan. 8, 1855, Machiasport.

Perhaps others.

171. III. Caroline Waterhouse, born Nov. 14, 1809. Machias.
 172. IV. George E. Waterhouse, born Apr. 10, 1812, Machias.
 173. V. Lucy A. Waterhouse, born Dec. 30, 1813, Machias.
 174. VI. Moses S. Waterhouse, born May 14, 1816, Machias.
 175. VII. Eliza O. G. Waterhouse, born May 19, 1819, Machias.
 176. VIII. Jane S. Waterhouse, born June 16, 1821, Machias.

5 3

CATHERINE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Machias, Me., Oct. 20, 1777, married Simeon Crocker, son of John and Mrs. Jane (Barry) Crocker. Jane Barry was the widow of Westbrook Barry who was one of the company of thirteen who were the first to leave Scarborough for Machias May 20, 1763. They went in a schooner and landed after a very rough passage. Jane was also one of the company.

Mrs. Simeon Crocker died Oct. 25, 1851.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Oliver W. Crocker, b. in Machias, May 10, 1797, married Lucinda Chandler, born Nov. 12, 1804.
 He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Marshfield, Me.
 He d. in Machias, Sept. 27, 1831. His wife d. in Machias, Nov. 12, 1872. The following were given the writer as his children but a descendant, Edw. S. Crocker says he had no children.

Children:-

1. David Crocker; 2. Samuel Crocker; 3. Edward Crocker.

- II. Stephen Eugoyns Crocker, b. in Machias, Dec. 30, 1798, m. July 4, 1833, Jane S. Starrett, b. in Warren, Me., Mar. 9, 1799, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Spear) Starrett.
 He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Warren, Me., the greater part of his life. He was a fine man and much esteemed by his fellow citizens. Never used tobacco and was active to the time of his death, although over 86 years old. He d. in Warren, June 4, 1885. His widow d. a few days later, June 8, 1885.

Children:-

1. Infant, b. and d. in Machias.
2. David Crocker, b. Mar. 8, 1837, Warren, d. Apr. 13, 1837, Warren.
3. David Starrett Crocker, b. Jan. 22, 1838, Warren, was killed at sea by a block falling from a masthead, on a ship bound from St. Johns, N.B., to Liverpool, Nov. 18, 1855. He was unm.
4. Samuel Starrett Crocker, b. in Warren, Nov. 7, 1839, m. Nov. 1, 1862, Elizabeth Ann Angier, b. in Royalston, Mass., Apr. 21, 1840, dau. of Charles and Harriett (Belknap) Angier. He went to Marlboro, Mass., in 1862 and engaged in the boot and shoe business in which he continued until Feb. 1864, when he enlisted in the 13th. unattached Heavy Art. Later he was transferred to the 3rd. Reg. Mass. Heavy Art. He saw active service in the Army of the James and of the Potomac until the close of the war. He then returned to the boot and shoe business in Marlboro, but in 1870 removed to the homestead in Warren, and engaged in farming and fruit raising. After the death of his parents he removed to a tract of land he had previously bought in Georgia, in a place now known as Pomona, and engaged in fruit raising. Later he returned North and d. in Norridgewock, Me., July 25, 1898. His widow d. in No. Berwick, Me., May 9, 1912.

Children:-

- I. Jennie Lizzie Crocker, b. in Marlboro, Mass., Feb. 13, 1864, m. July 2, 1884, Rev. Benjamin Francis Turner, b. in Dover, Me., Dec. 24, 1857. He d. Sept. 9, 1913, Jonesport, Me.
 - II. Charles Angier Crocker, b. in Marlboro. Oct. 2, 1869, m. Jan. 1, 1890, Susan G. Manley, b. in Griffin, Ga., Sept. 30, 1868.
 - III. Albion Korfett Crocker, b. Mar. 5, 1871, Warren, Me. d. Aug. 31, 1871, Warren.
5. Edward Spear Crocker, b. in Warren, Apr. 8, 1847, m. 1st., Nov. 9, 1869, Ella Lindley, b. in Warren, Nov. 24, 1850, dau. of Warren and Amanda (Kellock) Lindley. She d. in Warren, Sept. 9, 1872, and he m. 2nd., Aug. 17, 1876, Eugenie Olive Rebecca Jewett, b. in Sterling, Mass., Dec. 27, 1856, dau. of Horace and Jane (Churchill) Jewett. He ~~xxxxxx~~ was a shoe cutter but after his marriage settled on a farm in Warren, where he lived until 1877 when he removed to Lynn, Mass. In 1879 he went to Arkansas and purchased a plantation on the Little Red River. He was employed by the St. Louis and Iron Mountain R.R. Co., as a travelling agent in the interest of land sales and emigration. In 1883 he returned to Lynn, and became a pattern maker and shoe cutter. Later he went into the grocery business and became

Postmaster of Station 11, Lynn.

Children:-

- I. Ella S. Crocker, b. in Warren, Mar. 17, 1878, m. James N. Melborn.
- II. Edward Irving Crocker, b. in Lynn, Mass., Jan. 16, 1883, m. Edith L. Nays.
- III. Jane Crocker, b. in Machias, Me., Nov. 28, 1800, m. 1st., May 25, 1820, William Holmes, b. in Machias, Jan. 5, 1798, son of John and Martha (Burnham) Holmes. He was a lumberman and lived all his married life in Machias, where he d. Aug. 13, 1825. She m. 2nd., July 20, 1828, Rufus Foss, b. in Machias, Jan. 13, 1805, son of Joseph and Ruth (Fogg) Foss. He was a lumberman and resided in Machias, where he d. July 24, 1883. His wife d. in Machias Oct. 28, 1879.

Children:-

1. Elmira Holmes, b. in Machias, Feb. 27, 1821, m. Otis Gatchell. He was a laborer and they lived in Whitneyville, Me., and Oakland, Calif., where he died.

Children:-

- Ransom, Winfield, Miranda, Elvena, m. --- Wood; Sumner, m. Nellie Dunning.
2. Trustum Holmes, b. in Machias, Me., Feb. 2, 1823, m. July 14, 1850, Hannah Knight Berry, b. in Machias, Mar. 28, 1823, dau. of Daniel and Zeziah (Foss) Berry. He was a farmer and lumberman and always lived in Marshfield, formerly a part of Machias, where he d. Oct. 16, 1902. His wife d. in Marshfield, Mar. 9, 1894.

Children:-

- I. Zeziah Jane Holmes, b. in Marshfield, Me., Apr. 19, 1851, m. Simeon C. Bowker, and d. in Marshfield, Apr. 8, 1908.
 - II. Levi William Holmes, b. July 25, 1862, Marshfield, unm., (1914).
 - III. Thirza Gatchell Holmes, b. May 8, 1864, Marshfield, unm., (1917).
3. Martha Jane Holmes, b. in Machias, July 31, 1825, m. Jan. 22, 1843, Marshfield Steel Gatchell, b. in Machias, Oct. 31, 1820, son of John and Rebecca (Berry) Gatchell. In early life Mr. Gatchell went to sea but later became boom-master in Whitneyville, Me., where he continued for forty years. In 1873 he removed to Marshfield and in company with his son Deola, went into the wholesale and retail flour and grain business. He d. in Machias, Mar. 22, 1892. His widow d. in Machias, Mar. 6, 1913.

Children:-

- I. Thirza Jane Gatchell, b. in Machias, Oct. 5, 1843,

- m. Nov. 2, 1865, George W. Flynn, and d. in Machias, Mar. 4, 1913.
- II. William Osgood Getchell, b. in Whitneyville, Me., Mar. 26, 1846, m. Oct. 28, 1868, Elizabeth St. Crox, b. in Friendship, Wis., Oct. 28, 1848.
- III. Lysander Waterman Getchell, b. in Whitneyville, June 12, 1849, m. 1st., June 12, 1873, Lizzie H. Farnsworth, b. in Johnsboro, Me., Feb. 14, 1852. She d. in Oakland, Calif., Dec. 24, 1875, and he m. 2nd., May 20, 1880, Mary Lillian Booth, b. in Vallecito, Calif., June 18, 1859.
- IV. Deola C. Getchell, b. in Whitneyville, Aug. 5, 1850, m. Apr. 26, 1874, Ida B. Harmon, b. in Marshfield Me., June 22, 1856.
- V. George Bedett Getchell, b. Jan. 8, 1853, Whitneyville, d. Sept. 12, 1873, Marshfield, Me.
- VI. Dora May Getchell, b. in Whitneyville, Jan. 26, 1855, m. Mar. 22, 1876, Horace W. Flynn, 2nd., Thomas Dennison.
- VII. Nellie Bly Getchell, b. in Whitneyville, Feb. 15, 1857, m. July 1, 1880, William Gordon Means.
4. Harriett Nowell Foss, b. in Machias, Apr. 29, 1828, m. Sept. 8, 1843, Isaac Hersey Bridges, b. in Pembroke, Me., Feb. 8, 1819, son of Abraham and Ruth (Smith) Bridges. He has always been engaged in lumbering in Whitneyville. His wife d. there Nov. 2, 1880.

Children:-

- I. Charles Fremont Bridges, b. in Kingston, Minn., Jan. 16, 1858, m. Addie Villa Bridges.
- II. Edna Jane Bridges, b. in Whitneyville, July 11, 1861, m. Wayland W. Wait, and d. Apr. 21, 1891.
- III. Edgar Lincoln Bridges, b. in Whitneyville, July 11, 1861, m. Minnie Smith and d. Oct. 25, 1909.
5. Simeon Crocker Foss, b. in Machias, Mar. 5, 1833, m. Laura Palmer. He was a lumberman and farmer and lived in Marshfield.

Children:-

Carrie J.; Edith, m. Everett Hasty; Maude, m. Frank Whall; Grace, m. Herman Stuart.

6. Mary Alamanda Foss, b. Sept. 9, 1835, Machias, d. Sept. 27, 1838, Machias.
7. Levi W. Foss, b. Apr. 7, 1838, Machias. He married and went to California. Was in the meat business.
8. Martin Foss, b. in Machias, Sept. 9, 1840, m. June 12, 1869, Evalyn C. Seavey, b. in Crawford, Me., Aug. 22, 1848, dau. of Cy IVANUS Seavey.

In Sept. 1863 he went to Washington Ter. and was on-

ployed by a lumber concern as a surveyor. Some four years later he became a salesman for a lumber dealer in San Francisco, Calif., and in 1869 went to Webster City Ia. In 1870 he removed to Sedgwick, Mo., where he bought a farm, but in 1875, on account of poor health, returned to San Francisco, and was employed as salesman and foreman of the lumber yard of C. L. Dingley & Co., the concern he previously worked for.

Children:-

- I. Jane F. Foss, b. July 13, 1870, Sedgwick, Mo., d. Sept. 11, 1870, Sedgwick.
- II. Fred W. Foss, b. Aug. 1, 1871, Sedgwick.
- III. Lulu M. Foss, b. Sept. 15, 1872, Sedgwick, d. Dec. 28, 1878, San Francisco.
- IV. Levi T. Foss, b. Jan. 9, 1875, Sedgwick.
- V. Maud L. Foss, b. Apr. 20, 1877, San Francisco.
- VI. Gertrude S. Foss, b. Nov. 22, 1879, San Francisco.
- VII. Martin S. Foss, b. Sept. 24, 1884, San Francisco.

9. Alamanda Foss, b. in Machias, Mo., May 1, 1843, m. 1st., N. P. Dilhuan, a lumberman of Marshfield, Mo. She m. 2nd., Leverett Tupper. He was a lumberman and they lived in Marshfield.

- VI. Martha Greenlaw Crocker, born in Machias, July 2, 1803, married May 26, 1822, Levi Bowker, b. in Jonesboro, Me., Aug. 20, 1795, son of Levi and Betsey (Watts) Bowker. He was a land surveyor and lived in Machias after his marriage. He d. there June 19, 1887. His wife d. in Machias, May 24, 1886.

Children:-

1. Simeon C. Bowker, b. in Machias, Nov. 7, 1823, m. Frances S. Cilley. He was a teamster and lived in Machias until 1872 when he removed to Sebec, Wash.

Children:-

Nellie, m. --- Case, and d. - Martha, m. --- Doncaster, lived in Hadlock, Wash., and d. about 1894. - Joseph, Samuel C., and Frank. All b. in Machias but Frank.

2. Willington Bowker, b. Dec. 2, 1824, Machias, d. Aug. 11, 1825, Machias.
3. Nathan Smith Bowker, b. in Machias, May 15, 1826, m. June 20, 1848, Mary A. Berry, b. in Machias, Nov. 23, 1827, xxn of dau. of Stephen and Rebecca G. (Berry) Berry. He was a lumberman and lived nearly all his life in Marshfield. He was Town Clerk for twenty years and later Treasurer of the town. For some thirty years was Chairman of the Board of Selectmen. He d. in Marshfield, July 18, 1910. His widow d. in Marshfield, Apr. 11, 1911.

Children:-

All born in Marshfield.

- I. Stephen Burgoyne Bowker, b. Mar.10,1849, d. Dec. 15,1868, Port Gamble, Wash.
- II. Simsom Oscar Bowker, b. Jan.20,1851, m. Mar.2, 1872, Keziah J. Holmes, and d. May 1,1907.
- III. Ferdinand Tinker Bowker, b. June 17,1853, m. Oct. 3,1879, Lillie Bernice Palmer.
- IV. Samuel Crocker Bowker, b. May 11,1855, d. Mar.13, 1887, Aitkin, Minn.
- X. Ada Flora Bowker, b. Nov.6,1865, m. May 26,1897, Dayton Wilbur Smith.

4. Augustine Bowker, b. in Machias, Nov.25,1827, m. June 28, 1854, Eunice S. Hall, b. in Whiting, Me., Apr.14,1832, dau. of Peter and Eliza(Small)Hall.
He was a lumberman and lived on the old Waterhouse farm, owned by his great grandfather, Znoch Waterhouse. He d. in Marshfield, formerly a part of Machias, Mar. 6,1885. He held various town offices. His widow m. again and d. in Marshfield.

Children:-

All born in Marshfield.

- I. Kate Crocker Bowker, b. Apr.5,1855, m. Nov.28, 1878, Frank H. Thompson, b. in Jonesboro, Me. Sept.11,1852. She d. Dec.19,1880.
- II. Josephine Bowker, b. Jan.15,1857, d. Jan.16,1885, Marshfield.
- III. Sarah Ann Bowker, b. Sept.2,1858, d. unm.
- IV. Son, unnamed, b. Nov.11,1860, d. Dec.7,1860, Marshfield.
- V. Lucinda Chaloner Bowker, b. June 8,1862, d. Nov. 17,1878, Marshfield.
- VI. Emma Hobart Bowker, b. July 17,1864, d. Mar.6, 1886, Marshfield.
- VII. Augusta Washington Bowker, b. Dec.3,1867, d. Apr. 18,1876,

5. Ferdinand Bowker, b. in Machias, Aug.7,1829, m. Lucy Boynton. He was a lumberman and mill hand and lived in Machias where he d. Sept.23,1852. His wife d.

Children:-

- I. Levi Bowker, m. twice. Had two children by first wife, and several by the second. He lived and died in Campello, Mass.
- II. Child, d. in infancy.

6. Warren Bowker, b. Mar.8,1832, Machias, d. Feb.24,1834, Machias.

7. George Wiles Bowker, b. in Machias, Oct.10,1833, m. June 27, 1882, Mrs. Lucinda Crocker, widow of Edward Crocker, and dau. of Amos B. and Jana A.(Barry)Noyes. She was b. in Machias, Feb.22,1846.

He was a lumberman. About 1857 he removed to Olympia, Wash. He d. in Lacey, Wash., Jan. 5, 1905.

Children:-

- I. Annie Boynton Bowker, b. Nov. 21, 1834, Machias, d. Mar. 13, 1888, Machias.
- II. Harold George Bowker, b. in Olympia, Wash., June 2, 1839, m. Apr. 1, 1911, Martha R. Gehrke.
8. Enoch C. Bowker, b. Dec. 25, 1837, Machias, d. Nov. 9, 1866, San Francisco, Calif., unm.
9. Martha Ann Bowker, b. in Machias, Apr. 4, 1840, m. Dec. 29, 1861, Roscoe Greene Boynton, b. in Machias, July 15, 1836, son of Stephen and Elmira (Brown) Boynton. He was a farmer and teamster and lived on the homestead at Machias Village. His wife d. in Machias, Sept. 12, 1902.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I. Almira Brown Boynton, b. Dec. 24, 1862, Machias, d. June 6, 1884, Machias.
- II. Anna Cora Boynton, b. Aug. 21, 1865, d. Aug. 14, 1880, Machias.
- III. Emily Jane Boynton, b. Oct. 15, 1867, m. June 25, 1890, Bradford James Estey.
- IV. George Bowker Boynton, b. Oct. 13, 1870, m. June 7, 1905, Frances Gertrude Perry.
10. Hannah Bowker, b. Aug. 14, 1841, Machias, d. May 30, 1842, Machias.
- V. Abigail Crocker, born in Machias, Mar. 7, 1806, married June 13, 1826, William Flynn, born in Machias, Aug. 1, 1804, son of William and Rebecca (Burnham) Flynn. He was a lumberman. Moved to Cherryfield, Me., in 1838, where he lived the rest of his life and died Apr. 23, 1892. His widow died there Nov. 12, 1894.

Children:-

1. George William Flynn, b. in Machias, June 15, 1829, m. Sept. 14, 1855, Mary Jane Longfellow, b. in Machias, dau. of Eri and Jane (Stewart) Longfellow. She d. in Machias, Apr. 24, 1860, and he m. 2nd., Nov. 2, 1865, Thirza Gatchell, b. Machias, Oct. 5, 1843. He was a lumberman for many years, but on account of poor health went into the grocery business about 1888. He resided in Marshfield and later in Machias, where he d. May 7, 1907. His widow d. in Machias, Mar. 4, 1913.

Children:-

- I. Ella Jane Flynn, b. in Cherryfield, Aug. 18, 1857, m. Feb. 3, 1883, Albert Crowell, of Haverhill, Mass.

By second wife.

- II. Csgood Getchell Flynn, b. Oct.30,1866, Whitneyville Me., d. Aug.30,1867, Whitneyville.
 III. Son, b. Apr.10,1870, d. infancy.

2. Abigail Catherine Flynn, b. in Machias, Apr.11,1832, m. July 17,1852, Arthur Ricker Nash, b. in Cherryfield, Me., Oct.18,1826, son of William B. and Tryphena(Leighton) Nash.
 He was a druggist. Died in Cherryfield, Mar.11,1885.

Children:-

- I. Emma C. Nash, b. in Cherryfield, May 26,1855,m. Sumner Hutchinson.
 II. Nellie Nash, b. Nov.16,1859, Cherryfield, d. Oct.1, 1860, Cherryfield.

3. Mary Aubine Flynn, b. Jan.18,1839, Cherryfield, Unm.

4. Horace Walter Flynn, b. in Cherryfield, May 1,1841, m. July 15,1874, Abbie D. Tracy, b. in Cherryfield, Mar.11,1851, dau. of Caleb and Mary A.(Funbar)Tracy. She d. in Cherryfield, Sept.9,1874, and he m. 2nd., Mar.22,1876, Dora M. Getchell, b. in Whitneyville, Me., Jan.26,1855, dau. of Isander W. and Lizzie H.(Farnsworth)Getchell.
 He was a lumberman and d. in Cherryfield, May 7,1889.

No children.

- VI. Elvira Crocker, born in Machias, Me., Jan.9,1807, married, Sept. 2, 1826, Sherburne Huse, born Feb.12,1801.
 Believing that the pines of Wisconsin would be beneficial to his health, the family left Machias in March, 1846, and went to Boston, Mass., by boat. From there they went to Albany, N.Y. partly by train and the rest of the way by team. From Albany they went by canal to Buffalo and thence by steamer to Milwaukee, and by team to Madison, Wis. They had started for central Michigan, but Mr. Huse built a small frame house at Madison and remained there until Oct., 1847. "The attractions of The Lakes of St. Croix were even at that early date not unknown," and the family made the journey by team from Madison to La Crosse, Wis., where they took a steamer for Stillwater, Minn. Mr. Huse was a millwright and on the boat met a Mr. Walker, a miller, in the little settlement of Marine, and as the result of his conversations with the latter decided to stop at Stillwater. While there he received a letter from Franklin Steele, at St. Anthony, now Minneapolis, Minn., urging him to come to that place and assist him in building a saw mill. Mr. Steele offered to give Mr. Huse alot of land near the mill site on which to build himself a house, which was to be built out of the first lumber sawed by the new mill. This offer was accepted and in May, 1848, Mr. Huse and family ~~went~~ removed to St. Anthony, and installed themselves in a log cabin which had been built by French traders. A small stream flowed near the cabin which was, for years known as Huse's Creek. As soon as the first lumber was ready Mr. Huse and his two sons carried it on their backs to the lot he had selected on the northeast corner of what is now Second Ave. S.E. and Second St. Here he built a house of six rooms which was the

first frame house built in what is now the city of Minneapolis. They moved into their new home in Oct. 1848, while the upper part of the house was still unfinished. In recounting these times Mrs. Parker, one of the daughters, writes.- "It was almost a daily occurrence to find Indians in my mother's best parlor. They would walk in and through the little house boldly and stoically, usually seating themselves on the floor, and the members of the family would have to walk around them. Often they brought cranberries or other fruit to sell or trade.. *** At that time their visits were received as a matter of course and little attention was paid to them." Mrs. Parker continues,- "My father died at St. Anthony, Jan.5,1850, and as there was no such thing as a hearse in the settlement at that time, the very plain coffin was placed in a small, very ordinary express wagon, drawn by one horse. My father was the first American buried in the old Maple Hill cemetery." His widow m. later, Thomas Nason, and d. in Minneapolis, Sept.1,1836.

Children:-

1. Sanford J. Huse, b. in Machias, Me., Mar.8,1827, m. Oct.1851, Lucetta Young, at Lowell, Mass. He went West ~~in~~ with his parents and d. in St. Anthony, Minn., Sept.27,1852.
2. Hester Ann Huse, b. in Machias, Nov.20,1828. She is referred to by her sister as Elvira in one or two cases and also as Hester, so that her name may have been Hester Elvira. She m. 1st., Calvin C. Church. Mrs. Parker says,- "The social center of the settlement of St. Anthony during the winter of 1848-9 was a two story log house that had been erected by the owners of the new mill and directly across the street from it. This house had been erected for the purpose of boarding those who were employed in the mill, nearly twenty persons. The landlord during this winter was Calvin C. Church, who afterwards married my sister Hester. He was the Ward McAllister of the day and the principal mover in most social functions." Hester m. 2nd., John H. Noble, and probably lived in Stillwater, Minn.
3. George Sherburne Huse, b. in Machias, Sept.20,1830, m. Feb. 2,1862, Mary Agnes Benard, b. Feb. 1827, dau. of Samuel Benard, an English actor. Mr. Huse went to Wisconsin with his parents and lived with them in St. Anthony. In 1869 he removed to Duluth, Minn., when the population of that city was less than 500. He served for a time as Chief of Police and later was employed by the Lake Superior & Mississippi R.R. Co., afterwards a part of the Nickel Plate System. He d. in Duluth, Dec.28,1898. His widow d. Sept.1908, Durwood, Minn.

Children:-

- I. Frank Sanford Huse, b. in Hudson City, N.J., Oct.24, 1864, m. Feb.14,1900, Mary Elizabeth Fredrickson. ~~Frank Sanford Huse, b. Apr.12,1862, Duluth, d. Jan.15,~~

II. George Arthur Huse, b. Apr. 12, 1867, Duluth, d. Jan. 5, or 7, 1908, Duluth, unm.

4. Amanda Melissa Huse, b. in Machias, Sept. 13, 1833 or 1834, m. Sept. 16, or 19, 1849, Lucius Noise Parker, b. in Cran, N. Y., Dec. 14, 1823. He was a veterinary surgeon by profession. Went to St. Anthony Falls, now Minneapolis, in 1848, where he lived, except two years in the Black Hills, Dakota, until his death, May 12, 1893. His widow d. in Minneapolis, Oct. 18, 1913. The Minneapolis Journal in its issue of Oct. 19, 1913, published the following.-

"Story of 65 years in Minneapolis told in Autobiography of Pioneer Woman."

"Mrs. Amanda M. Parker, who died Last Night, Leaves Narrative of Her Life."

"The following is Mrs. Amanda M. Parker's story of her life, from March 1846, when, with her parents she left Machias, Me., for the west. It is replete with incidents of pioneer life, including encounters with Indians and wolves and show how the people of Minneapolis lived sixty-five years ago."

We have not the space to give all of this story. Items from it we have already used in the sketch of Mrs. Parker's father, brother and sister. We will give two incidents in her own words.

"During the summer of 1848 there were only four marriageable white young women in St. Anthony. *** As there were also only about ten or fifteen young unmarried women in St. Paul, the total supply in both towns of young women for dance and other social functions was somewhat limited. Therefore, when a dance of any pretensions was announced in St. Paul, it was necessary to call upon the reserve force of young women in Minneapolis to fill out the sets. When a dance took place in St. Anthony the four young women of that settlement were augmented by the buds and blossoms from St. Paul.. **** On the evening of the Fourth of July a dance had been announced to take place at Bass' hotel - now the Merchants hotel - in St. Paul. *** Those who had the arrangements of the proposed dance in charge sent as their emissary to collect the marriageable female contingent of St. Anthony, a Mr. Bissell. He arrived in an open Concord wagon, drawn by two horses. His disappointment was keen when Luther Patch, father of the Patch sisters, would not let his daughters go. After many paternal instructions as to what constituted the proper conduct for young ladies who hoped for future social favors, my sister, Jane, and I climbed into the rear seat of the comfortable Concord and we started. At that time the government was transferring the Sioux Indians from a reservation in Wisconsin to one above St. Anthony some distance. There were Indians everywhere, making the trip by slow stages. Thousands of them were

camped on what is at present the campus of the state university, then known as Cheevertown. When we arrived at a point where a state reform school afterwards was built, between St. Paul and Minneapolis, we were stopped by a drunken Indian taking hold of the bridle of one of the horses. He demanded whiskey. He and his companion had been to St. Paul, and as was always the custom with all Indians, if one had gotten intoxicated, the other had remained sober to guard his associate. Mr. Bissell struck the Indian who had interrupted our journey over the head with the butt of his whip, who was forced to release his hold on the bridle. When the sober Indian saw this he started for us, aiming an 18-inch-long revolver at our driver. The horses by this time were on the dead run, but the fleet footed Indian was not to be shaken so easily and he kept abreast of our buggy for more than a mile. Either caution or gallantry preventing him from aiming his ugly-looking weapon at either of us girls. This race against death was highly exciting, and when the half-crazed redman showed signs of exhaustion, and discovered that he could no longer keep abreast of our buggy, he fired at our driver, the shock knocking Mr. Bissell's hat into the road. After stopping at the first store in St. Paul so that Mr. Bissell could purchase new head gear we continued on our way to the dance and we did not permit the incident of the ride to mar in any way the festivities of Bass' hotel. **** The Indian's greeting, however, left its impression, for on our return home the next day, we did not return by the 'old river road,' through the avenues of tepees and lanes of the men of the forest, but more cautiously journeyed away round back of what is now Lake Como."

"It was one day in June, 1849, when Simon Folsom, who, with his young wife occupied a little log house on what was afterwards called 'the old St. Anthony road,' now University Avenue, sent a team to St. Anthony for me and Miss. Margaret Farnham, to come to his house as his wife had just died. When we arrived there the only other person at the house was Mrs. Patch. Miss. Farnham and I rendered such aid to the bereaved pioneer as was within our power, and as Mr. Folsom was worn out from his long watching and anxious care of his sick wife, it remained the duty of us two girls to 'set up with the corpse.' It was considerably after midnight that we had fallen asleep, but were suddenly awakened by the sound of a terrific turmoil just outside of the door, caused by the dogs having been attacked by a pack of wolves. The combat became so fierce that the wolves had the dogs retreating and, finally, in their fear and confusion, the whole pack, dogs and all, burst through the door and continued the war at our feet. The howling and yelping of the desperate brutes had in the meantime aroused Mr. Folsom and, as Miss. Farnham and I made a dash for one door, Mr. Folsom opened another door and discharged his shot gun in the face of the pack. This caused confusion and fear among the wolves and gave the dogs renewed courage and the whole lot of them went racing across the prairie. The outer door was then securely bolted and barred, but the uncertainties of the situation pre-

vented us from getting further sleep during the rest of the night."

Children:-

Of Mrs. Amanda (Huse) Parker.

- I. George Burdette Parker*, b. in St. Anthony, July 19, 1850, m. June 20, 1879, Rose Leddy, who d.
 - II. Elvira Jeanette Parker, b. in St. Anthony, Jan. 31, 1852, m. Jan. 15, 1871, Augustus Thompson.
 - III. Harriett Ett Parker, b. at Lake Harriett, Sept. 20, 1853, m. June 23, 1880, Alonzo Varner, and d. in Minneapolis, June 2, 1900.
 - IV. Orin Noise Parker, b. May 21, 1855, Lake Harriett. d. in Nevada, June 12, 1900, unm.
 - V. Phinneas Favette Parker, b. July 26, 1856, Minneapolis, d. Dec. 25, 1856, Minneapolis.
 - VI. Frank William Parker, b. in Minneapolis, Feb. 20, 1858, m. June 10, 1884, Agnes Collins. He d.
 - VII. Sanford Ernest Parker, b. Sept. 24, 1859, Minneapolis, d. Mar. 11, 1860, Minneapolis.
 - VIII. Charles Alford Parker, b. in Minneapolis, Sept. 24, 1867, m. Aug. 9, 1888, Katherine Elizabeth West.
5. Jane S. Huse, b. in Machias, May 8, 1835, m. Charles Kingsley, and d. in St. Anthony, Dec. 18, 1851.
6. Eveline E. Huse, b. in Machias, Jan. 5, 1837, m. Oct. 23, 1853, Amos M. Bean, at St. Paul, and d. in St. Anthony, Dec. 12, 1856.
- VII. George Crocker, born in Machias, Me., Nov. 20 or 22, 1810, married Oct. 29, 1834, Lucinda Harmon, b. in Machias, Oct. 8, 1812, dau. of Samuel and Mercy (Fisher) Harmon. He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Machias, where he d. July 24, 1890. His widow d. in Machias about ten years later.

Children:-

1. Sophia Harmon Crocker, b. in Machias, May 13, 1835, m. 1853, James Thomas Williamson, b. in Machias, May 4, 1831, son of Abram and Sarah (Baker) Williamson. He was a blacksmith in Machias and removed to Washington Ter. in 1859, and settled at Fort Camble. He was a machinist for years and also an engineer on a tow boat. Worked forty years for one concern. Was a representative to Olympia two years. School clerk 16 years and U.S. County Commissioner 7 years. He and his wife came East in 1876 and his wife d. in Machias, Me., Oct. 31, 1876. He m. again and lived at Bothel, Wash.

Children:-

- I. Mary D. Williamson, b. 1855, m. Asbury Lee Waterhouse.

*He was the first male white child born in St. Anthony, now Minneapolis

- II. Amanda E. Williamson, b. in Machias, Apr. 22, 1856, m. Aug. 15, 1875, Charles W. Smith, and d. in Seattle, Wash., Dec. 17, 1904. He was a steamboat engineer.

Child:-

1. Walter Lee Smith, b. in Seattle, June 16, 1876, m., about 1901, Lena Graves, and d. in Seattle, Aug. 15, 1907.

Child:-

- I. Harold C. Smith, b. Nov. 23, 1905.

- III. Lucinda M. Williamson, b. in Machias, Sept. 13, 1857, m. Nov. 25, 1875, Osmer A. Case, b. in Lubec, Me., Nov. 14, 1854.

- IV. John Abraham Williamson, b. in Machias, Mar. 11, 1859, m. Nov. 4, 1882, Wilhelmina Bishop, b. in Briar Island, Nova Scotia, Apr. 1, 1866.

2. Della A. Crocker, b. in Machias, Me., June 1, 1837, m. Sept. 1, 1853, Horace Thaxter Gardner, b. in Machias, May 11, 1830, son of Thomas and Sarah (Barry) Gardner. He was a lumberman and resided in Machias.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I. Albert Gardner, b. Dec. 22, 1854, d. Dec. 31, 1854, Machias.
- II. Ella M. Gardner, b. Nov. 21, 1856, d. Nov. 24, 1856, Machias.
- III. William S. Gardner, b. Apr. 18, 1859, m. Dec. 25, 1879, Harriet C. Crowley, b. in Addison, Me., Apr. 13, 1860.
- IV. Evelyn S. Gardner, b. Dec. 20, 1864, d. Aug. 20, 1865, Machias.
3. George S. Crocker, b. in Machias, Mar. 28, 1840, d. in Machias, Dec. 11, 1868, unm.
4. Georgianna Crocker, b. in Machias, Mar. 28, 1840, d. in Machias, June 26, 1858, unm.
5. Anson Crocker, b. in Machias, May 17, 1843, m. July 3, 1869, Ellen G. Estey, b. in Whiting, Me., Apr. 2, 1857, dau. of Samuel and Eliza (Kelley) Estey. In 1862 he enlisted in the 11th. Me., Vols., and served until the close of the war. Afterwards he went West on two different occasions, but finally settled in Machias as a painter, and d. there July 26, 1913.

No children:

6. Infant.

Major

7. Andrew Jackson Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Me., Nov. 17, 1846. He was a ship carpenter and farmer, and in 1914 lived at Chatham, Wash., unm.
8. Junie Etta Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Apr. 20, 1850, m. Dec. 1878, Alberto Longfellow, b. in Machias, Apr. 2, 1849, son of Gates and Statira (Smith) Longfellow. He has always lived in Machias. Was employed for a time in a lumber mill, later became a policeman and afterwards a farmer. His wife d. in Machias, Dec. 12, 1888.

No children.

9. Amanda Crocker, b. in Machias, June 3, 1852, d. June 3, 1853, Machias.

VIII. Simeon Enoch Crocker, born in Machias, Oct. 17, 1815, married, May 22, 1842, Adeline Priscilla Jordan, born in Cooper, Me., Dec. 1825, dau. of James M. and Priscilla (Kates) Jordan. In his younger days he was a lumberman, but the rest of his life he was a farmer in Marshfield, where he died Mar. 16, 1894. His wife died in Marshfield, Feb. 28, 1887.

Children:-

1. Simeon Enoch Crocker, b. in Machias, Apr. 10, 1844, m. ----? who d. Oct. 18, 1904. He was a lumberman, lived in California and d. Sept. 14, 1899.

Children:-

- I. Josephine, m. Charles Silvey.
- II. Abraham.
- III. James.

2. Amelia Adeline Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Me., Dec. 8, 1846, m. John R. McKenzie. He was a blacksmith and lived in Machias until about 1879 when he removed to Hudson, Mass., where his wife d. Dec. 8, 1908. He afterwards went to a soldier's home.

Children:-

Ada, Henry, Joseph, Minnie, Nina, Pearl and Ezzaz Ernest.

3. Elouisa Etta Crocker, b. Aug. 11, 1848, Marshfield, d. Aug. 9, 1849, Marshfield.
4. Laura Katherine Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Sept. 6, 1851, m. Sept. 19, 1872, Albert M. Hoyt. (See his family.)
5. Josephine Flora Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Apr. 28, 1853, m. Charles Eldredge. He is a stenographer and they lived in Worcester.

No children.

6. Lorenzo Harmon Crocker, b. Feb. 15, 1855, Marshfield. He was

a farmer and lumberman and lived in several states, but d. in Marshfield, Mar. 8, 1900, unm.

7. Sanford Huse Crocker, b. in Marshfield, June 20, 1856, m. Apr. 25, 1887, Cynthia Belle Foss, b. in Whitneyville, Me., Nov. 10, 1865, dau. of William H. and Olive L. (Day) Foss.

He has been a farmer and teamster and lived in Marshfield and Machias.

Children:-

I. Florence Crocker, b. in Machias, Aug. 7, 1889, m. Wilton Foss.

II. Mabel Crocker, b. May 14, 1893, Machias, d. Sept. 7, 1899.

8. Henry Austin Crocker, b. Feb. 3, 1860, Marshfield, d. Jan. 3, 1861, Marshfield.

9. Frank Pierce Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Mar. 3, 1862, m. Anna Bruce. He is employed in an automobile factory in Chicago.

Children:-

Lida C.; Amanda E.; and Bruce.

10. Amanda Williamson Crocker, b. in Marshfield, May 7, 1864, m. 1st., Nov. 23, 1890, John Hilliard Seavey, b. in Brooks, Me., Sept. 30, 1865 or 66, son of Henry H. and Emily (Bixby) Seavey. He lived on a farm, but was a pressman in a clothing shop. He d. in Union, Me., Aug. 14, 1899, and she m., 2nd., Nov. 13, 1909, Charles Albert Averill, b. in Piscasset, Me., Feb. 9, 1860, son of James and Sarah (Groves) Averill. He is a lumber surveyor and they lived in Waterville, Me.

Children:-

I. Henry Enoch Seavey, b. Dec. 1895, Brooks, Me.

11. Ernest Connelous Crocker, b. Sept. 24, 1866, Marshfield, He is engaged in gold mining in Alaska, unm., in 1916.

- IX. Mary Crocker, born in Machias, Sept. 20, 1817, married, 1st., May 31, 1840, John F. Harmon, born in Machias, Apr. 6, 1816, son of Samuel and Mercy (Fisher) Harmon.

At the age of twenty he had the only store in Marshfield, then a part of Machias, and continued in the same business until 1866, when he built the "Harmon Block" in Machias, and engaged in the lumber business. He was also interested in the ship-building. About 1875 he retired from the lumber business and became interested in the Machias bank. He was a Director in the Machias Savings Bank from its organization in 1870. He was one of the Selectmen, treasurer and an assessor in Marshfield. He died in Machias, July 29, 1893. His wife

died Jan.27,1870, and he m. a 2nd., Mrs. Mary E. OBrien.

Children:-

1. Fidelia Abigail Harmon, b. Dec.12,1840, Machias, d. Feb. 18,1863, Arcata, Calif.
2. Sophia Catherine Harmon, b. in Machias, Sept.24,1842, m. Nov.17,1867, Edward W. Farrar, b. in Washington, Me., Aug.5,1837. He enlisted in Co. H. 28th. Me. Reg., Sept.10 1862, and was discharged July 12,1863. Re-enlisted Dec.10,1863 as Commissary Sergeant in Co. E. 2nd. Me. Cavalry and was discharged Dec.6,1865. After the war he was a farmer at his home in Washington, Me. His wife d. in Woburn, Mass., Apr.27,1889.

Child:-

- I. Mary H. Farrar, b. in Washington, Nov.11,1875, m. Fred Bowker, of Machias.
3. Lauretta Harmon, b. in Machias, Sept.27,1845, m. July 14, 1864, Magloire Maynard, b. in St. George, Henryville, Canada East, Mar. 12,1839, son of Francis and Zoia (Bunville)Maynard. He was a lumberman and farmer and resided in Marshfield, where he d. June 6,1880. He served in the Civil War in Co. C, 6th. Me. Reg., and in the 1st. Me. Sharpshooters. Was Corporal of Co. c, of this reg. until the close of the war. His widow d. Feb.18,1913.

Children:-

All born in Marshfield but the first.

- I. Angie Leta Maynard, b. in Machias, Feb.2,1865, m. Otis Charles Haven.
- II. Emery Harmon Maynard, b. Dec.2,1867, m. Elizabeth Jane Garnett.
- III. Nora Esther Maynard, b. Feb.5,1870, m. Irving McEacharn.
- IV. Henry Smith Maynard, b. Nov.22,1872, m. Effie May Smith.
- V. Ella Smith Maynard, b. Apr.28,1875, d. Sept.22, 1877, Marshfield.
- VI. William Magloire Maynard, b. Feb.26,1877, m. Susan Albee.
- VII. Newell Carroll Maynard, Nov.26,1880, m. Olive Henderson Dunne.
4. Lorenzo Dow Harmon, b. in Marshfield, Me., Jan.21,1850, m. Oct.28,1874, Mrs. Amelia Chambers, widow of Robert Sam Chambers, and dau. of William and Lillias (Spencer)Palmer. She was b. in Machias, May 18,1840, and d. in Marshfield, May 26,1887. He m. 2ndly., Oct.13, 1893, Lizzie Norton. He was a farmer and lived on the homestead farm in Marshfield. He d. in Augusta, Me., Nov.6,1907. His wife d. in Machiasport, Me., Oct.30,1905.

No children.

5. Ida Bell Harmon, b. in Marshfield, June 22, 1856, m. Apr. 26, 1874, Deola Celostine Getchell, (See his family) b. in Whitneyville, Me., Aug. 5, 1850, son of Steel and Martha J. (Holmes) Getchell. When about twenty one years old he removed to Marshfield and entered the milling business. In 1887 he had a grist-mill built in Machias from his own plans which he has since operated and is said to be a miller of superior ability. He has held the offices of Selectman, Town Clerk, Treasurer, assessor and school agent.

Children:-

- I. Maud May Getchell, b. Mar. 15, 1875, Marshfield, d. July 7, 1878, Marshfield.
- II. Mina Ray Getchell, b. Mar. 4, 1876, Marshfield, d. May 24, 1908, Machias, Me.
- III. Deola Guy Getchell, b. in Marshfield, Oct. 28, 1878, m. Sept. 22, 1914, Mary Maguire, of Machias.
- IV. Thomas Gardner Getchell, b. May 1, 1891, Marshfield. unm.
- V. Mary Jane Getchell, b. in Machias, Oct. 15, 1890, m. June 10, 1913, Charles Dinsmore, of Machias.

6. Seymour Edward Harmon, b. Apr. 23, 1860, Marshfield, d. Apr. 27, 1876, Marshfield.

5 4

1702591

MARY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Machias, Me., May 21, 1778, married, Nov. 1810, Benjamin Hoyt.

He was a farmer and lived in that portion of Machias, between East and West Machias, called Hoyttown, all his life. His wife died in Machias, Mar. 13, 1848.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Nelson Hoyt, born in Machias, Nov. 17, 1811, married, Oct. 27, 1836, Elizabeth A. Armstrong, born in England, Jan. or Oct. 28, 1819, dau. of William and Margaret (Langrow?) Armstrong. He was a miller and lived in Machias, where he died, Mar. 4, 1883. His wife died in Machias, Jan. 23, 1881.

Children:-

1. Sarah Victoria Hoyt, b. in Machias, Oct. 3, 1838, m. James An-

drew Thompson. He went West and became a saw filer for the Puget Mills Co., at Port Gamble, Wash., where he d. May 22, 1911. His widow d. in Seattle, Wash., July 20, 1911. At Mr. Thompson's death a Machias paper had this to say of him: "He spent 53 years of continuous service in the employ of the Puget Mills Co. Was head filer at the time of his death. His wife went to Washington, across the Isthmus, two years after he went there."

Children:-

- I. Clara Harris Thompson, b. in Machias, Apr. 24, 1859, m. 1st., Alfred Gaston, of England; 2ndly., Harry Deal, of Seattle, Wash.; 3rd., Gustan A. Chandler.
- II. Josephine E. Thompson, b. Jan. 27, 1865, m. Jose Robertson Mortell.
- III. Ada Thompson, m. Benjamin Robertson.
- IV. William Thompson, m. Lillian Herdman.
- V. Mary Elizabeth Thompson, d. June 13, 1885, Port Gamble.

II. Luther Hoyt, d. about 25 years of age.

III. Rebecca M. Hoyt, m. in

2. Theodore Nelson Hoyt, b. in Machias, Sept. 14, 1840, m. 1861, Sarah A. Fitzhenry, b. in Machias. She d. in Seattle, Wash., about 1895.

He was a sailor for many years. Saw service in the Navy in the Civil War and saw the fight between the Monitor and the Merrimac. Moved to Seattle in 1869 and in 1916 was living on a chicken ranch at Manchester, Wash.

Children:-

- I. Percy Hoyt, b. Apr., Machias, m. and had two boys.
- II. Mary Bibber Hoyt, b. Jan. 2, Machias, m. and had three sons and a daughter.

3. Anna Elizabeth Hoyt, b. May 9, 1842, Machias, d. May 9, 1862, Machias, unm.

4. William Otis Hoyt, b. in Machias, Mar. 30, 1844, m. Mary E. Holmes.

He was in the Civil War and lived in Machias, where he d. Apr. 9, 1871.

Child:-

I. Francis Hoyt, d. age 3 mos.

5. Francis Urbin Hoyt, b. Apr. 11, 1846, Machias, d. Aug. 22, 1863, on a voyage to Puget Sound.

6. John R. Hoyt, b. Nov. 6, 1848, Machias, He is a saw filer, and lives at Port Gamble, unm.

7. Henry Tobey Hoyt, b. in Machias, Mar. 3, 1849, m. Linnie Sullivan, of Whitneyville, Me.
He was a river driver and lived in Machias, His wife d. there, Feb. 2, 1890.

Children:-

- I. Arthur Nelson Hoyt, m. but no children.
- II. Francis Hoyt, m. one child.
- III. Verda May Hoyt, unm.

8. Madora Electer Hoyt, b. Oct. 6, 1850, Machias, d. Mar. 26, 1903, Port Gamble, Wash., unm.

9. George Washington Hoyt, b. Feb. 14, 1854, Machias. Is a millman and lives in Machias, unm.

10. Lucy Elizabeth Hoyt, b. in Machias, Me., Apr. 19, 1857, m. Apr. 28, 1883, Herbert E. Berry, b. in Machias, Feb. 16, 1854, son of Charles H. and Elizabeth (Armstrong) Berry.
He is a teamster and they reside in Seattle,

Children:-

All born in Port Gamble.

- I. John Alfred Hoyt, b. Nov. 29, 1883, m. Nellie Pierce.
- II. Fred Hillard Hoyt, b. June 2, 1890.
- III. George Washington Hoyt, b. Oct. 6, 1894.
- IV. Elizabeth Armstrong Hoyt, b. June 25, 1898.

- II. Luther Hoyt, d. aged about 25 years.

- III. Rebecca H. Hoyt, b. in Machias, (Dec. 1, 1818?) m. Elliot Hoyt, b. 1804, son of Daniel and Ellen (Davy) Hoyt. He d. in Machias, Dec. 31, 1850, His widow d. in Machias, Mar. 23, 1863.

Children:-

- I. Sanford B. Hoyt, b. 1836, d. Jan. 26, 1854, Machias.
- II. William H. Hoyt, b. 1840, d. June 4, 1865, Machias.
- III. John R. Hoyt, b. Sept. 1842, d. Feb. 1, 1861.

- IV. Ruth Waterhouse Hoyt, born in Machias, Apr. 28, 1818, married, Dec. 15, 1836, Robert Wiles Armstrong, born in Carlisle, Scotland, Aug. 12, 1815, son of William and Margaret (Langhorn) Armstrong. He was a carpenter, lived in Machias all his life and died, Aug. 24, 1905. His wife died in Machias, May 4, 1891.

Children:-

- 1. Margaret Melissa Armstrong, b. in Machias, Apr. 20, 1838, m. Mar. 4, 1860, Stephen ~~Thaddeus~~ Thaddeus Hastey, b. in Machias, June 20, 1839, son of James and Phoebe (Berry) Hastey.
He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Machias.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I. Anna E. Hastey, b. Feb. 23, 1862, m. George Fanno.

- II. Stephen Edward Haste, b. in Machias, Mar. 17, 1864, m. Edna Demmons.
- III. Phoebe R. Haste, b. in Mar. 22, 1865, m. George W. Steere.
- IV. Lucy E. Haste, b. Aug. 6, 1868, m. George Tuell.
- V. Asa A. Haste, b. Nov. 14, 1870, m. Lillie Armstrong.
- VI. Josephine R. Haste, b. June 9, 1873, m. Herbert Gardner.
- VII. George W. Haste, b. Apr. 12, 1875, m. Zara Stuart.
- VIII. Frederic W. Haste, b. Aug. 7, 1877, m. Nellie Look.
- IX. Hattie S. Haste, b. Feb. 24, 1881, m. Lester Cates.

2. Alonzo Francis Armstrong, b. in Machias, Dec. 9, 1839, m. Feb. 21, 1865, Elvira Urania Keneston, b. in Thittneyville, Me., Dec. 25, 1846, dau. of John T. and Rhoda (Albee) Keneston. He was a blacksmith and wheelwright and lived in Machias where he d. July 1, 1894. Was in Civil War, 31st. Me. Reg. Co. H. Enlisted Feb. 20, 1864. Disc. Nov. 15, 1864.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I. Fannie Adelaide Armstrong, b. Mar. 15, 1866, m. Nathan L. Albee.
- II. William True Armstrong, b. Nov. 10, 1867, m. Grace E. Hoyt.
- III. Mary Anne Armstrong, b. Oct. 14, 1869, d. Sept. 11, 1873, Machias.
- IV. Rhoda Mildred Armstrong, b. Sept. 28, 1871, d. Mar. 31, 1874, Machias.
- V. Leslie Isaac Armstrong, b. Nov. 24, 1874, d. July 23, 1875, Machias.
- VI. Olive Maria Armstrong, b. Nov. 5, 1876, d. Jan. 17, 1905, Machias.
- VII. Jerome Harland Armstrong, b. Sept. 19, 1878, m. Marcia Hadley.
- VIII. Nellie May Armstrong, b. Sept. 29, 1880, m. Austin E. Crocker.
- IX. Eben Dewey Armstrong, b. Nov. 3, 1882.
- X. Mina Belle Armstrong, b. Oct. 28, 1884.
- XI. Archie Earl Armstrong, b. Sept. 21, 1885.
- XII. Howard Colby Armstrong, b. Apr. 27, 1888, m. Marcia Hanson.

3. William Adelbert Armstrong, b. in Machias, Aug. 12, 1841. He was a Corporal in Co. C, 31st. Me. Reg. Was wounded at the siege of Petersburg and d. in the hospital at Portsmouth Grove, R. I., Feb. 19, 1865, unm.

4. Edgar Deleon Armstrong, b. in Machias, Apr. 27, 1843, m. June 9, 1872, Frances Maria Cates, b. in Machiasport, Me., July 23, 1848, dau. of Asa and Maria (Palmer) Cates. He was a farmer and lived in Kansas. He d. in Morrill, Kan., Aug. 13, 1898.

Children:-

- I. Anna Bell Armstrong, b. Mar. 13, 1874, Machiasport, d. Jan. 1875, Machias.

- II. Geneva Lee Armstrong, b. Sept. 10, 1876, Machias, d. May 1877, Machias.
- III. Eugene Wallace Armstrong, b. Jan. 15, 1880, Hiawatha, Kan., m. Grace Lickis, of Kansas City, Mo.
- IV. Elmer Arthur Armstrong, b. in Hiawatha, Aug. 12, 1882, m. Mildred Wells.
- V. Grace May Armstrong, b. Dec. 18, 1887, m. Pearl W. Cloud, and d. June 20, 1912.

5. Amanda Adelaide Armstrong, b. in Machias, Mar. 7, 1845, m. 1st. July 25, 1868, Joseph Warren Segee, b. in Whiting, Me., July 1, 1845, son of Joseph and Eliza (Thompson) Segee. He was a farmer and lived the most of his life in Scituate, R.I. and Foster, R.I. He d. in the Rhode Island Hospital, Providence, R. I., Dec. 24, 1900. She m., 2ndly. Feb. 11, 1909, Albert Henry Lovett, b. in Scituate, R.I., July 31, 1847, son of Rowland and Lucina (Whipple) Lovett. He was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Scituate, R. I.

Children:-

- I. William Segee, b. May 16, 1869, Whiting, Me., d. 1873, Whiting.
- II. Frederick Wilson Segee, b. in Whiting, May 16, 1869, m. Apr. 1893, Nancy Grinnell.
- III. Frank Tenner Segee, b. Dec. 19, 1872, Whiting, unm.
- IV. Sarah Elizabeth Segee, b. in Scituate, R.I., Aug. 6, 1874, m. Aug. 5, 1901, George Everett Parker.
- V. Julia Amanda Segee, b. in Foster, R.I., Feb. 8, 1880, m. June 26, 1907, Roderick H. Harmon.

6. Warren Armstrong, b. in Machias, Sept. 2, 1846, m. 1st., Apr. 6, 1872, Clara Berry, b. in Marshfield, Me., 1855, dau. of Jones D. Berry. She d. in Marshfield, 1883, and he m. 2ndly., Sept. 27, 1884, Fannie Chambers, b. in Northfield, Me., May 9, 1864, dau. of Joseph Chambers. Mr. Armstrong was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Marshfield.

Children:-

By first wife.

- I. Lillie Mabel Armstrong, b. in Machias, Feb. 16, 1873, m. Asa Hasty.
- II. Frank Leslie Armstrong, b. in Machias, Apr. 24, 1876, m. Mae Boynton.
- III. Odessa May Armstrong, b. in Machias, Aug. 16, 1878, m. Alfred Weir.
- IV. Lester Armstrong, b. in Machias, Dec. 10, 1881, m. Clara Ingalls.
- V. Harold Armstrong, b. Dec. 10, 1881, Machias, d. Nov. 30, 1884, Marshfield.
- VI.

By second wife.

- VI. Leroy W. Armstrong, b. Aug. 12, 1885, Marshfield.
- VII. Clara E. Armstrong, b. June 1, 1887, Marshfield.

VIII. Henry Armstrong, m. Flora Ross.

IX. Infant.

7. Mary Ann Armstrong, b. in Machias, Mar.16,1849, m. Franklin Hoyt. He was a sailor and d. in Portland, Me.. She m. 2ndly., George Young, a farmer in Rhode Island. She d. Mar.1897.

Children:-

- I.. Wallace Hoyt.
- II. Leonard Young.
- III. Ruth Young, m. ---- Steere, and d.

8. George Wiles Armstrong, b. in Machias, Sept.13,1851, m. Oct.18,1874, Sylvania Phillips Rounds, dau. of Lewis A. and Celinda(Rounds)Rounds. He has been a farmer. Went to Rhode Island in 1873 and worked in steam saw mills for several years. Also a farmer, motorman and carpenter. His wife d. in Providence, R.I., Feb.12,1910.

Children:-

- I. Mabel Ruth Armstrong, b. Mar.28,1876, Scituate, R. I., d. Aug.6,1877, Scituate.
 - II. Robert Lewis Armstrong, b. in Foster, R.I., Jan. 16,1878, m. Dec.1,1899, Jeanette Ward.
 - III. Hattie Amanda Armstrong, b. in d. Killingly, Conn., Feb.5,1880, m. Oct.31,1908, George Comer Rounds.
 - IV. Flora Celinda Armstrong, b. in E. Killingly, Conn., Nov.26,1881, m. June 27,1906, Frederick Vinton Waterman.
 - V. Leslie Washington Armstrong, b. in Johnston, R.I., Feb.22,1885, m. Nov.5,1909, Katherine Pockery.
9. Robert Wilds Armstrong, b. in Machias, Me., Apr.16,1853, m. Oct.16,1880, Miranda Hanscom, b. in Machias, Apr.2,1861, dau. of Peter and Lydia(Huntley)Hanscom. He was a painter and lived in Machias, where he d. Apr. 20,1915.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I. Florence Edna Armstrong, b. June 16,1881,
- II. Ralph Almon Armstrong, b. June 26,1883, m. Nora Darling Bell.
- III. Anson Crocker Armstrong, b. May 22,1885, m. Georgi-a Mary Lund.
- IV. Arthur Paul Armstrong, b. Sept.4,1889,.
- V. Ella Mabel Armstrong, b. July 28,1891, d. Sept.25, 1894, Machias.
- VI. Lida Hanscom Armstrong, b. Sept.20,1893,
- VII. Elma Fred Armstrong, b. June 13,1898, d. July 15, 1898, Machias.

10. Charles Wallace Armstrong, b. in Machias, Feb.7,1855, m.

Mar.13,1884, Alice Gertrude Albee, b. in Machias, May 16,1863, dau. of Calvin and Sarah M.(Clindinin)Albee. He is a painter and lives in Machias.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I.
- I. Perlle A. Armstrong, b. Jan.2,1885, d. Aug.27, 1885, Machias.
- II. Ray Rosswell Armstrong, b. Dec.3,1885, m. Esther D. Cox.
- III. Carl Calvin Armstrong, b. Aug.14,1887, m. Zessie S. Brooks.
- IV. Lora Maria Armstrong, b. Feb.15,1889, d. Oct.16, 1899, Machias.
- V. Macey Melvin Armstrong, b. Dec.14,1890.
- VI. Infant son, b. and d. Oct.22,1892.
- VII. Blanche Bird Armstrong, b. June 11,1894.
- VIII. Paul Austin Armstrong, b. May 13,1896.
- IX. Hazel Lillian Armstrong, b. Mar.14,1898.
- X. Lee Hobson Armstrong, b. Nov.14,1899.
- XI. Alvah Albee Armstrong, b. June 3,1902.
- XII. Nathan Longfellow Armstrong, b. Apr.15,1904.

11. Hattie Helen Armstrong, b. in Machias, Sept.23,1857, m. July 4,1875, Austin T. Harmon, b. in Machias, Mar.20, 1844, son of Henry and Mary J.(Whittmore)Harmon. He has been a farmer and lumberman and lived in Machias.

Children:-

All born in Machias.

- I. Gertrude M. Harmon, b. Feb.7,1876, m. Edward Hurley.
- II. Harry L. Harmon, b. July 11,1877.
- III. Lottie B. Harmon, b. Mar.3,1880, m. James Leavitt.
- IV. Walter H. Harmon, b. Feb.28,1882, m. Susie Reynolds.
- V. Lizzie B. Harmon, b. June 17,1884, m. Benjamin Stoddard.
- VI. Austin T. Harmon, b. Apr.21,1887, m. Marcia Worcester.
- VII. Floyd. ~~Annakangk~~ Harmon.
- VIII. Irving Harmon, m. Lena Pennell.
- IX. Verna Harmon.
- X. Ruth Harmon, m. George Steere.

- V. Lewis Orrin Hoyt, born in Machias, Me., Mar.23,1820, married, Jan.30, 1842, Joanna Scott Armstrong, born in Machiasport, Feb.18,1823, dau. of William and Margaret(Langron)Armstrong. He was a farmer and lived in Machias all his life. He died there July 26,1894. His widow died in Machias, Aug.22,1911.

Children:-

1. Orrin Lewis Hoyt, b. in Machias, Mar.20,1845, m. Mar.19,1867, Aurelia Isabell Goodwin, b. in Machias, June 15,1841, dau.

of Edward and Mary A.(Allen)Goodwin.

He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Machias, where he d. Aug.24,1906. His widow d. in Machias, Apr.25,1908.

Children:-

All born in East Machias.

- I. Nora Hattie Hoyt, b. Apr.20,1867, m. Mar.26,1887, Frank L. Armstrong.
- II. Arno Albert Hoyt, b. Feb.3,1869.
- III. Addie Rosetta Hoyt, b. Apr.21,1871, m. Sept.8,1892, William Dewey Crmsby. He d. in Brunswick, Me., May 20,1904, and she m. 2ndly., July 6,1907, Frank M. Dillman.
- IV. Anna Elizabeth Hoyt, b. Aug.27,1873, m. William Merrill.
- V. Forest Hamilton Hoyt, b. June 30,1879, m. Maud E. Huntley.

2. Stephen Loring Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Mar.24,1847, m--? He was a laborer and lived in Marshfield.

Children:-

- I. Hattie B. Hoyt, m. Harry Albee.
- II. Jessie L. Hoyt, unm.
- III. Walter L. Hoyt, m. Georgia Talmin.
- IV. Mabel Hoyt, m. Orris Bowker.

3. Albert Nathaniel Hoyt, b. in Machias, June 21,1849, m. Sept. 19,1872, Laura Katherine Crocker, b. in Marshfield, Sept. 6, 1851, dau. of Simeon E. and Adeline P.(Jordan)Crocker.

He is a farmer and lumberman and lives in Machias.

Children:-

All but the oldest born in East Machias.

- I. John Herbert Hoyt, b. in Marshfield, May 29,1873, m. Sept.6,1907, Lena Noon Strout.
- II. Frederic Albert Hoyt, b. Mar.1,1875, m. Mar.23, 1914, Sara Eliza Marshall.
- III. Cora Alice Hoyt, b. Jan.18,1877, d. Feb.28,1897, in East Machias, unm.
- IV. Grace Eva Hoyt, b. July 16,1879, m. June 22,1903, William True Armstrong.
- V. Percy Clarence Hoyt, b. June 30,1882, m. Apr.20, 1905, Alice Talbot Griffin.
- VI. Harland Curtis Hoyt, b. June 24,1884, d. May 17, 1894, East Machias.
- VII. Minnie Adelaide Hoyt, b. Mar.11,1887, m. Sept.17, 1910, Ralph B. Mallar.
- VIII. Flora Bessie Hoyt, b. Jan.1,1893, m., Mar.23,1912, James E. Mallar.

4. Herbert Hoyt, b. Nov.9,1854, Machias, d. Sept.12,1865, Machias.

5. William J. Hoyt, b. Aug.23,1856, Machias, d. June 8,1882,
East Machias.

6. Alice Viola Hoyt, b. in Machias, Mar.5,1857, m., Mar.31,1882,
Kitridge E. Hanscom, b. in Marshfield, Me., Dec.11,1863,
son of Enck and Hannah(Getchell)Hanscom.
He is a painter and resides in Machias.

No children.

VI. Emma W. Hoyt, born in East Machias, Me., Feb.5,1822, married Chris-
topher Cole, son of John and Caroline(Billman)Cole, born in
Little River, Nova Scotia, Dec.10,1821.
He was a farmer, lumberman and stone cutter and lived in East
Machias, where his wife died, Oct.24,1877.

Children:-

Born in East Machias.

1. John R. Cole, b. Feb.12,1862.

2. George F. Cole, b. Apr.21,1864,

3. Nabel B. Cole, b. Nov.22,1865, d. July 15,1866, East Machi-
as.

VII. Enoch W. Hoyt, born Dec.31,1823, died young.

VIII. Stephen Otis Hoyt, born in East Machias, Me., May 11,1826, married,
first, Susan G. Berry or Barry, dau. of Freeman, born May 1823.
She died in East Machias, Oct.9,1851,aged 23 years, and he mar-
ried, secondly, Zibiah Bancroft, born in Whiting, Me., May 16,
1830, dau. of John and Elizabeth(Stirch or Stirk)Bancroft. She
died in East Machias, July 5,1863, and he married, third, Mrs.
Susan Jane Hasty, widow of Jones Hasty, and dau. of Joseph and
Susan(Crosby)Hoyt. She died in East Machias, June --- and he
married, fourth, May 4,1864, Mary K. Hanscom, born in East Ma-
chias, Jan.28,1851, dau. of Peter and Lydia(Huntley)Hanscom.
Mr. Hoyt was a stone mason and lived in Machias all his life,
He died in East Machias, May 14,1891.

Children:-

By first wife.

1. Henderson Henry Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Mar.8,1849, d. May
28,1875, East Machias.

2. Horace Hamilton Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Mar.13,1851, d.
Dec.12,1862, East Machias.

By second wife.

3. Mary Elizabeth Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Mar.12,1854, m. Aug.
1,1880, Austin Witham Hoyt, b. in Machias, Oct.6,1843,
son of Charles G. and Abigail W.(Saker)Hoyt.

Children:-

- I. Nina Edna Hoyt, b. in Hiawatha, Kan., Dec. 3, 1881,
m. Jan. 1, 1905, Lazarus William Morgan.
- II. Blanche Catherine Hoyt, b. Aug. 11, 1884, East Machias.
- III. Chester Austin Hoyt, b. Nov. 1, 1886, Hiawatha, d.
Aug. 1, 1888, Hiawatha.
- IV. Clyde Otis Hoyt, b. in Hiawatha, M. July 3, 1889,
m. Jan. 8, 1913, Lottie May Burgett.
- V. Paul Ernest Hoyt, b. Sept. 26, 1893, Hiawatha.

4. Stephen Otis Hoyt, b. Dec. 29, 1856, East Machias, d. Nov. 4,
1874, East Machias.
5. Wallace Eugene Hoyt, b. Apr. 17, 1858, East Machias, d. Nov.
12, 1863, East Machias.
6. Sarah Alice Hoyt, b. July 3, 1860, d. Jan. 15, 1877, East Ma-
chias.
7. Ernest Milton Hoyt, b. Dec. 12, 1862, East Machias. Has not
been heard from for many years.
By third wife.
8. George Orris Hoyt, b. Dec. 25, 1865, East Machias, d. May 20,
1879, East Machias.
9. Lottie Ella Hoyt, b. Apr. 15, 1868, East Machias, d. Feb. 1,
1901, Topeka, Kan., unm.

IX. Francis Urban Hoyt, born in Machias, Me., June 20, 1828, married, Nov.
1858, Julia Etta Demmons, born in Whiting, Me., Dec. 5, 1840,
dan. of Elijah and Sarah (Nickerson) Demmons.
He was a stone mason and lived in Machias. He died in East
Machias, June 11, 1891.

Children:-

1. Francis Urban Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Dec. 4, 1859, m. Oct.
14, 1887, Clara A. Stewart, b. in Galena, Ill., Dec. 15,
1867.
He removed to Kansas in 1879 and lived there until his
death. He d. in Hiawatha, Nov. 20, 1887, and his widow
later m. Oswald Hardy.
2. Sarah Arrollyn Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Oct. 1, 1862, m., Oct.
16, 1883, Irving Handy Davis, b. in Addison, Me., Jan. 13,
1854, son of Jacob A. and ? (Plummer) Davis.
He was a barber and lived in Newton, Mass. About 1912
he removed to Andover, N.H.

Children:-

- I. Caroline Simpson Davis, b. in Bar Harbor, Me., Oct.
28, 1885, m. June 24, 1908, Nehemiah Minard
Countamey.
- II. Marjorie Lois Davis b. in Newton, Mass., July 21,
1889, m. July 19, 1910, Harold Jackson Vanforth.
- III. Irving Handy Davis b. Sept. 28, 1890, Newton.
- IV. Marion Eliza Davis b. in Newton, Feb. 7, 1893, m.

- Oct. 16, 1911, George Elbert Kimball.
- V. Theresa Plummer Davis, b. Apr. 21, 1895, Newton.
 - VI. Clayton Algeon Davis, b. Apr. 6, 1897, Newton, d. Oct. 1, 1897, Newton.
 - VII. Clyde Melville Davis, b. Aug. 21, 1899, Newton.

- 3. Benjamin Hoyt, b. Dec. 2, 1866, East Machias, d. Aug. 1, 1869, East Machias.
- 4. Henry Melvin Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Oct. 25, 1867, m. Sept. 13, 1893, Sophie May Barry, b. in Marshfield, Me., Sept. 7, 1875, dau. of Jones D. and Sarah E. (Clark) Barry. He has been a farmer most of the time and lived in Machias.

Children:-

- I. Chester Arthur Hoyt, b. Nov. 18, 1894, Marshfield, Me.
- II. Frank Barry Hoyt, b. Nov. 27, 1896, Marshfield.
- 5. Ida Ella Hoyt, b. in East Machias, May 2, 1870, m. Arthur Hill Beverly, b. in Whiting, Me., Apr. 7, 1864, son of Stephen C. and Mary A. (Hill) Beverly. He is a watchmaker and lives in Waltham, Mass. His wife d. in Waltham, May 28, 1915.

Children:-

- I. Ruth Farnham Beverly, b. Aug. 7, 1895, Waltham, Mass.
- II. Marjoria Hoyt Beverly, b. Jan. 28, 1897, Watertown, Mass.
- III. Paul Chase Beverly, b. Apr. 23, 1900, Whiting, Me.
- IV. Stephen Arthur Beverly, b. June 14, 1905, Whiting.
- V. Maude Phyllis Beverly, b. July 19, 1907, Whiting.
- VI. Charlotte Esther Beverly, b. Dec. 19, 1910, Waltham.
- 6. Emma Florence Hoyt, b. in East Machias, June 20, 1872, m. June 27, 1891, John Hanson Mayhew, b. in East Machias, Feb. 28, 1857, son of Thomas M. and Caroline E. (Bridgman) Mayhew. He was a laborer and resided in Bath, Me. His wife d. in Gardiner, Me., Dec. 26, 1907. He later m. Maude E. Brooks.

Child:-

- I. Ida May Mayhew, b. June 20, 1892, Gardiner, d. Nov. 27, 1914.

- 7. Fred Willis Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Oct. 25, 1875, m. June 22, 1900, Lillian May Nelson, b. in Fairfield, Me., June 17, 1880, dau. of Edward W. and Mary F. (Henderson) Nelson. He is a mill hand and lives in Fairfield. His wife d. Mar. 4, 1912.

Children:-

- I. Julia Frances Hoyt, b. Apr. 22, 1901, Fairfield.
- II. Flora May Hoyt, b. Oct. 17, 1911, Fairfield.

8. Bernard Eugene Hoyt, b. in East Machias, Sept. 17, 1879, m.,
Susie Thompson. He has lived in Machias, Gardiner,
Bath and Woodfords, Me. Was foreman of a box factory
in the latter place.

No children.

9. Leroy Alvah Hoyt, b. in East Machias, June 20, 1881, m.,
Nov. 28, 1908, Gladys Parker, b. in Deer Island, Nova
Scotia, Apr. 24, 1890, dau. of James A. and Adelia (Boyde)
Parker.
He has lived in Machias, Me., and in North Conway, N.H.

Child:-

- I. Hazen Leroy Hoyt, b. Jan. 24, 1910, Lubec, Me.

X. Mary C. Hoyt, born Aug. 28, 1830, prob. d. young.

XI. George W. Hoyt, born Feb. 17, 1833. Some doubt about this child.

5 5

JANE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Machias,
Me., Dec. 6, 1784, married Charles Stoddard, born in Hingham, Mass., May
12, 1786, son of Nathaniel and Jane (Bosworth) Stoddard.

When very young he removed with his parents to East Bay, now Perry,
Me. His father was in a Revolutionary soldier and he, himself was serv-
ed in the 1812 war. He lived for a time in Robbinston, Me., but spent
the last of his life in Pembroke, Me., where he died, July 4, 1874. His
first wife was Theresa Hersey, who died Oct. 26, 1807. Jane Waterhouse
was his second wife. She died in Robbinston, Me., Feb. 17, 1831, and he
afterwards married Eunice M. Freeman.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Adeline Jane Stoddard, born in Perry, Me., Sept. 1811 or 1812, mar-
ried, Nov. 27, 1834, Samuel Springer Bugbee, born in Pembroke, Me.,
Dec. 25, 1810 or 1814, son of Stephen and Rebecca (?) Bugbee.
After his marriage he lived in Pembroke some nine years and then

removed to Washburn, Me., then a wilderness. He was a farmer and lumberman and also drove a stage. His wife d. in Washburn, Apr. 13, 1855 and he m. twice afterwards. He d. in Washburn, two dates being given us, Mar. 1831 and Jan. 26, 1864.

Children:-

1. Alfred Carpenter Bugbee, b. in Pembroke, Me., July 28, 1835, m. Aug. 2, 1863, Mary Sophia Smith, b. in Pembroke, July 20, 1845, dau. of William and Jane (Phinney) Smith. He was a farmer and lived in Washburn, where he d. Apr. 12, 1913. His wife d. in Washburn, Sept. 13, 1900.

Children:-

All born in Washburn.

- I. Samuel Wesley Bugbee, b. Nov. 11, 1864, m. Mattie Ford.
 - II. George Milton Bugbee, b. May 13, 1866, m. Belle Cope.
 - III. Charles Alfred Bugbee, b. Mar. 28, 1869, m., Jan. 13, 1894, Celia Stairs.
 - IV. Myrtle Lillian Bugbee, b. Mar. 3, 1871, m., Apr. 26, 1886, Herbert S. Shaw.
 - V. Thomas William Bugbee, b. Jan. 29, 1873, d. Mar. 14, 1880 or 1881, Washburn.
 - VI. Adaline Unice or Una Bugbee, b. Dec. 19, 1874, m., Dec. 25, 1897, J. Allen Churchill.
 - VII. Herschel Patten Bugbee, b. Jan. 29, 1877, m., Nov. 21, 1898, Eliza Jane McCubrey.
 - VIII. Katie Lucinda Bugbee, b. Jan. 1, 1878 or 79, m., Mar. 26, 1896, Richard Porter.
 - IX. Arthur Lesley Bugbee, b. Aug. 29, 1880 or 81, m., Mar. 20, 1907, Bessie Dickinson.
 - X. Harry Leon Bugbee, b. Mar. 28, 1882 or 84, m., Apr. 22, 1907, Carrie Hunter.
 - XI. Ernest Lerot Bugbee, b. Aug. 11, 1886 or 87,
2. Louisa Jane Bugbee, b. in Pembroke, Me., Feb. 8, 1837, m. Warren McGuire, b. in Andover, N.B., Sept. 16, 1830, son of John McGuire. He was a lumberman and lived in Washburn, Me. His wife d. in Presque Isle, Me., Sept. 1857, and he m. 2ndly, her sister Mary.

Child:-

- I. Charles Sandfield McGuire, b. in Washburn, Mar. 11, 1855, m., July 2, 1881, Nettie Edna Learnard.
3. Charles Henry Bugbee, b. in Pembroke, June 8, 1839, m., Nov. 9, 1875, Hannah Agnes Wilder, b. in Washburn, Me., Feb. 6, 1849, dau. of Isaac and Catherine (Lovely) Wilder. He was a farmer in Washburn. For a time was a salesman for a live stock commission house in Kansas City. In Nov. 1909, on account of ill health, he removed to Tampa, Fla. His wife d. in Washburn, Oct. 21, 1903.

Children:-

- I. Pearl Bugbee, b. in Pembroke, Sept. 16, 1879, m., Sept. 10, 1896, Walter D. McIntire.
 - II. Franc Bugbee, b. Sept. 26, 1886, Washburn. She was unm. in 1916.
4. Mary Stella Bugbee, b. in Pembroke, Me., July 25, 1841, m., 1st., July 4, 1857, Warren McGuire, whose 1st. wife was her sister Louisa. He served in the Civil War, in Co. C, 16th. Me. Reg., and died in Pensacola, Fla. of fever, Nov. 24, 1862. She m., 2ndly., Oct. 11, 1868, William Jardine, b. in Scotland, 1834. He was a farmer and lived in Washburn, where he d. July 4, 1879.

Children:-

All born in Washburn.

- I. George Wesley McGuire, b. July 22, 1859, m. Margaret Victoria Stairs.
 - II. Louisa Margaret McGuire, b. Apr. 4, 1862, m. Wesley Perry, and d. July 20, 1886, Washburn.
 - III. Samuel Wesley Jardine, b. July 28, 1869, d. Jan. 16, 1877, Washburn.
 - IV. Charles Henry Jardine, b. Apr. 15, 1871, m., 1893, Margaret P. Moccers.
 - V. Mary Annie Jardine, b. Apr. 2, 1873, d. Jan. 1879.
5. Abbie Ann Bugbee, b. in Washburn, Me., Dec. 19, 1844, m., Mar. 11, 1867, Peter Haynes, b. in Richmond, N.B., May 10, 1834, son of Peter and Mary A. (Clark) Haynes. He has been a farmer in Washburn. Lived on the same farm for 60 years. His wife d. in Washburn, Jan. 15, 1874.

Children:-

- I. Adaline Jane Haynes, b. in Washburn, Dec. 3, 1867, m. Herman Linscott.
 - II. Mertie M. Haynes, b. in Washburn, Aug. 6, 1871, m. Frank Barrows.
6. Hannah Elizabeth Bugbee, b. in Washburn, Oct. 8, 1846, m., Nov. 19, 1874, Robert A. Patten, b. in Newport, Me., Nov. 10, 1831, son of Robert and Naomi (Ireland) Patten. His early life was spent on a farm. In 1864 he enlisted in the cavalry and after being severely wounded was detailed for duty at the hospital at Portsmouth, Va. In 1866 he entered the ministry which profession he afterwards followed. He is deceased. His wife d. in Washburn, Apr. 25, 1905.

Children:-

- I. Henry O. Patten, b. May 30, 1877, Perham Plantation, Me.
 - II. Perley A. Patten, b. Nov. 10, 1885, Washburn, Is dead.
7. Sarah Lorinda Bugbee, b. Apr. 17, 1850, d. July 17, 1913, unm. She was b. and d. in Washburn.

8. Lucinda Maria Bugbee, b. July 3, 1852, Washburn, d. Jan. 1879, Washburn, unm.

II. Theresa Ruth Stoddard, born in Machias, Me., Sept. 19, 1814, married, May 3, 1838, George Washington Leavitt, born in Limerick, Me., May 12, 1812, son of Brackett and Mary (Wormwood) Leavitt. He ~~xxxx~~ was a blacksmith by trade, but for some time previous to his death was a miller. He was a Representative to the Legislature and also at one time, Collector for the District of Passamaquaddy. Was Inspector of Customs at Pembroke. He died in Pembroke, Jan. 30, 1884. His wife died in Pembroke, Mar. 7, 1871.

Children:-

1. Mary Ann Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, Me., Oct. 4, 1839, m., Aug. 30, 1857, Col. George Edward Kendall Hatch, b. in Pembroke, May 5, 1836, son of Capt. William B. and Mary (Small) Hatch. They resided in Pembroke of which place he was Postmaster, and also one of the Selectmen. Was Cashier and Treasurer of the local Savings Bank. Also in the insurance business. At one time was in the State Land Office at Bangor. Was on Gov. Perham's Staff. He served during the Civil War in Co. A, 3rd. Reg. Cavalry. He d. in Pembroke, Sept. 20, 1877. His widow d. in Pembroke, Aug. 23, 1910.

Children:-

Born in Pembroke.

- I. Edward Leavitt Hatch, b. 1858, d. 1862.
- II. William Kendall Hatch, b. Apr. 23, 1861, unm.
- III. George Edward Hatch, b. Aug. 26, 1865, m. Amanda Morgan and d. in Pembroke, June 23, 1915.

2. Lyman Luther Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, May 6, 1841, d. Sept. 3, 1843, Pembroke.

3. Josephine Maria Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, July 23, 1843, m., Jan. 8, 1862, Capt. William Eldon Leighton, b. in Pembroke, May 20, 1840, son of Isaiah and Sarah (Hatch) Leighton. Sept. 10, 1862 he enrolled as 1st. Ser. Co. E, 28th. Reg. Me. Vols. Was on sick leave for a year and re-entered the service as Capt. of Co. A, 1st. Battalion, Me. Vols. In 1865 he served on the staff of Brevt. Maj. Genl. Charles Devens, as A.A. Inspector General. Was mustered out of the service Apr. 5, 1866. In 1869 he established a factory for the manufacture of ship's blocks and on the decline of ship building converted it into a parlor organ factory. He was the pioneer in the sardine packing industry in Pembroke. Also kept a general store in Pembroke which he disposed of in 1899. Always lived in Pembroke, except three years in Augusta, Me., when he was Treasurer of the Maine Insane Hospital. His wife d. in Pembroke, Mar. 14, 1912.

No children.

4. Emma Louisa Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, Me., Mar. 1, 1847, m., Oct. 1, 1866, Francis E. Hatton.
He was a supt. in the iron works at Readville, Mass., and later held a similar position at Montreal, Can. He was a musician in a Mass. Reg. during the Civil War.

Child:-

I. Laura Leach Hatton, b. May 1, 1872, m. John Edward McCartin, M.D.

5. Charles Lyman Leavitt, b. Jan. or June 16, 1849, Pembroke, d. Sept. 23, 1858.
6. George Washington Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, Feb. 11, 1851, m., 1st., Jan. 15, 1876, Kate S. Wilson. She d. Nov. 27, 1896, and he m., 2ndly., 1899 Mrs. Rose A. Mulhern, b. in Limestone, Me., May 2, 1863. Her maiden name was Leighton. She d. at Readville, Mass., July 28, 1915.
He has been a travelling salesman for an oil concern.

No children.

7. Caroline Augusta Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, Me., June 9, 1853, m. Feb. 13, 1870, Sidney Augustus Wilder, b. in Pembroke, Jan. 27, 1852, son of Capt. John C. and Eliza A. (Leighton) Wilder.

When twelve years old he went to sea and made a number of voyages to South American and West Indian ports and also to Gulf ports of the U.S. After some twelve or fifteen years of this life he entered the corn, flour and milling business with his father, who had been a ship-master and builder. From a child he had been much interested in historical and genealogical matters, and even while in business was a correspondent for newspapers and a contributor to magazines. In 1881 he began to edit and publish a newspaper in Pembroke. In 1891 he removed to Eastport, Me., and for five years he was City Editor of the "Sentinel," a weekly paper. Afterwards he engaged in the real estate and timberland business. He is compiling a history of the Town of Pembroke. His wife d. in Pembroke, May 14, 1910.

Child:-

I. Bret Harte Wilder, b. Nov. 19, 1873, Pembroke.

8. Sarah Illsley Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, Nov. 11, 1855, m., Feb. 22, 1875, Bedford Reed Phinney, b. in Nova Scotia, Mar. 24, 1853, son of Frederick and Emily (McCormick) Phinney. He was employed in the iron works and later in a sardine packing plant in Pembroke.

No children.

9. Hattie Carobelle Leavitt, b. in Pembroke, May 5 or 28, 1859, m., July 11, 1880, George Edwin Lovejoy, b. in Milltown, N.B., Sept. 22, 1859.

They lived in Pembroke, Me., and Milltown, N.B., but in 1888 removed to Providence, R.I.

No children.

- III. Abigail Charlotte Stoddard, born in Robbinstown, Me., Mar. 5, 1816, m., Sept. 29, 1840, Hon. Moses Lincoln Wilder, born in Pembroke, Me., Aug. 22, 1816, son of Theophilus W. and Lucy (Lincoln) Wilder.
He was a farmer and millman. Served a term in the Legislature and at one time was a member of the State Board of Agriculture. He died May 21, 1901. His wife died in Pembroke, Oct. 19, 1883.

Children:-

All born in Pembroke.

- I. Theophilus Lincoln Wilder, b. July 28, 1841, d. Sept. 9, 1862, in the army.
2. Laura Abigail Wilder, b. July 13, 1843, m. Pitfield Gerry. Soon after their marriage they removed to Iowa, where they lived until their death.

Child:-

I. Josephine W. Gerry, deceased.

3. Emily Jane Wilder, b. Nov. 30, 1845, d. Aug. 3, 1847, Pembroke.
4. Amos Herbert Wilder, b. July 8, 1850, d. July 22, 1850, Pembroke.
5. Franklin Henry Wilder, b. Sept. 24, 1851, d. Nov. 28, 1853, Pembroke.
6. Josephine Maria Wilder, b. Oct. 15, 1856, d. Dec. 20, 1877, Pembroke.
7. Wilmot Moses Wilder, b. Nov. 13, 1858, m., Nov. 20, 1880, Roberta Elizabeth Johnson, b. in Pembroke, Jan. 10, 1857, dau. of Stephen H. and Mary A. (Gillson) Johnson. He is a farmer and lives in Pembroke.

Children:-

- I. Maude Louise Wilder, b. in Pembroke, Feb. 5, 1895, m., Mar. 26, 1914, Norman M. Aurelius.
- II. Clara Marion Wilder, b. May 19, 1903.

- IV. Stephen Waterhouse Stoddard, born in Machias, Me., Dec. 27, 1818, married, Feb. 6, 1869, Lucia M. Cliver, born in Warren, Me., Jan. 24, 1838, dau. of Palmer and Sophronia (Spear) Oliver.
He was a shoemaker. Went to California in 1856 but returned to Maine in 1868. Soon after he removed to Nevada City, Calif.

No children.

- v. Charles Otis Stoddard, born in Machias, Me., Oct. 10, 1819, married, June 15, 1845, Sarah Wilder, born in Pembroke, Me., Sept. 1, 1826, dau. of Robert and Hannah (Cushing) Wilder. He was a farmer and lumberman. Lived in Perry, Pembroke and Washburn, Me., where died, Oct. 19, 1896. He held various town offices and was a man of whom it was often said, "his word is as good as his bond." His widow d. in Washburn, May 22, 1904.

Children:-

1. Susan Melvina Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Mar. 11, 1846, m., July 30, 1869, Samuel Ransford Dickinson, b. in Winsor, N.B., July 14, 1839, son of Robert W. and Mary E. (Sewall) Dickinson. He was a farmer and lived in Washburn, where he d. Jan. 28, 1908.

Children:-

All born in Washburn.

- I. Mary Ida Dickinson, b. Oct. 15, 1871, d. Sept. 26, 1887, Washburn.
- II. Fostana Adaline Dickinson, b. Jan. 23, 1872, m., Aug. 25, 1891, Calvin Derbin Carter.
- III. Bertha Emeline Dickinson, b. Jan. 2, 1874, m., Mar. 24, 1892, Fred Ellsworth Woodman.
- IV. Gertrude Eveline Dickinson, b. Jan. 2, 1874, a twin, d. Oct. 13, 1887.
- V. Millard Harding Dickinson, b. Aug. 25, 1877, m., Nov. 17, 1900, Amelia Ann Moran.
- VI. William Calvin Dickinson, b. June 1, 1883, m., Nov. 25, 1912, Susie Arlien Bubar.
- VII. Otis Lee Dickinson, b. Feb. 9, 1885, m., June 27, 1908, Nina I. Tweedie.
- VIII. Sara Lorinda Dickinson, b. June 17, 1887, m., Dec. 24, 1904, Rude Jeremiah Flewelling.

2. George Robert Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Me., Sept. 14, 1847, m., Nov. 14, 1875, Martha Jane Dickinson, b. in Brighton, N.B., Sept. 10, 1850. She was a sister to his sister Susan's husband. Mr. Stoddard was for many years a farmer in Washburn. In 1901 he removed to Denver, Colo.

Children:-

All born in Washburn.

- I. Hattie Lorinda Stoddard, b. Sept. 24, 1878, m., Mar. 15, 1905, Edward Thompson Cherry.
- II. Vivian Otis Stoddard, b. Feb. 16, 1881, m., Sept. 12, 1911, Helen Magee.
- III. Elizabeth Blanch Stoddard, b. July 26, 1890, m., Dec. 22, 1910, Harry Christian William Bitter.

3. Charles Lewis Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Feb. 22, 1849, m., Jan. 2, 1880, Lucy Maria Smith, b. in Washburn, Aug. 23, 1860, dau. of William and Sarah A. (Phinney) Smith. He was a farmer in Washburn until 1880, when he went to Texas, where he remained about four years and returned

to Washburn and went into the livery business.

No children.

4. Orrick Haws Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Jan.24,1851, m., Aug.29, 1877, Ada C. Hines, b. in Presque Isle, Me., Dec.30,1855, dau. of Joseph W. and Marcella M.(Hall)Hines. He was a carpenter and builder in Washburn, until about 1887, when he removed to Boston. While in Washburn he held several town offices.

Children:-

Born in Washburn.

- I. Ava M. Stoddard, b. Apr.29,1879.
- II. Edna D. Stoddard. b. Jan.4,1881.

5. Frank Otis Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Sept.11, 1853, m., 1872, Lucy Jane Story, b. in Milton, Vt., Oct.7,1853, dau. of Aaron H. and Phoebe(Ferry)Story. He was a farmer until 1887 when found employment in a mill. Lives in Washburn.

Children:-

All born in Washburn.

- I. Charles Kingsley Stoddard, b. Sept.19,1872.
- II. Aaron Wilbert Stoddard, b. July 24,1874.
- III. Elmer Lewis Stoddard, b. May 23,1877.
- IV. Roy Otis Stoddard, b. Sept.3,1879.
- V. Angie Lenore Stoddard, b. June 9,1888, d. Apr.25, 1889, Washburn.

6. Theresa Ruth Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Apr.18,1854, m., Sept. 27,1873, George Gould Worth, b. in Corinth, Me., He was a farmer and carpenter and they lived in Corinth, where he d. 1876. She m., 2ndly., Oct.22,1881, Oscar Edwin Thomas, b. in Presque Isle, Me., May 29,1849, son of Leonard J. and Deborah S.(Brown)Thomas. He was a farmer and carpenter and lived at Bonner Springs, Kan. His wife d. in Wilder, Kan., Apr.11,1905.

Children:-

- I. Florence Etta Worth, b. in Washburn, June 10,1874, m., 1st., Apr.3,1892, William Sherman Mackay, and 2ndly., Mar.31,1908, Dewe Merrick George.
- II. Roy Elmer Thomas, b. Apr.1,1883, Garfield, Kan., d. Aug.3,1890, St. Joseph, Mo.
- III. Myrta Edna Thomas, b. in Garfield, Aug.12,1884, m., Nov.19,1907, Porter Thomas Fenton.
- IV. Harry Edward Thomas, b. Jan.25,1889, Garfield.
- V. Katie Thomas, b. June 28,1893, Wilder, d. June 29, 1893, Wilder, Me.
- VI. Lucile Mildred Thomas, b. Oct.22,1895.

7. Oliver Edwin Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Aug.11,1857, m., Mar.

31, 1884, Seleka Blanch Kearney, b. in Kent, N.B., Feb. 28, 1863, dau. of William M. and Sarah E. (McDougal) Kearney. He is a farmer and lives in Washburn.

Children:-
Born in Washburn.

- I. Jasper W. Stoddard, b. Oct. 8, 1886.
- II. Ray E. Stoddard, b. Nov. 13, 1887.

8. Clara Adaline Stoddard, b. Aug. 6, 1859, Washburn, d. Apr. 21, 1862, Washburn.

9. John Freemont Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Sept. 16, 1862, m., Sept. 20, 1884, Nellie Ellen Leonard, b. in Fairfax, Vt., Mar. 24, 1866, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Dickinson) Leonard. He was a farmer in Washburn until 1888, when he removed to Waterville, Me., and was employed in the Lockwood Mills. Later removed to Lewiston and Auburn, Me., and was employed in the weaving dept. of cotton and woolen mills.

No children.

10. Samuel Stephen Stoddard, b. in Washburn, Me., Nov. 7, 1864, m., Apr. 15, 1908, Lucy Caroline Habig, b. in Boothbay, Me., Apr. 14, 1856, dau. of Capt. Nicholas H. and Lucy (Sawyer) Habig. For many years has been in the employ of the Boston Elevated Ry. Co.

No children.

VI. Stephen West Stoddard, born in Machias, Me., June 27, 1820, married, Sept. 26, 1842, Mary Ayres Reynolds, b. in Lubec, Me., July 6, 1819, dau. of Benjamin and Jerusha (McClellan) Reynolds. He was a blacksmith, but later became a farmer and lived in Pembroke, Me., where he died Feb. 12, 1897, an honest and respected citizen. His widow died July 1, 1901, Pembroke.

Children:-

1. Eunice Jane Stoddard, b. in Pembroke, July 26, 1843, m., Mar. 25, 1863, Joseph Miller Lovell, b. in Eastport, Me., Mar. 14, 1836, son of Daniel and Mary (Taylor) Lovell. He was a blacksmith and lived in Pembroke, where he d. Feb. 3, 1909.

Children:-
Born in Pembroke.

- I. Florence Adelia Lovell, b. Dec. 27, 1864, m., Aug. 1, 1885, George Henry Wright, b. in Pembroke, May 12, 1865.
- II. Carrie Mae Lovell, b. Dec. 25, 1865, m., Apr. 15, 1891, Nathan Albert McLane.
- III. Samuel Irving Lovell, b. July 10, 1868, m., 1st., Mary Cecilia Cameron. She d. Jan. 7, 1903, and

- he m., 2ndly., Oct.15,1904, Grace Louise Perry.
~~XXX Mary Ann Lovell,~~
 IV. Mary Ann Lovell, b. Dec.12,1871, d. Dec.31,1878,
 Pembroke.
 V. Charles Elmer Lovell, b. Aug.12,1873. Is m.
 VI. Joseph Miller Lovell, b. Mar.7,1876.
 VII. James Davenport Lovell, b. June 10,1879, m., Min-
 nie Chaffey.
 VIII. Nina Ethel Lovell, b. Oct.15,1881,
 IX. Harold V. Lovell, b. Oct.8,1887, d. May 14,1888,
 Pembroke.

2. Mary Adeline Stoddard, b. Feb.20,1847, Pembroke, d. Sept. 8,
 1849, Pembroke.
 3. Laura Louise Stoddard, b. in Pembroke, July 26,1848, d. Sept.
 8,1849, Pembroke, Me.
 4. Samuel Otis Stoddard, b. in Pembroke, May 5,1851, m., Apr.
 16,1873, Mrs. F.E. Preston, dau. of David and Rhoda E.
 Page.
 He was a painter and lived in Pembroke. Both are de-
 ceased.

No children.

5. Frank Talbot Stoddard, b. Aug.5,1859, Pembroke, d. June 15,
 1862, Pembroke.
 6. Edward Harris Stoddard, b. Aug.5,1859, Pembroke, d. Oct.5,
 1861, Pembroke.

- VII. Mary Hoyt Stoddard, born in Perry, Me., Sept.8,1824, married, Nov.
 25,1841, Benjamin Kilby, born in Dennysville, Me., Nov.28,1801,
 son of William and Mary(Wilder)Kilby. She was his second wife.
 He was in business in Eastport, Me., and later in the lumber
 business in Dennysville, where he died Dec.15,1876. He was
 Postmaster at the latter place for some twenty-five years be-
 fore his death. His wife, Mary, died in Dennysville, Feb.16,
 1898. His first wife was Eliza Rice by whom he had three
 children.

Children:-

By second wife.

1. Mary Eliza Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Me., June 12,1843, m.,
 Sept.27,1863, Edward Lincoln Philbrook, b. in Milford,
 Me., July 20,1836, son of Jonathan and Martha(Bartlett)
 Philbrook.
 He was a stage driver and lumberman and lived in Dennys-
 ville. He d. in Gorham, N.H., Nov.7,1892. His widow d.
 in Charlotte, Me., Jan.13,1898.

Children:-

Born in Dennysville.

- I. Mary Stoddard Philbrook, b. Sept.6,1865, m., Jan.15,
 1888, Fred Lee Gardner.
 II. Howard Edward Philbrook, b. Sept.15,1868, m., June

10,1895, Ida May Burns.

2. Ferdinand Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Apr. 11, 1845, m., Aug. 4, 1869, Myra Seymour Smith, b. in Clinton, Mich., June 23, 1847, dau. of Eli and Sarah A. (?) Smith. In 1862 he enlisted in Co. E, 28th. Me. Reg. and served a year. Later he removed to Michigan, where he became a painter and paper hanger. Some sixteen years afterwards he removed to Estrella, Calif. and engaged in farming. He finally removed to Clinton, Mich., where he lived until his death, Mar. 5, 1913.

Children:-

Born in Clinton.

- I. Grace Mary Kilby, b. Oct. 16, 1871, d. May 10, 1876, Clinton.
- II. Edgar Charles Kilby, b. Apr. 11, 1874, m., May 12, 1906, Ada McDermott.
- III. Frank Benjamin Kilby, b. July 27, 1882, m., Oct. 22, 1897, Grace Amelia Staib.

3. Lyman Leverett Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Me., Dec. 31, 1847, m., 1st., Apr. 3, 1872, Elizabeth Collins, b. in Saline, Mich., Jan. 2, 1853, dau. of Samuel and Mary J. (?) Collins. She d. June 5, 1873, and he m. 2ndly., May 16, 1877, Clara Griswold, b. in Moscow, Mich., June 25, 1852, dau. of Saphronix and Charles and Sophronia (Smith) Griswold.

At the age of twenty two he went to Philadelphia, Pa., and became a clerk, but soon after removed to Michigan and engaged in house painting. In 1871 he went into business in Macon, Mich., but the next year was burned out and removed to Saline, Mich., where he lived until his death, Oct. 21, 1891.

Child:-

- I. Effie May Kilby, b. Jan. 25, 1873, Saline, d. July 7, 1873, Saline.

4. Clara Kilby, b. June 7, 1850, Dennysville, d. Mar. 24, 1897, Dennysville, unm.

5. Helen Maria Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Me., Apr. 23, 1852, m., Jan. 26, 1871, William Rice Allan, b. in Dennysville, May 24, 1847, son of Theophilus W. and Martha (Sargent) Allan. He was a lumberman and produce dealer in Dennysville. He was at one time a member of the Board of Selectmen.

Children:-

Born in Dennysville.

- I. Bertha Todd Allan, b. Dec. 26, 1876.
- II. Sargent Maxwell Allan, b. June 7, 1878, d. Sept. 10, 1887, Dennysville.
- III. Edith Marion Allan, b. July 10, 1881.
- IV. Donald Mark Allan, b. Aug. 16, 1886, m., Alice Read.

V. Martha Sargent Allan, b. June 22, 1890.

6. Henry Howard Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Feb. 4, 1855, m., June 7, 1884, Emily Ursula Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Oct. 30, 1856, dau. of Charles H. and Julia (Foster) Kilby. He was a trader and lived in Dennysville, where he d. Feb. 12, 1912. He was postmaster for many years.

Children:-

Born in Dennysville.

- I. Horace Philbrook Kilby, b. Mar. 10, 1835.
- II. Hope Foster Kilby, b. Jan. 13, 1890.
- III. Esther Tower Kilby, b. Feb. 13, 1895.
- IV. Marion Allan Kilby, b. Oct. 30, 1902.

7. John Kilby, b. in Dennysville, Apr. 30, 1857, m., Jan. 2, 1880, Mary Lizzie Ennis, b. in East Machias, Me., Nov. 9, 1859, dau. of W. J. and Mary A. (Comstock) Ennis. He went to Minneapolis, Minn., when about twenty four years old and was employed in a lumber mill.

Children:-

Born in Minneapolis, except the oldest.

- I. Ethel Hope Kilby, b. Oct. 2, 1880, Dennysville, Me., d. Nov. 14, 1887, Minneapolis.
- II. Harvey Ennis Kilby, b. July 16, 1883.
- III. Grace Louisa Kilby, b. July 24, 1885, d. Dec. 8, 1887, Minneapolis.
- IV. Harry Norman Kilby, b. Oct. 9, 1887, m., May 15, 1911, Gertrude May Klatke.
- V. Robert Francis Kilby, b. June 20, 1890, m., Oct. 1, 1913, Lillie May Lund.
- VI. John Alden Kilby, b. Feb. 16, 1894.
- VII. Elizabeth Priscilla Kilby, b. Mar. 10, 1900.

8. Horace Philbrook Kilby, b. July 3, 1864, Dennysville, d. Sept. 5, 1865, Dennysville.

- VIII. Sarah Rebecca Stoddard, born in Perry, Me., June 9, 1826, married, Aug. 7, 1851, John Brown, born in New Brunswick, Sept. 17, 1828, son of Robert and Jane (Sloat) Brown. In his early life he was a lumberman, but after his marriage settled on a farm in Presque Isle, Me. He died in Ashland, Me., Apr. 14, 1906. His wife died in Presque Isle, Aug. 12, 1897.

Children:-

1. Sarah Jane Brown, b. in Haysville, now Presque Isle, Me., Mar. 15, 1852, m., July 22, 1874, James Madison Forman, b. in Cherryfield, Me., Oct. 17, 1839, son of Jabez and Sarah (Parker) Dorman. He was a mail carrier and lived in Cherryfield, and Ashland, Me.

Children:-

- I. Guy Carlton Dorman, b. in Presque Isle, Me., Feb. 4, 1876, m., Aug. 24, 1914, Emma Parady.
- II. Perley Parker Dorman, b. Sept. 21, 1879, Ashland, d. Jan. 2, 1904, Ashland, Me.
- III. Harold Pitt Dorman, b. Nov. 29, 1880, Ashland.

2. George Lyman Brown, b. Oct. 24, 1857, Maysville, d. May 3, 1862, Maysville.

3. Charles Leslie Brown, b. in Presque Isle, Apr. 30, 1864, m., Mrs. Addie Smith.
He was a farmer and lived in Presque Isle, where he d. Apr. 10, 1903.

4. John Otis Brown, b. Feb. 24, 1866, Maysville, d. Feb. 26, 1866, Maysville.

IX. George Stoddard, lived in Thomaston, Me., at the time of his death. Left three children.

X. Lucinda Stoddard, married, ----- McKade or McCabe, and had a daughter, Eva, m. ----- Morrill, and a son, Irvin.

5 6

REBECCA⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Machias, Me., Jan. 8, 1799, married, 1815, Zebulon Baker, born in Salem or Beverly, Mass., 1793, son of Moses and Hepsibah (Gardner) Baker. His wife, Rebecca, died July 12, 1828. He afterwards married Deborah Hanscom, by whom he had ten more children.

He was a sexton and died in Machias, in 1878.

CHILDREN:-

I. Abigail W. Baker, born in Machias, Aug. 1816, married, 1834, Charles Hoyt.

Children:-

1. Loreston Hoyt, d. aged 22 years.
2. Roswell Hoyt, d. in the Civil War.
3. Gilman Hoyt, m. Mattie Seavey and removed to Kansas.
4. Norin Hoyt, killed in Kansas by a falling building.

5. Austin Hoyt,

6. Fred Hoyt, was a physician. Overworked, became insane and shot himself.

- II. John G. Baker, born in Machias, Jan.1,1818, was lost at sea.
- III. Enoch Baker, born in Machias, Aug. 1820. Went to sea and was never heard from.
- IV. Eliza G. Baker Gardner Baker, born May 1,1822, Machias.
- V. Stephen West Baker, born in Machias, May 15,1824, married Hannah Peach. He lived in Marblehead, Mass., and died there, Dec.23, 1881.
- VI. Rebecca West Baker, born in Machias, Me., May 5,1826, married, Apr. 24,1845, Jeremiah William West, born in Whiting, Me., May 3,1822, son of Ellicome and Anna(Hill)West. He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Machias. In 1860 he enlisted in Co. C. 11th. Me. Vols., and was killed at the battle of Fair Oaks, May 31,1862, at which time he held the rank of 2nd. Lieut. In 1881 his widow removed to Stevens Point, Wis. She died in Fort Worth, Texas, Apr.1901.

Children:-

- 1. Roseltha F. West b. Mar.16,1846, Whiting, d. May 2,1846, East Machias.
- 2. Emma Drucilla West, b. in East Machias, Me., Feb.23,1848, m., Nov.23,1866, Heman Foster Rollins, b. in East Machias, Sept.10,1842, son of Samuel W. and Rebecca(Flagg)Rollins. After marriage he went to sea for some ten years, living in East Machias. They then removed to Brooklyn, N.Y., and soon after to Stevens Point, Wis. Lived here for about ten years and then removed to Fort Worth, Texas. He was a foreman for the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fee R.R. He d. Aug.5,1907, Cleburne, Texas.

Children:-

- I. Son, b. July 20,1867, East Machias, d. July 27,1867, East Machias.
- II. Daughter, b. and d. July 21,1868, East Machias.
- III. William Henry Rollins, b. in East Machias, Nov.10, 1869, m., Nov.11,1902, Vera Hannah Conger.
- IV. Fannie Beach Rollins, b. Feb.6,1872, East Machias, m. d. June 26,1881, Stevens Point, Wis.
- V. Clarence Foster Rollins, b. in East Machias, Mar.9, 1875, d. Aug.30,1898, in hospital at Fort Bramas, Fla.
- VI. Geneva Alsie Rollins, b. in East Machias, Nov.23, 1877, m., Dec.31,1898, William A. Nail.
- VII. Lottie May Rollins, b. Dec.21,1880, Stevens Point, d. Feb.16,1899, Fort Worth, Tex.
- VIII. Samuel Warren Rollins, b. July 21,1887, Stevens Point, Wis.

3. Irene A. West, b. Mar. 16, 1851, East Machias, d. June 1855, E. Machias.
4. Clementine Tina Beach West, b. in East Machias, Dec. 23, 1854, m., Hassall Nutt.
He was a letter carrier in Brooklyn, N.Y.

Children:-

Harry, Lillie, Etta, and Bessie. All married.

5. Henry Knox West, b. in East Machias, Feb. 5, 1858, m., Feb. 10, 1883, Mary Jane Sutton, b. in Waterford, Wis., Mar. 1, 1863, dau. of Jonathan and Mary J. (Poate) Sutton.
He has been a clerk in the office of the Wisconsin Central R.R., Soo Line, for many years and resides in Stevens Point, Wis.

Children:-

- I. Harry Alfred Nutt West, b. in Stevens Point, Wis., m., Dec. 17, 1914, Stella Della Duranso.

6. William Edwin West, b. in East Machias, Me., June 28, 1860, m., Sept. 29, 1883, Emma Grace Whitney, b. in Mirimachi, N.B., Mar. 4, 1865, dau. of George and Jane (Rogers) Whitney.
He was yard master and later a passenger conductor on the Soo Line from Stevens Point to Chicago. Has lived in Stevens Point, since he was about 21 years old.

Children:-

All born in Stevens Point.

- I. Mabel Winnefred West, b. Apr. 7, 1885, d. Sept. 20, 1885, Stevens Point.
II. William Hassell West, b. Mar. 7, 1888, m., Dec. 1913, Alma Roulier.
III. Myron Whitney West, b. July 16, 1890, m., Nov. 29, 1910, Nora Jens.
IV. Evelyn Grace West, b. May 6, 1894.
V. Harold Treavor^W, b. Aug. 7, 1896.
VI. Dorothy Irene West, b. May 15, 1898.

- VII. Abram J. Baker, born May 15, 1828, Machias, died Feb. 1829, Machias.

5 7

PHOEBE⁵ CURTIS WATERHOUSE. (John,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Oct. 26, 1786, bapt., Nov. 4, 1786, married, Sept. 20, 1809, Jonathan Fogg, born in Epping, N.H., Feb. 28, 1785, son of Rev. Caleb and

and Clive(Prescott)Fogg.

The Rev. Caleb Fogg, is said to^{have} removed from Epping, N.H. to Monmouth, Me., in 1777, in which case his son, Jonathan may have been born in Monmouth, instead of Epping as above stated. Caleb Fogg was one of the first settlers of Monmouth. Jonathan lived there until his family grew up when he removed to Sebec, Me., and later to Lowell, Me., where he died July 24, 1871. In Monmouth he settled on the Wardwell farm on Back St. He was a farmer and a man of the noblest christian character. His wife died in Lowell, Me., Jan. 31, 1869.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Francis Asbury Fogg, born in Monmouth, Me., Nov. 21, 1810, m., first, Nov. 14, 1844, Eliza Parrott, of Cape Elizabeth, Me. She died in Lewiston, Me., Aug. 2, 1852, and he married, 2ndly., Sarah Willard. She d. and he married, 3rd., Apr. 16, 1854, Mrs. Statira P. Barker, dau. of George and Betsey (Smith) Night, and born in Athens, Mr. Fogg May 28, 1814. Mr. Fogg was a farmer and died in Athens, Me., Feb. 8, 1856.

Children:-
All by first wife.

1. George F. Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Me., Nov. 29, 1845, He learned the carpenter's trade at Cape Elizabeth, but at the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted in the 13th. Me. Reg. Inf. and served through the war. He was afterwards employed on the Panama R.R. He d. at Panama, unm.
2. Hannah A. Fogg, b. Nov. 27, 1846, Monmouth, d. June 3, 1847, Monmouth.
3. Horace A. Fogg, b. Mar. 21, 1848, Monmouth. After the death of his father he lived with his grandfather, Jonathan Fogg, until he enlisted in the 1st. Me. Cav. Co. K., and served through the Civil War. He then lived in Portland, Me., for a time, when he removed to Chicago, Ill. and subsequently enlisted in the U. S. Navy.
4. Harriet E. Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Me., July 29, 1850, m., Elton W. Coburn, b. in Lewiston, Me. She d. in Lewiston, Dec. 11, 1878.

Children:-

- I. George L. Coburn, b. Mar. 1877, Lewiston.
- II. Hattie E. Coburn, b. Sept. 1878, Lewiston.

- II. Greenlief McKindria Fogg, born in Monmouth, Me., June 15, 1813, mar-

ried, Dec.17,1840, Melinda Lord, born in Plantation No. 4, Me., May 20,1820, dau. of Timothy and Mary(Howard) Lord.

In 1839 he left Monmouth and went to Page's Mills, now a part of the town of Lowell, Me. After his marriage he cleared a farm in Lowell, in which town he lived until his death. The History of Monmouth, Me., says of him. "He was a prominent man in that place (Lowell) and was honored with consecutive election to the office of selectman until ~~him~~ he refused to allow his name to be used in that connection." His wife d. in Lowell, Jan.11, 1908.

Children:-

1. Charles Henry Fogg, b. Oct.9,1841, Lowell, Me., d. June 16, 1842, Lowell.
2. George Milton Fogg, b. Mar.19,1843, Lowell. He enlisted in Sept. 1861, in the 11th. Me. Reg., and d. in the Hammond General Hospital, Beaufort, N.C., May 15,1863, unm.
3. Edwin Charles Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., June 23,1845, m., Dec. 25,1870, Alice Mary Lord, b. in Mariaville, Me., Dec.29, 1852, dau. of Thomas and Hannah(Preble)Lord. When eighteen years old he enlisted in the 2nd. Me. Cav., and served through the war. Afterwards he became a farmer and lumberman and lived in Lowell. Removed to Howland, Me., in 1904. His wife d. in Howland, Apr.4,1913. He d. in Howland, Me., May 13,1919.

Children:-

All born in Lowell.

- I. Edith Ella Fogg, b. Oct.24,1872, m. Oct.11,1890, Thaddeus Abraham Shorey.
- II. Nellie Beatrice Fogg, b. July 27,1874, m. May 12, 1895, James Albert Buckley.
- III. Milton George Fogg, b. May 12,1877, d. Dec.5,1898, Lowell, Me.
- IV. Howard Thomas Fogg, b. Apr.14,1880, m. Mar.22,1905, Nellie May Campbell.
- V. Grace Ethel Fogg, b. Apr.14,1884, m. Joseph Simmons.
- VI. Blanch Fogg, b. Nov.26,1886, d. Dec.9,1888, Lowell.
- VII. Lester Fogg, b. Dec.18,1888, d. Feb.28,1889, Lowell.
- VIII. Raymond Edwin Fogg, b. Dec.20,1895, d. Aug.12,1902, Lowell.

4. Augustus Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., Sept.5,1847, m. Oct.4,1873, Lillie M. Folsom, b. in Burlington, Me., Mar.16,1857, dau. of Joseph and Almira (Fogg)Folsom. He was a farmer and lumberman until after his marriage when he learned the tanner's trade and became a manufacturer of Indian tanned moccasins and a builder of canvas and bark canoes. He lived in Lowell village and d. there His wife d. in Enfield, Me.,

Children:-

All born in Lowell.

- I. Cora M. Fogg, b. Nov.29,1874, d. in Southern Pines, N.C., unm.
- II. Randell M. Fogg, b. Mar.9,1877, d. Apr.17,1877, Lowell, Me.
- III. Amy E. Fogg, b. May 8,1879, d. June 29,1879, Lowell.
5. Nathan Carr Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., June 8,1850, m. Sept.28, 1873, Alice M. Darling, b. in , dau. of Jonathan and Nancy ()Fogg. He was a lumberman, hunter and guide and lived in Lowell, where he d. Oct.31,1877. His widow m. ---- Stubbs.

Child:-

- I. Nathan C. Fogg.
6. Willis Melvin Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., June 11,1853, m. Nov. 3,1878, Lilla Arabella Lord, b. in Lowell, Jan.2,1860, dau. of George and Mary E. (Twombly)Lord. He lived in Lowell until May 1889, when he removed to Burlington, Me. He has been a farmer and lumberman and in 1883-4 kept a hotel in Lowell. He has been honored by his fellow-townsmen in the election to various town offices, having been Assessor, Overseer of the Poor, Supt. of Schools and Selectman. Was also a member of the Republican Town Committee for many years

Children:-

All born in Lowell.

- I. George Loudella Fogg, b. Aug.20,1879, m. Sarah Coram, who d.
- II. Harry Royden Fogg, b. Dec.19,1881, m. 1st. Eva Southard, He m. 2nd., Jan.30,1917, Sallie May McCoy.
- III. Percy Greenlief Fogg, b. Dec.7,1887. Unm., 1920.
7. Eugene Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., Apr.30,1855, m. Millicent Sibley. He is a farmer and resides in Lowell.

No children.

- III. James Dearn Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Me., Mar.7,1815, m. July 8,1847, Eliza Pratt Twombly, b. in Monroe, Me., Oct.15,1816, dau. of Samuel and Betsy(Bolton)Twombly. He was a farmer and lived for some years in No. I Plantation, Me., but later removed to Springfield, Me. The last of his life

was passed in Burlington, Me., where he d. Apr.12,1876. His widow d. in Bangor, Me., Dec.27,1919, age 103 years.

Children:-

1. William Henry Fogg, b. in No. 1 Plantation, Me., Dec.12, 1850, m. Lucy Page.
He is a farmer and lumberman and lives in Burlington, Me. His wife d. Jan.30,1920.

Children:-

- I. George Forrest Fogg.
- II. Kirk Fogg.

2. Mary Eleanor Fogg, b. in No.1 Plantation, Me., June 14, 1852, m. 1st., Aug.31,1876, John Adelbert Patterson, b. in Lee, Me., son of Rufus and ----(Dill)Patterson. She m. 2ndly., Nov.22,1890, Charles William Mott, b. in Shanon Settlement, N.B., Aug.14,1862, son of Jacob and Betsey (Grumes)Mott. She d. in Bangor, Me., Feb.5, 1920.
Mr. Mott is a carpenter and lives in Bangor.

Child:-

- I. James Lee Patterson, b. in Burlington, Me., Nov.5, 1879, m. June 15,1901, Marie Kingsbury.

- IV. John Morrill Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Me., July 7,1818, m. July 14, 1844, Mary Elizabeth Fisk, b. in Levant, Me., Apr.21,1822, dau. of Elijah and Mary(Wheeler)Fisk.
He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Monmouth until 1839, when he removed to Lowell, Me. In 1850 he removed to Sebec, Me. and in 1853 to Otis, Me., where he lived until his death, Feb.7, 1893. He held the offices of Collector and Selectman in the latter town.
He was drafted in the Aroostook War in 1839. He enlisted Dec. 3,1863, in the 1st. Me. Heavy Art. and was sent to Fort Sumner, where he remained until May 1864, in the defence of Washington. From there he went to the front and was in the battles of Spotsylvania, Cold Harbor and North Anna. In a charge in front of Petersburg, ^{he was wounded} and sent to Portsmouth Grove, R.I., and from there to Auguata, Me. He rejoined Reg. at Petersburg and in April 1865 was again ordered to Washington. He was discharged Sept. 11,1865. His widow d. in Bucksport, Me., Jan.30,1904.

Children:-

1. Charles Edgar Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., July 3,1845, m. 1st., May 15,1875, Mary S. Frazier, b. in Ellsworth, Me., May 27,1856, dau. of Samuel and Nancy(Moore)Frazier. She d. in Clifton, Me., Sept.11,1888, and he m. 2ndly., Mrs. Julia Garland.
At the age of seventeen he enlisted in the 28th. Me. Reg. for nine months and at the end of that time re-enlisted in the 31st.Me. Reg. and served through the war. He was a farmer and lumberman and with the exception of

one year in Michigan and eight years in Clifton, Me., he has lived in Otis, Me. He has been one of the Selectmen.

Children:-

- I. Effie M. Fogg, b. in Otis, Me., ex June 23, 1879, m. William Sheean.
- II. Nellie Blanch Fogg, b. in Clifton, Me., July 2, 1881, m. Charles Jordan.

2. Willard Orman Fogg, b. in Lowell, Me., Dec. 3, 1847, m. Sept. 25, 1886, Jessie Maria Jordan, b. in Otis, Me., Sept. 30, 1855, dau. of Reuben F. and Eliza (Stanley) Jordan. He enlisted at Bangor, Me., Dec. 1, 1863, when only sixteen years old, in Co. C. 1st. Me. Heavy Art. He received a wound before Petersburg from which he never fully recovered. After the war he lived in Otis, Me., until about 1888 where he was one of the Selectmen for some eight years. He then removed to Eden, Me., where he now (1920) resides.

Children:-

- I. George Phillips Fogg, b. in Otis, Mar. 5, 1888, m. June 27, 1917, Sue Haynes DeLaittre.
- II. Elizabeth Alena Fogg, b. in Eden, Me., Nov. 1, 1889, m. June 5, 1916, Warren Joseph Eldridge.
- III. Harry Willard Fogg, b. in Eden, Feb. 12, 1891, m. Aug. 27, 1918, Mildred Flower.

3. Frank Wheeler Fogg, b. in Sebec, Me., May 29, 1851, m. Aug. 29, 1885, Emma Lucinda Burrill, b. in Dedham, Me., Feb. 15, 1851, dau. of Asa C. and Nancy E. (Blaisdall) Burrill. He is a farmer and blacksmith. Lived for many years in Otis, Me., where he was one of the Selectmen for six years four of which he was Chairman. He removed to Bucksport, Me., in 1901.

Children:-

- I. Walter Burrill Fogg, b. in Otis, Sept. 7, 1888, m. July 16, 1915, Marie Adele Grafe.
- II. Ethel Marcia Fogg, b. in Otis, Feb. 6, 1890.

4. Leslie Warren Fogg, b. in Otis, July 6, 1854, m. 1st., Louise Pollard Wood, dau. Geo. W. Wood, and 2ndly., Feb. 11, 1894, Laura Alberta Tate, b. in Stetson, Me., Nov. 19, 1868, dau. of Amasa S. and Laura E. (Wing) Tate. Mr. Fogg was a farmer in Otis until about 1890 when he opened a general store in West Enfield, Me.

Children:-

- I. Herbert Willard Fogg, b. in Otis, Nov. 22, 1879, m. Dec. 25, 1901, Laura Edith Swain.
By second wife.
- II. Merle Leslie Fogg, b. in Enfield, Me., May 26, 1898,
- III. Irene Elizabeth Fogg, in Enfield, Sept. 27, 1903.

5. John Lee Fogg, b. in Otis, Me., Aug. 15, 1857, m. 1st., Oct. 11, 1879, Cora Ella Hanscom, b. Mar. 26, 1831, dau. of Thomas and ----- (Jordan) Hanscom. He m. 2ndly., Dec. 26, 1898, Gracie Agnes Pray, b. in Eden, Me., Jan. 16, 1869, dau. of Edward and ---- (Miller) Pray. Mr. Fogg is a farmer. Lived in Otis until about thirty years old when he removed to Eden, Me.

Children:-

- I. Ruth Adelle Fogg, b. in Mariaville, Me., Apr. 8, 1880, m. Arthur S. Allen.
- II. Bernice Mina Fogg, b. in Mariaville, Sept. 16, 1882, m. Irving Phillips.

V. Nathan Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Me., Mar. 7, 1822, m. Jan. 1, 1848, Sarah C. Ireland, b. in Sebec, Me., Nov. 14, 1828, dau. of Abram and Esther (Cross) Ireland.

He was a farmer and lived in his native town for over twenty years. He then removed to Sebec, Me., and a few years later went to California. On account of ill health he returned to Sebec in two years where he d. May 19, 1858.

VI. Jonathan L. Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Me., July 21, 1825, married and had one child.

VII. Eleanor J. Fogg, b. in Monmouth, Mar. 21, 1829, m. 1st., Roswell Danforth and 2ndly., Elbridge Foss. She d. in Sebec, Me., Mar. 25, 1858, leaving one son, William Danforth, who resided in Burlington, Me.

VIII. Charles Wesley Fogg, b. Feb. 15, 1835, Monmouth, d. Mar. 20, 1835, Monmouth.

58

CAPTAIN JOHN⁵ WATERHOUSE, (John,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., May 14, 1793, married, Dec. 3, 1823, Ruth Allen Sawyer, born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., May 22, 1802, dau. of David and Betsey (Allen) Sawyer. Ruth Sawyer is said to have been a direct descendant of Ethan Allen of Revolutionary fame.

Captain Waterhouse was living in Scarboro in 1833-34 but afterwards bought a place in Cape Elizabeth. He was master of vessels for some twenty five years and died on the brig Gazelle, six days out of Matanzas, West Indies Indian Islands, bound for Boston. May 23, 1843.

His widow died in Cape Elizabeth, Mar.3,1891.

CHILDREN:-

177. I. John L. Waterhouse, born Mar.15,1825, Portland, Me.
178. II. Charles H. Waterhouse, born Apr.9,1830, Scarboro, Me.
- III. Abel Sawyer Waterhouse, born Apr.13,1833, Scarboro, died, Sept.23,1834, Cape Elizabeth.

5 9

ELIAS BANKS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (John,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., married about 1818, Alice Cartwright, born in Alexandria, Va., 1795, dau. of Seth and Mary(Levering)Cartwright.

He may have been the one who was a private in Lieut. T. Capen's Co., Lieut. Col. M. Nichol's Reg., from Sept.7 to Sept.19, and Sept.26, to Oct.3,1814. This company was raised at Portland, Me., for service at that city. He went to Alexandria, Va., and after his marriage removed to New York City where he probably died about ~~1825~~ 1835. An old pension paper says he died two years previous to 1836, in New York State. He is said to have been an artist in New York and to have died very suddenly from the effects of some ingredient of his paint. After his death his widow returned to the home of her mother and died in Washington, D. C., 1830. She left her son, James, to be brought up by her brother, Seth, and her daughter, Mary, to be brought up by her sister, Elizabeth.

CHILDREN:*

- I. Son, died in infancy.
179. II. Mary A. Waterhouse, born Nov.29,1819, Alexandria, Va.
180. III. James T. Waterhouse, born about 1822, Alexandria, Va.

60

GEORGE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., Nov. 2 or 3, 1780, married Mar. 5, 1804, Susanna Atkinson, born in Buxton, Me., daughter of John and Polly Atkinson. The Hallowell records say her father's name was Joseph. These records also say that George Waterhouse and his family "came to this town Jan. 5, 1805." He was "of Gorham", however Nov. 1, 1805, and mortgaged some land in Hallowell. Nov. 14, 1805, he sold 25 acres of land in Gorham to Nahum Lord. He was "of Hallowell" in Feb. 1831, but about this time removed to Detroit, Me., where he lived some three or four years and then settled in Palmyra, Me., where he lived until his death, Oct. 21, 1854. He was a farmer and carpenter. He was a Corporal in Capt. S. Morris' Co., Lieut. Col. J. Stone's Reg., serving from Sept. 11, to Sept. 25, 1814. This company was raised at Hallowell for service at Wiscasset. His wife died Sept. 12, 1851.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Catherine Waterhouse, born Dec. 7, 1807, Hallowell, She lived in Boston, Mass., until 1887 when she went to live with her nephew, Benson Judkins, Alma Center, Wis., where she died Oct. 28, 1902; unm.
181. II. Elbridge G. Waterhouse, born Feb. 2, 1810, Hallowell.
182. III. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Mar. 2, 1812, Hallowell. Hallowell records say Mar. 3.
183. IV. Mary L. Waterhouse, born Aug. 27, 1814, Hallowell.
184. V. George D. Waterhouse, born Feb. 28, 1817, Hallowell.
- VI. Joseph Waterhouse, born Sept. 6, 1819, Hallowell, died May 15, 1836, Hallowell.
- VII. Abigail Harmon Waterhouse, born in Hallowell, m. 1st., Warren Cummings. He was a breakman and was killed shackling cars. She m. 2ndly., ----- Nash. He is said to have kept a hotel and they lived in New Hampshire. She died in Lebanon, N. H., in 1856.

VIII. Susan Waterhouse, died in infancy.

IX. Susan Ann Waterhouse, born in Hallowell, July 21, 1828, married, June 14, 1851, Sylvanus, son of Sylvanus and Susan Bartlett, born in Norway, Me., Aug. 19, 1826. He was a manufacturer of soda water and President of the Lowell Stopper Co. They lived in Lowell, Mass.

Child:-

Bartlett.
Walter E. ~~xxxx~~, b. July 6, 1853, Lowell, Mass.

61

CHARLOTTE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., Oct. 19, 1783, married, July 11, 1802, Nahum Lord, born in Berwick, Me., Mar. 1, 1778, son of Jeromiah and Grizzel (Grant) Lord.

He was a tailor and lived in Gorham until about 1830 when he removed to Detroit, Me., and settled on a farm. He died there Oct. 26, 1846. His widow died in Detroit, Mar. 12, 1871.

CHILDREN:-

I. George Waterhouse Lord, b. in Gorham, Me., Dec. 5, 1803, m. ---- Libby. He was a shoemaker and lived in Scarborough, Me., where he d. Dec. 15, 1833. His widow m. again.

No children.

II. Jeremiah Lord, b. in Gorham, Dec. 11, 1804, m. Mar. 27, 1834, Sarah P. Purington, b. in Windham, Me., Aug. 20, 1803, dau. of Meshach and Sarah (Swett?) Purington. He was a merchant and farmer and lived in Gorham. He d. in Plymouth, Me., Jan. 9, 1877. His widow d. in the same place, Mar. 2, 1877.

Children:-

1. Charlotte Ellen Lord, b. Feb. 20, 1832, Gorham, Me., d. Aug. 17, 1855, Gorham,.

2. Harriett Ann Lord, b. in Gorham, Nov. 5, 1834, m., Apr. 6, 1852, Manson Hume Crosby, b. in Plymouth, Me., Mar. 8, 1825, son of Manson and Sabra P. (Getchell) Crosby. In his younger days he was a blacksmith. He removed to Marion, Ia., previous to the Civil War. Served in Co. F. Iowa Vol. 20th. Reg. and became a captain. After the war he engaged in the carriage manufacturing business in

Marion where he d. Dec. 2, 1871. His wife d. in Marion, Nov. 11, 1870.

Children:-

- I. George Manson Crosby, b. in Plymouth, Me., July 5, 1833, married and had five children.
 - II. Elizabeth Harriet Crosby, b. in Marion, Ia., Apr. 3, 1858, m., May 19, 1853, William Seavey Brown.
 - III. John Llewellyn Crosby, b. Apr. 14, 1866, Marion.
3. Sarah Frances Lord, b. in Gorham, Me., Feb. 18, 1836, m., Jan. 1, 1857, Sylvanus Prescott Gifford, b. in Plymouth, Me., Jan. 18, 1830, son of Elisha and Sarah (Huzzey) Gifford. He was a farmer and lived in Plymouth practically all his life. He d. there Feb. 21, 1895. He was first Selectman of the town for several years. His widow d. in Pittsfield, Me., Feb. 8, 1896.

Children:-

All born in Plymouth.

- I. Charlotte Ellen Gifford, b. Mar. 12, 1858, m., June 20, 1883, Truman Merrill Griffin, M.D.
 - II. Harriet Frances Gifford, b. Nov. 16, 1860, m., July 22, 1889, John Franklin Shaw.
 - III. Ralph Prescott Gifford, b. Sept. 14, 1875, m., Maud Harris.
4. Charles Franklin Lord, b. Jan. 18, 1858, Gorham, Me., d. Mar. 17, 1863, Plymouth, unm.
5. Ellis Benjamin Lord, b. in Gorham, Aug. 26, 1840, m., 1st., Apr. 21, 1870, Ellen O., dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth B. Woodman, b. in Plymouth, Sept. 12, 1845. She d. Sept. 25, 1871, and he m., 2ndly., Josephine Coffin, b. in Burnham, Me., Oct. 17, 1850, dau. of Eben M. and Sarah D. (Myrrick) Coffin. He was a farmer and cattle dealer and lived in Plymouth.

No children.

6. Mary Sturgis Lord, b. in Gorham, Me., Jan. 28, 1843, m., Nov. 9, 1861, Eben Phinney Files, b. in Thorndike, Me., June 15, 1840, son of Ebenezer S. and Patience (Phinney) Files. He has been a clerk and merchant and lived in Detroit, Me., for some twenty years. He was Postmaster there for many years and in 1882 was a member of the Legislature. Later he lived in Sangerville and Caribou, Me. His wife d.

Children:-

- I. Carrie Elfreda Files, b. in Thorndike, Me., May 23, 1863, m., June 11, 1887, Herschel Douglas Collins.
- II. Charles Franklin Files, b. in Detroit, Me., Dec. 25, 1869, m., Apr. 17, 1896, Flora E. Heldrith.
- III. Sarah Maud Files, b. Sept. 21, 1873, Detroit, d. Mar. 28, 1882, Detroit.
- IV. Edward Harland Files, b. June 9, 1886, Caribou, d. Dec. 3, 1920, Caribou.

III. Infant Lord, b. July 1, 1807, Gorham, d. July 3, 1807, Gorham.

IV. Joseph Waterhouse Lord, b. in Gorham, Dec. 20, 1808, m., 1st. 1839, Mary Chick Hodgdon, b. in Berwick, Me., Mar. 27, 1812, dau. of James and Hannah (Chick) Hodgdon. She d. in Detroit, Me., Oct. 3, 1863, and he m., 2ndly, Mar. 13, 1867, Sybil Brackett, b. in No. Berwick, Me., Oct. 25, 1825, dau. of John and Susan (Kurd) Brackett.

Mr. Lord was a farmer and millman. He lived in Detroit and was one of the Selectmen for several years. He d. in Palmyra, Me., Nov. 29, 1881. His widow d. in Newport, Me., Jan. 29, 1903.

Children:-

1. Nahum Prentice Lord, b. in Detroit, Me., Mar. 29, 1840, m., Oct. 18, 1868, Clementine Ricker, b. in Detroit, Feb. 14, 1841, dau. of Elijah and Mary (Clements) Ricker. He was a farmer and lived in Detroit, where he d. July 3, 1913.

Children:-

Born in Detroit, Me.

- I. George Lord, b. July 24, 1869, d. Oct. 14, 1872, Detroit.
 - II. Joseph Ricker Lord, b. June 2, 1874, d. Nov. 23, 1894, Detroit.
 - III. Mary Lord, b. Mar. 8, 1883, d. Mar. 16, 1883, Detroit.
2. Gorham Joseph Lord, b. in Detroit, Feb. 15, 1843, d. in Detroit, Feb. 9, 1916, unm. He was a farmer. Served in the Civil War.
 3. Mary Augusta Lord, b. in Detroit, Mar. 8, 1847, m., July 8, 1896, Moses Holden, b. in Dennistown, Me., Jan. 23, 1858, son of Samuel and Annis (Hughey) Holden. He is a farmer and resides in Dennistown.

No children.

4. Abbie Caroline Lord, b. in Detroit, May 30, 1849, m., Apr. 24, 1880, Alvah Kelly Head, b. in Bradford, Mass., June 16, 1834, son of William and Abigail J. (Bowen) Head. He is a farmer and lives in Detroit.

Children:-

Born in Detroit.

- I. Mary Sybil Head, b. Feb. 13, 1881, m., Jan. 1, 1907, Ernest Kingsley Harding.
- II. Freda Louise Head, b. Mar. 9, 1883, m., Jan. 1, 1907, George Burtis Hatch.

V. Infant Lord, b. May 15, 1811, Gorham, d. May 17, 1811, Gorham.

VI. Mary Ann Lord, b. Sept. 7, 1813, Gorham, d. Jan. 15, 1814, Gorham.

VII. Nahum Lord b, Apr. 25, 1815, Gorham, d. Oct. 19, 1835, Detroit, Me.

VIII. Harriet Brazier Lord, b. in Gorham, July 4, 1817, m., James Frank-

lin Lord, b. in So. Berwick?, Me., 1810, son of James and Harriet(Brazier)Lord.

He was a farmer and lived in Detroit, Me., most of his life and d. there, Mar.25,1883. His wife d. in Detroit, Aug.8,1867.

Children:-

1. George Edwin Lord, b. in Detroit, Jan.4,1838, m., July 5, 1863, Melinda Roxanna Brackett, b. in Detroit, May 26, 1841, dau. of Hiram and Melinda(Clement)Brackett. About 1857 he became Station Agent for the Maine Central R.R. Co. at Detroit which position he held for some twenty years. He then became book-keeper and bark surveyor for a tannery at Dexter, Me., where he remained for several years when he returned to Detroit and settled on a farm, where he lived until his death, Feb.21, 1903.

Children:-

Born in Detroit.

- I. Harry Roscoe Lord, b. Apr.17,1865, d. same day..
- II. Effie Evangeline Lord, b. Jan.28,1867, unm., 1916.

2. James Franklin Lord, b. in Detroit, Aug.26,1841, m. Estelle Fleury, of New Orleans, La.

He was a railroad employee and lived in Detroit, where he died.

Children:-

- I. Lulu Lord, m. Otis Crosby.
- II. Amy Lord, m. Charles Crosby.
- III. Blanche Wyman Lord, m. ---- Pond.

3. Martha Maria Lord, b. in Detroit, Me., Dec.25,1843 or 44, m., Sept.23,1866, Martin B. Smiley, b. in Winslow, Me., Feb.10,1841, son of Daniel and Mary E.(Bradford)Smiley. He was a dentist and lived in Patten, Me. He was Town Clerk, Supervisor of Schools and Dep. Sheriff. Also served in the navy one year. He d. in Patten, 1903. His wife d. in Lewiston, Me.

No children.

4. Harriet Ella Lord, b. in Detroit, Aug.16,1848, m., Edward Kelsey, who d. about 1889. His widow m. ---- Bowman.

Child:-

- I. Georgia Kelsey.

5. Melvin Cox Lord, b. in Detroit, Apr.15,1861, m., Susie ----- and died. Is said to have m. twice.

Child:-

- I. Florence Lord, m. and lived in New Hampshire.

6. Fred Roscoe Lord, b. in Detroit, Apr. 25, 1854, m. ---- Gould.
In 1916 was living in Freeport, Me.
Had two daughters, both married.

IX. Martha Ann Lord, b. May 12, 1820, ~~Frederick~~ Gorham, Me., d. Jan. 1, 1835, Detroit.

X. Leonard Lord, b. in Gorham, June 1, 1822, m., Jan. 9, 1855, Ella P. Crosby, b. in Plymouth, Me., Mar. 28, 1829, dau. of Hanson and Sabra P. (Getchell) Crosby.
He was a farmer and lived in Detroit, where both he and his wife died. He was one of the Selectmen of the Town for nine years.

No Children.

XI. Major Lord, b. in Gorham, Oct. 12, 1824, m., Sept. 14, 1847, Susan M^cNally, b. in Clinton, Me., Dec. 5, 1822, dau. of Arthur and Sarah (Malcolm) M^cNally.
In early life he owned and operated a saw mill in Detroit and Clinton, Me. About 1860 he sold these and engaged in the lumber business in Portland, Me., obtaining his lumber from his own mill at Groveton, N.H. While in Detroit he represented that town, for a time in the Legislature. He d. in Clinton, Me., Feb. 11, 1891. His widow d. in the same place, June 13, 1887.

Children:-

1. Wilbur Arthur Lord, b. Mar. 21, 1851, Detroit, d. Feb. 20, 1904, Shawmut, Me., unm.
2. George Major Lord, b. and d. May 4, 1858, Detroit, Me.
3. Sadie Adelaide Lord, b. in Portland, Me., Dec. 13, 1864, m., Nov. 9, 1883, Frank Sherwood Webster, b. in Unity, Me., Jan. 21, 1857, son of Daniel and Rebecca (Libby) Webster. He fitted for college at Freedom Academy, Freedom, Me., and then went to Colorado where he remained some two years. Returning to Maine he studied law and practised for about three years at Clinton, Me. His health failing he removed to Montana and engaged in ranching, raising cattle and horses.

Children:-

- I. Ralph Daniel Webster, b. July 18, 1890, White Sulphur Springs, Mont. d. Mar. 4, 1904.
- II. Frances Webster, b. in Winnecook, Mont., Jan. 24, 1894, m., Sept. 29, 1917, Phil. J. Libby.
- III. Lucile Webster, b. in Winnecook, June 30, 1898, m., Oct. 26, 1919, Lieut. Joseph Cole Bridges.

XII. James Lord, b. Apr. 13, 1829, Gorham, d. Nov. 25, 1834. Detroit, Me.

XIII. Alvin Lord, b. June 8, 1831, Chandlerville, Me., d. Sept. 19, 1833, Detroit, Me.

6 2

ISAAC⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., Nov. 9, 1789 or 1791, married first, Aug. 27, 1817, Hannah Morgan, of New York, She was born Mar. 25, 1795, and died May 17, 1836. He married, 2ndly., ~~Aug. 1818~~ Aug. 12, 1838, Mary Dudley born in Monmouth, Me., Mar. 8, 1794.

He was a carpenter, and removed to Hallowell, Me., sometime previous to 1817 and was there in 1853. Later he removed to Monmouth, Me., where he lived until his death, May 21, 1872. He was a private in Capt. S. Morris' Co., Lieut. Col. J. Stone's Reg., and served from Sept. 11 to Sept. 25, 1814. This Company was raised at Hallowell for service at Wiscasset, Me.

CHILDREN:-

Born in Hallowell.

- I. Sarah E. Waterhouse, ~~Mar. 27, 1821~~ born Feb. 27, 1821, died, Aug. 5, 1853, Hallowell.

185. II. David M. Waterhouse, born May 6, 1824.

6 3

DAVID⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., June 4, 1793, married, first, Mar. 8, 1817, Sophia Coolbroth, born in Scarborough, Me., Jan. 27, 1796, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Fenderson) Coolbroth. She died July 13, 1863, and he married, 2ndly., Sept. 1854, Mrs. Mary S. Doudy, born in Baldwin, Me., Feb. 21, 1823, dau. of Rufus and Sarah (Cram) Sanborn.

In 1816 his father deeded him the home place the same to take place after his death, reserving "to myself for the use of my daughters Polly, Betsey and Sally so long as they remain unmarried the use & improvement of the front Room in the Southeast corner of my Dwelling house." He was

a farmer and lived in Gorham all his life, dying in the same house in which he was born, Nov.29,1866. He was a private in Capt. T. Robie's Co., Lieut. Col. J. Burbank's Reg., from Sept.7 to Sept.20,1814. The Company was raised at Gorham for service at Portland.

His widow died in Boston, Mass., Oct.28,1890, age 67y. 8 mos. 7 d.

CHILDREN:-

186. I. Benjamin C. Waterhouse, born Apr.30,1818, Gorham, Me.

II. George Waterhouse, born in Gorham, July 20,1821, married, first, 1851, Jane Jewell Jackson, born in Limerick, Me., dau. of Zebediah F. and Margaret(Clark)Jackson. According to the Boston, Mass., records she was thirty years old when married. She died in Portland, Me., Aug.10,1868, and he married, 2ndly., July 28,1873, Sarah M. Grant, of Saco, Me., born in 1846. She died in Portland, May 8,1875. At the time of his first marriage he was a coach painter and lived in Boston, Mass. He lived the most of his life in Portland and when the Portland Co. was formed he took charge of the painting which position he retained for a long time. The last twenty years of his life he was in the hotel business and at one time, under the name of Gibson & Waterhouse was part proprietor of the Preble house in Portland. In 1871 he appears to have been connected with C. W. Gilkey & Co., druggists. He died in Portland, Mar.5,1884, according to the Portland records, but the date was given by the family as 1886.

Child:-

I. Sadie Waterhouse, born and died May 8,1875, Portland.

III. Sarah Waterhouse, born in Gorham, Feb.28,1824, married, 1843, Alexander Freeman, born in Gorham, Jan.13,1821, son of Joshua and Hannah(Harmon)Freeman. He was a farmer and lived in Gorham until a few years before his death, when he removed to Wayland, Mass., where he died Jan.22,1872. His widow died in Boston,(Roxbury) Mass., Aug.28,1874.

No children.

187. IV. Mehitable Waterhouse, born Dec.13,1826, Gorham.

V. Mary Ann Waterhouse, born in Gorham, Sept.1,1829, married, June 22,1851, Charles Ira Moore, born in Peru, N.Y., Apr. 27,1825, son of Samuel P. and Maria(Irish)Moore, He was a mason by trade and lived for a time in Portland, Me., where his wife died Feb.8,1855. In 1906 he was living in Monmouth, Me.

Children:-

1. Vivian Etta Moore, m., Malcolm Stephenson, an Advent

minister, who d. in 1880. She d. in Lewiston, Me., 1877.

Children:-

- I. Winifred Stephenson.
- II. Alfred Stephenson.
- III. Edward Stephenson.

2. Charles Ira Moore, b. 1853. A farmer in Winona County, Mich.

188. VI. Thomas J. Waterhouse, born June 15, 1833, Gorham, Me.

VII. Horace F. Waterhouse, born in Gorham, May 17, 1835, married, June 3, 1866, Eudora R. Mann, born in Leeds, Me., Jan. 9, 1839, dau. of Ebenezer and Lucetta (Keen) Mann. He was a mason and lived in Gorham and later in Wales, Me., where he died, Dec. 25, 1883. His widow lived in Auburn, Me.

No children.

189. VIII. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born June 16, 1838, Gorham.

IX. Rosalia Lombard Waterhouse, born in Gorham, Me., Feb. 26, 1840, married, 1862, Henry Walter Folsom, born in Wolfboro, N. H., June 25, 1841, son of Charles and Sarah (Richards) Folsom.

In 1844 he removed, with his parents, to Boston, Mass. He grad. from the Roxbury High School in 1857 and at the time of his marriage was a clerk in Roxbury. The most of his life he was in the Law and Collection business. Removed to Roslindale, a part of Boston, about 1898 and died there, Sept. 28, 1914.

His widow still resides there, (1920).

Children:-

1. Charles Everett Folsom, b. Nov. 14, 1862, Boston. He has been in the real estate business all his life and, (1920) resides in Roslindale, unm.

2. Linville Walter Folsom, b. Feb. 25, 1871, Boston, d. Mar. 20, 1890, Boston.

64

~~SARGENT⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., June 7, 1860, married Sarah Craffan, born in Duxton, Me., June 28, 1862, dau. of Increase and Ellen (Berry) Craffan.~~

SARAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., Jan. 12, 1799, married July 27, 1836, Meshach Rust, born in Welfboro, N.H., Aug. 20, 1796, son of William and Hannah (Marble) Rust. He was a tailor and lived in Gorham, where he died Aug. 5, 1874. His widow, Sarah, who was his second wife, died in Gorham, Feb. 23, 1881.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Charles Rust, b. in Gorham, Apr. 21, 1837, d. Jan. 19, 1843, Gorham.
- II. George Washington Rust, b. in Gorham, Feb. 18, 1842, m., 1st., about 1864, Susan Plummer. She d. about 1874, and he m., 2ndly., May 11, 1875, Jane Doughty Morris, b. in Portland, Me., Apr. 7, 1839, dau. of John and Ellen (Payne) Morris. He was a printer and an interior decorator. Served about three years in the Civil War. He enlisted at Portland, and among other actions was in the battle of Gettysburg. He d. in San Francisco, Calif., Nov. 18, 1913.

Children:-

1. Charles Frederick Rust, b. in Portland, Me., May 4, 1876, m., Gabriella Flatley. He is a paper cutter. Has lived in several of the large cities both East and West, but more recently in New York.

No Children.

2. Sally Jane Rust, b. Aug. 3, 1878, St. John, N.B. She is unm. 1916.

3. Florence Bangs Rust, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Feb. 23, 1881, m., Aug. 30, 1900, Charles Ernest Temple, b. in Tecumseh, Mich., Aug. 3, 1873, son of Palmer C. and Harriett M. (Smith) Temple. He is the President of the Temple-Heinrichs Furniture Co. and resides in St. Louis.

Child:-

- I. Charles Ernest Temple, b. Aug. 16, 1906, St. Louis. Mo.

6 5

SARGENT⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., June 7, 1800, (Gorham records say June 6, 1801,) ~~xxxx~~ married,

Sarah Graffam, born in Buxton, Me., June 28, 1802, daughter of Increase and Ellen(Berry)Graffam.

He was a shoemaker and lived in Buxton, Me., where he died Aug. 7, 1856.

His widow died in Buxton, Sept. 28, 1887.

CHILDREN:-

190. I. William Waterhouse, born Jan. 23, 1830, Buxton.

II. Simon Waterhouse, born 1832, died in Buxton, when about twenty-five years old. He was a log driver on the Saco River.

III. Dorcas Ellen Waterhouse, born in Buxton, Nov. 8, 1836, married, July 28, 1867, John Hancock, born in Buxton, Sept. 16, 1834, son of Edmund and Mary(Bea)Hancock. He was a farmer and lived in Buxton, where he died Aug. 22, 1906. His widow died at Peak's Island, Me., July 25, 1911.

No children.

IV. Charles Rust Waterhouse, born Nov. 16, 1843, Buxton, died, Sept. 26, 1851, Buxton.

6 6

THOMAS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., Mar. 23, and baptized June 29, 1777, married, Jan. 16, 1806, Ruth Ayer, born in New Gloucester, Me., Apr. 23, 1784, daughter of Thomas and Esther(Witham)Ayer.

While a boy his mechanical bent was so noticeable that he was sent to Saccarappa, now Westbrook, Me., to learn the blacksmith's trade. He was also a joiner, stone mason, pump maker, gunsmith and edge tool maker, and at times worked at all these trades. He bought land in Durham, Me., in 1804, and soon after his marriage settled on this farm, which he carried on the rest of his life as his chief occupation. His house was on a hill and being bothered to get water, he laid a pipe of bored logs about a quarter of a mile to a spring, made a windmill, and forced the water to his house, a rather unusual thing for that day.

He was a Justice of the Peace and a Quorum Justice, and was a much respected Christian gentleman.

He was a sergeant in Capt. W. Webster's Co., Lieut. Col. Chas. Thomas' Reg., and served from Sept. 13, to Sept. 29, 1814. This company was raised at Durham for service at Bath.

He died in Durham, July 24, 1851. His widow died in Durham, May 9, 1856.

CHILDREN: -

I. Thomas Waterhouse, born Jan. 15, 1807, Durham, died Apr. 18, 1807, Durham.

191. II. Lorenzo Waterhouse, born July 23, 1808, Durham.

III. Hannah Waterhouse, born in Durham, Nov. 25, 1810, married, June 4, 1843, John M. Ayer, born in New Gloucester, Me., about 1808, son of Thomas and Jane (Stone) Ayer. She died Sept. 10, 1885. They had one child who died in infancy.

192. IV. Al Waterhouse, born Apr. 12, 1816, Durham.

V. Charles Waterhouse, born in Durham, June 10, 1818, married, Feb. 26, 1843, his cousin, Olive, daughter of Theophilus Waterhouse, born in Limington, Me., May 4, 1822. He was considerable of a mathematician and published a key to the arithmetics then extant. When gold was discovered in California he started for that state, but was taken sick and is supposed to have died at Shargos, New Granada, on the Isthmus of Panama, in Feb., 1849. Until he went West they lived in Saco or Biddeford, Me. His widow married, Aug. 12, 1857, Joseph P. Stickney, born in Bradford, now Groveland, Mass., Apr. 20, 1819, son of Joseph M. and Olive (Parsons) Stickney. He was a shoemaker and she was his second wife. He was a shoemaker and they lived in Groveland, and later in Malden, Mass., where he owned and rented real estate. He died in Malden, Jan. 30, 1896. His widow died in Malden, June 30, 1898.

VI. John Waterhouse, born May 19, 1821, Durham, died Sept. 26, 1847, Durham, unm. He was a farmer and lived on the home place.

VII. Esther Ann Waterhouse, born Mar. 22, 1824, Durham, died Jan. 29, 1826, Durham.

VIII. James Waterhouse, born Oct. 15, 1826, Durham, died Nov. 21, 1847, Durham.

67

WILLIAM⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., July 14, 1779, ^{baptized Sept. 26.} married, first, Dec. 6, 1804, Betsey Harmon, born in Scarborough, Oct. 15, 1787. She died in Buxton, Me., Dec. 6, 1826, and he married, second, Mar. 2, 1831, Hannah McKenney, born Aug. 30, 1792. After his marriage he lived in Buxton for a time but in Dec. 1807 bought property in New Gloucester, Me. He was then "of New Gloucester, formerly of Buxton." He was a farmer in New Gloucester, but in 1811 he had returned to Buxton and in that year sold his New Gloucester property to Theophilus Waterhouse, Jr., of Scarborough. In Buxton he was a lumberman and from there he removed to Limington, Me., and bought a farm on which he lived until his death, Sept. 8, 1863.

CHILDREN:-
All by first wife.

~~122x Sewall Waterhouse born Aug 21 1805 Scarborough Me~~

21.
193. I. Sewall Waterhouse, born Aug. 21, 1805, Scarborough, Me.
194. II. John H. Waterhouse, born Oct. 14, 1808, New Gloucester.
III. Jane Waterhouse, born Apr. 18, 1813, Buxton, died July 17, 1817, Limington, Me.
IV. William Waterhouse, born Sept. 2, 1817, Buxton, died Dec. 25, 1840, Limington.
V. Sylvester Waterhouse, born May 25, 1821, Buxton, died Sept. 20, 1832, Buxton.
VI. Sylvester Waterhouse, born Feb. 2, 1826, Buxton, died Jan. 31, 1843, Limington.

68

ASA⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scar-

boro, Me., Sept.12, baptized Oct.31,1784, married Nov.30,1808, Ann Stone, born in Scarborough, Sept.8,1786, daughter of John and ----- (Robinson) Stone.

He was quite a genius in many ways being a merchant, blacksmith and farmer. In early life he lived in Parsonsfield, Me., and worked at the blacksmith's trade. Later he removed to Detroit, Me., where he bought a farm on which he lived until his death, June 8,1849. His widow died in Detroit, Oct.13,1864.

CHILDREN:-

195. I. Eliza Waterhouse, born Aug.13,1809, Parsonsfield, Me.

II. Isaiah Waterhouse, born in Parsonsfield, Jan.15,1812, married, Dec.12,1837, Mary H. Walker, born in Plymouth, N.H., daughter of Judge Phineas Walker.

Mr. Waterhouse acquired an education in the town schools supplemented by several terms at Hampden and Bloomfield Academies. Later he attended lectures at Bowdoin College. The college records shows him to have been a member of the class of 1837 and speaks of him as a former member of the medical school. He afterwards studied law in the office of Counsellor William E. Walker, of Newport, Me., and was admitted to the bar in 1838. He began the practise of law in Newport and soon after was elected County Attorney for Penobscot County, a position which he held until he resigned the same in 1852. During this time he was an attorney in Bangor, Me., in partnership with his brother Asa. Sometime previous to 1855 he was appointed, by Collector Peaslee, to a position in the Custom House at Boston, Mass., and removed to that city, where he lived until 1880 when he removed to Allston, now a part of Boston, where he built a house and resided until his death, June 1, (the records say May 31) 1877.

During this time he evidently devoted a part of his time to the practise of law in Boston again in partnership with his brother Asa. While in Maine he was a candidate for Congress but by a split in his party was defeated by Israel Washburn. His widow died in Boston, (Allston) Apr.18, 1887.

No children:-

196. III. Sarah Waterhouse, born Nov.9,1814, Cornish, Me.

IV. John Waterhouse, born Oct.29,1816, Parsonsfield, Me., died May 11,1842, Detroit, Me.

V. Simeon Pease Waterhouse, born in Bridgton, Me., Sept.8,1819, married first, May 1,1842, Clara Whitehouse, born in Troy, Me., Oct.1817, daughter of Hanson and Hannah (Rogers?) White-

house. She died July 26, 1845, and he married second May 17, 1846, Emeline H. Carleton, born in Vassalboro, Me., May 12, 1812, Emeline H. Carleton, born in Vassalboro, Me., daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Hall) Carleton. She died Mar. 27, 1847, and he married third Feb. 17, 1850, Nancy D. Dutton, born in Norridgewock, Me., Sept. 22, 1827, daughter of Josiah and Nancy (Collins) Dutton.

Mr. Waterhouse lived in Detroit, Me., nearly his entire life. While young he spent some time as a clerk and then became a schoolteacher and taught about fifty terms extending over a period of nearly a third of a century. The rest of his life he was a farmer. Much of his life time was given to public service and he held many positions of honor and trust. He was a member of the School Committee or Supervisor of Schools almost from the time he was twenty-one years of age. He was Chairman of the Board of Selectmen for some sixteen years, eight years consecutively. As recruiting officer he put about eighty men into the service during the Civil War. In politics he was a Democrat and represented the towns of Detroit, Palmyra and Hartland in the Legislature in 1853. He was placed on the Committee of Bills on Third Reading and reported nearly every bill acted upon during the session. He was honored by his party by a nomination for the offices of Clerk of Court, Register of Probate and County Commissioner but his county, Somerset, being Republican, he failed of an election although usually running ahead of his ticket. He was also a Justice of the Peace and Trial Justice for many years. He died His wife died in Detroit, Oct. 7, 1908.

Child:-

1. Iszabella Marcia Waterhouse, born May 1, 1843, Detroit, died Feb. 17, 1864, Detroit.

VI. Asa Waterhouse, born Apr. 24, 1822, Parsonsfield, Me.

He read law with his brother Isaiah in Newport, Me., and was admitted to the bar of Penobscot County. He practised law for a time in Newport and then removed to Hampton, where he took the business and office of the Hon. Hannibal Hamlin, then a member of Congress and later Vice Pres. of the United States. Here he acquired the reputation of being an able criminal lawyer. Afterward he removed to Bangor, Me., where he entered into partnership with his brother Isaiah. When the latter resigned the office of County Attorney for Penobscot County Gov. John Hubbard appointed Asa to that position. In 1858-59 he was an attorney in Boston, Mass., but during the latter year returned to Bangor, where he became City Solicitor. He died in Bangor, Oct. 19, 1862, unm.

197. VII. Joseph P. Waterhouse, born Aug. 1, 1824, Parsonsfield, Me.

69

THEOPHILUS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Aug. 9, 1788, married Feb. 21, 1810, Phoebe Cole, born in Sanford, Me., Feb. 21, 1793, daughter of Christopher and Hannah (Russey) Cole.

He was a farmer, also did some mason and blacksmith work. He lived in Limington, Me., where he died May 4, 1837. His widow married Stephen Gubtail, of Cornish, Me.,

CHILDREN:-

198. I. Hannah Waterhouse, born Nov. 14, 1811, Scarboro, Me.
- II. John Waterhouse, born June 11, 1814, Scarboro, died, probably in infancy.
199. III. Mary Waterhouse, born Nov. 14, 1817, Limington, Me.
200. IV. Nancy Waterhouse, born July 21, 1820, Limington.
- V. Olive Waterhouse, born May 4, 1822, Limington, married her cousin, Charles Waterhouse, see page 679.
- VI. Phoebe Waterhouse, born Aug. 5, 1827, Limington, died, probably in infancy.
- VII. Eliza Waterhouse, born in Limington, July 10, 1829, married Levi Cole and died Dec. 29, 1865. They probably lived in Hiram, Me.

No children:-

70

AI⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., May 21, 1792, married Aug. 26, 1819, Olive Waterhouse, his second cousin, born in ~~Scarboro~~ Gorham, Me., Jan. 11, 1793, daughter of Joseph Waterhouse.

Al Waterhouse was a farmer and lived in Scarboro. on the homestead. given him by his father as noted in the sketch of the latter. He was town lumber surveyor and measurer of wood and bark for the town for many years. He was a musician in Capt. H.V. Comstons Co., Lieut. Col. J. Bu Burbank's Reg., from Sept.7, to Sept.20,1814. with one day additional for travel. The Company was raised at Scarboro for service at Portland. He died in Scarboro, Sept.19,1867. His widow died in Malden, Mass., Aug.8,1892, age 99 years 7 mos., and in possession of all her faculties.

CHILDREN:-

201. I. Eli L. Waterhouse, born July 7,1821, Scarboro, Me.

202. II. Al Waterhouse, born Oct.26,1825, Scarboro.

III. Amos Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Aug.4,1828, married Dec.13, 1857, Frances Augusta Fickett, born in Westbrook, Me., Oct.16,1836, daughter of Nahum and Lizzie(Larrabee)Fickett.

He learned the carpenter's trade and worked in Saco, Biddeford and Portland, Me., and Boston, Mass. While at work on a staging in Portland it gave way and he fell a distance of about twenty feet, living only a short time. This occurred Oct.10,1865. His wife died in Portland, Jan.16, 1860. They are buried in the cemetery at Stroudwater, Westbrook, Me.

Child:-

1. Infant, died at birth.

71

LYDIA⁵ WATERHOUSE,(Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Jan.3,(bapt. Aug.3,) 1777, married Nov.23,1797, Abraham Webb, born in Gorham, Me., Sept.12,1777, son of Eli and Sarah(Cloudman)Webb.

He was a farmer and lived in Gorham and Windham, Me., and South Chatham, N.H., He died in Chatham, N.H., Mar.11,1856. His widow died in Chatham, Oct.10,1865.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Daniel Webb, born in Gorham, Me., Oct. 20, 1798, married Eleanor Walker.

He was a shingle manufacturer and lived in Albany, Me., and Chatham, N.H. He died in Fryeburg, Me., Jan. 28, 1857. His widow married and lived in Windham, Me., where she died.

Children:-

1. Mary Webb, d. unm.
2. Caroline Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., Oct. 19, 1822, m. George W. Anderson. See his record in this book.
3. Eli Webb, m. 1st., Nancy Roberts; 2nd., Margaret Haskell.

Children:-

- I. Hattie Webb, m. John Gibson and lived in Omaha, Neb.
 - II. Mary E. Webb, m. George Richardson.
 - III. Charles Webb.
 - IV. Lewis Webb, m. twice.
4. William Walker Webb, b. June 30, 1830, m. 1st., Eliza Higgins; 2ndly., Maria Wescott Pray, b. in Gorham, Me., Dec. 13, 1830, dau. of John and Sophia (Crockett) Pray. He was a trader and lived in Windham, Me., after his marriage. He d. there Feb. 28, 1902. His wife d. in Windham, Jan. 24, 1901.

Children:-

All born in Windham.

- I. Abbie Webb, b. 1859, d. aged 3 mos.
 - II. Elmer E. Webb, b. 1861, d. aged 8 years.
 - III. Bertrand Farnum Webb, b. July 27, 1863, m. Lottie Eisan.
5. Franklin Webb, m. Lydia Rodgers.

Children:-

All born in Gorham, N.H.

- I. Seth L. Webb, b. June 8, 1858, m. June 20, 1885, Mrs. Annie E. Rice.
 - II. Albert Webb, lived in Rockland, Mass.
 - III. Lizzie Webb, b. June 22, 1862, m. ----- Irish.
 - IV. Oscar Webb, b. June 17, 1868.
 - V. Walter Webb, b. Sept. 16, 1870.
 - VI. Herbert Webb, b. May 6, 1874, d. Aug. 1874, Gorham.
6. Edward Webb, m. Louise True and lived in Boston, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Nellie Webb.
 - II. Bertram Webb.
7. Charles Webb, m. but no children.

8. Maria Webb. m. Bernice Bean, and had one child, Herbert.

II. Eliza Webb, born in Gorham, Me., Apr. 28, 1802, married Mar. 19, or Apr. 30, 1826, William Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Sept. 5, 1796, son of Col. Edward and Mary (Maybury) Anderson. He was a farmer and lived in Chatham, N.H., where he died Aug. 1, 1885. His wife died in Chatham, Oct. 23, 1882.

Children:-

1. Harriet Newell Anderson, b. in Windham, Me., Apr. 20, 1827, m. Jan. 4, 1846, Ebenezer Swan Pickering, b. in Meridith, N.H., June 6, 1827, son of Daniel and Betsey (Wordley) Pickering. He was a stone-cutter and farmer. Lived in Chatham, N.H., Auburn and Stow, Me., and again in Chatham, where he d. Jan. 22, 1900. He served in the 2nd. Me. Reg., Co. C. in the Civil War. His wife d. in Chatham, Oct. 13, 1895.

Children:-

I. Mary Frances Pickering, b. Mar. 9, 1850, Concord, N.H., d. Apr. 4, 1870, Auburn, Me.
 II. Adelia Annie Pickering, b. in Chatham, N.H., Sept. 17, 1852, m. Dec. 14, 1872, Winfield Scott Penley.
 III. Charles Henry Pickering, b. Apr. 15, 1856, Londonderry, N.H., d. Oct. 30, 1856, Londonderry.
 IV. Frank William Pickering, b. in Londonderry, Jan. 30, 1858, m. 1st., Delia Leavitt; 2ndly., Fannie Hill; 3rd., May Morrison.

2. Matha Ann Anderson, b. in Windham, Me., Aug. 27, 1828, m. Oct. 3, 1854, Thomas Smith, b. in Chatham, N. H., Oct. 11, 1829, son of Elisha S. and Mchitable (Kelley) Smith. He was a farmer and lived in Chatham, N.H., where he d. Oct. 14, 1899. His wife d. Chatham, N.H., Nov. 10, 1887.

Children:-

All born Chatham, N.H.

I. Laura Ann Smith, b. Oct. 11, 1856, m. George H. Hill.
 II. William Percy Smith, b. Feb. 3, 1866, m. Gertrude Louise Green.
 III. Hattie Frances Smith, b. Nov. 12, 1868, d. May 27, 1870, Chatham.
 IV. Edwin Smith, b. May 8, 1871, d. June 1871, Chatham.

3. Abraham Webb Anderson, b. in Chatham, N.H., June 9, 1831, m. 1st. Sept. 14, 1852, Lois Barker Meserve, b. in Jackson, N.H., Sept. 8, 1829, dau. of Samuel and Judith (Welch) Meserve. She d. in Fryeburg, Me., Aug. 14, 1872, and he m. 2ndly., Apr. 29, 1873, Mrs. Mary Wiley, b. in Stow, Me., Aug. 13, 1821, dau. of Thomas and Sally (Eastman) Farrington. She d. in Fryeburg, Me., May 13, 1877, and he m. 3rd., Nov. 25, 1878, Belle McKeen, b. in Stoneham, Me., Apr. 22, 1852, dau. of William and Harriet (Walker) McKeen. She d. in Chatham, N.H. Mr. Anderson has been a farmer and stone-cutter. Lived in

Fryeburg until about 1886 when he removed to Stow, Me., where he lived until the death of his wife ~~than~~ ~~he~~ after which he resided with his daughter.

Child:-

I. Lelia Arlettie Anderson, b. in Fryeburg, Mar.28,1862, m. Sept.16,1880, Charles Wallace Farrington, b. in Bridgton, Me., Apr.14,1855.

4. Lydia Frances Anderson, b. in Chatham, N.H., Apr.26,1834, m. Apr.6,1852, George Washington Thompson, b. in Laconia, N. H., June 24,1833, son of Charles D. and Betsey(Edgerly) Thompson.
He was a machinist and lived in Manchester, N.H., where he d. Mar.7,1911. His wife d. in Manchester, Mar.20,1909.

Child:-

I. Ellen Argillia Thompson, b. in Manchester, N.H., Oct.11, 1853, m. James C. Smith.

5. Seth W. Anderson, b. Feb.3,1843, Chatham, N.H., d. Apr.2,1846, Chatham.

III. Harry Webb, born in Gorham, Me., Nov.26, about 1802, married Lydia, daughter of Stephen Ames, born in Meredith, N.H.

Mr. Webb was a millman and farmer and lived in Chatham, N.H., where he died Aug.9,1864. His wife died in Chatham.

Children:-

1. Lucinda Webb, b. in Chatham, m. Charles Leslie, of Lowell, Mass.
They lived in Lowell where she d. They had one daughter, Lucinda.
2. Olive Charles Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., Aug.23,1835, m. Nov. 17,1861, Eliphalet McKeen Jr., b. in Stoneham, Me., Mar. 17,1832, son of Eliphalet and Sarah(Ely)McKeen.
He was a lumberman, contractor and millman and d. in Moultonboro, N.H., Apr.30,1916. His wife d. in Moultonboro, Jan.5,1915.

Children:-

- I. Alice Wilde McKeen, b. Feb.23,1862, Chatham, N.H., m. 1st., July 18,1880, William Arthur Allen: 2ndly, Dec.1,1909, Charles Porter Kimball.
- II. Martha McKeen, b. Sept.19,1865, Denmark, Me., d. Aug. 17,1876, Hiram, Me.
- III. Katie Louise McKeen, b. in Denmark, Me., Jan.3,1867, m. June 17,1885, Hiram Newell Meserve.
- IV. Hattie McKeen, b. Jan.3,1870, Denmark, Me., d. Feb. 13,1874, Denmark.
- V. Sidney Perham McKeen, b. in Denmark, Aug.16,1872, m. Martha Smith.

3. Wilson O'Brien Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., June 24, 1839, m. Nov. 7, 1873, Alice Jane Wiley, b. in Fryeburg, Me., May 7, 1846, dau. of James and Adoline (Kimball) Wiley. When about twenty years old he went ~~at~~ to Cambridge, Mass., and enlisted there in the 52nd. unattached Inf. in April 1863. He lived the most of his life in Fryeburg, Me., and drove a wagon for the Portland Creamery Co. Also was a farmer. He d. in Fryeburg, July 4, 1915.

Children:-
Born in Fryeburg.

- I. Burt Cleveland Webb, b. July 10, 1875, m. ?
- II. Harriet Evelyn Webb, b. Jan. 20 or 21, 1879, m. Arthur Bemis.
- III. Ada Tarbox Webb, b. Sept. 7, 1885. Unm. 1916.

4. George Ames Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., m. Etta Parker, of Cornish, Me. He was a farmer and lived in Denmark, Me., where he d.

Children:-

- I. Carroll Webb.
- II. Ora Webb.

5. Irene Webb, b. Chatham, N.H., m. John Moody. He was a barber and they lived in Bridgton, Me. She d. in Denmark, Me.

No children:-

6. Anna Baker Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., Feb. 5, 1848, m. Dec. 24, 1870, Asa Head Walker, b. in Fryeburg, Me., Jan. 21, 1847, son of John P. and Lydia (Gordon) Walker. He was a farmer and lived in Fryeburg but d. in Bridgton, Me.

Children:-
Born in Fryeburg.

- I. Gertrude Walker, b. Sept. 11, 1870, m. Charles Sumner Bird.
- II. John Palmer Walker, b. Jan. 21, 1872, m. Abbie Sullivan.
- III. Harry Webb Walker, b. Feb. 6, 1874, m. Oct. 21, 1896, Maud Kimball Shorey and d. Oct. 19, 1914, Bridgton, Me.
- IV. Alice Charles Walker, b. Apr. 21, 1876, m. Apr. 26, 1899, Percy Malory Walker.

7. Lydia Ames Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., m. George A. Harmon. He was a paper maker. She d. 1916.

Children:-

- I. Harry Ansel Harmon. Mechanic Falls, Me.

8. Asa A. Webb, b. Chatham, N.H., m. Lizzie Moulton. He is a millman and lives at Wolfboro Falls, N.H.

No children.

- IV. Esther Webb, born in Gorham, Me., Jan.23,1805, married A. Bemis, of Fryeburg. She is said also to have married ----- Breckenridge. She lived in the West and died in Indiana, May 1875. She had one daughter and perhaps more children.
- V. Lucy Webb, born in Gorham, Me., Aug.22,1807, married Aug.16,1832, Elbridge Wiley, born in Fryeburg, Me., son of John and -----(Gamage)Wiley. He was a farmer and lived in Stow, Me., where he died Jan.10, 1881. His widow died in Stow, May 23,1884.

Children:-

1. Louisa Maria Wiley, b. in Stow, Me., Sept.27,1833, m. Sept.1, 1853, John Farrington, b. in Stow, Me., Jan.15,1827, son of Henry S. and Susan(Chandler)Farrington. He was a farmer and lived for some fifty years in Stow, where he was First Selectman for several years. He was also Senior Deacon in the Congregational Church. The latter part of his life he lived in Berlin, N.H., where he d. Mar.25,1898. His widow d. in Berlin, Nov.27,1905.

Children:-

Born in Stow.

- I. Lucy Loretta Farrington, b. July 14,1857, d. Mar.13, 1888, Stow.
- II. Granville Wiley Farrington, b. Nov.11,1859, d. Nov. 2,1860, Stow.
- III. Rebecca Whittaker Farrington, b. Feb.25,1862, m. 1st. James Christopher ~~Wentworth~~ Fothergill; 2ndly. Leroy A. Fickett.
- IV. John Quincy Farrington, b. Mar.3,1867, m., Nov.17, 1888, Lillian Estelle Egan.
- V. Frank Wesley Farrington, b. Aug.30,1870, m., Aug.27, 1895, Lottie Estelle Hanson. She d. Dec.13,1908, and he m., 2ndly., July 16,1918, Rosna A. Goud.

2. Caleb Gamage Wiley, b. Feb.24,1836, in Stow, Me. He was a farmer and lived in Chatham, N.H. He served in the Civil War. Enlisted Aug.1,1861 and was discharged in 1865. He d. Sept.6,1908. There seems to be some doubt as to his marrying but in any event he had no children.

3. Francis Augustus Wiley, b. in Fryeburg, Me., Mar.12,1837, m. 1st., Apr.5,1861, Sarah Floyd. He m. 2ndly., Jan.14, 1871, Clara Adelaide Cagood, b. in Conway, N.H., Sept.2, 1850, dau. of Lewis M. and Hannah(Brickett)Cagood. He lived in Gloucester, Mass., in early life. Enlisted in Co. K. 50th. Mass. Reg., Aug.28,1862. Was discharged Aug.24,1863. He lived in Fryeburg, Me., the rest of his life and was in the grocery business there for many years. He d. in Fryeburg, Aug.3,1905.

Children:-

- I. Florence Sarah Wiley, b. in Conway, N.H., May 17,

- IIx 1873, m., Aug.30,1905, John Everard Cromwell.
 II. Susan Frances Wiley, b. in Fryeburg, Me., May 4,1875,
 d. May 7,1914, Medford, Mass.
 III. Clarence Francis Wiley, b. in Fryeburg, Mar.12,1879,
 m., Nov.6,1900, Isabelle Wyman.

4. Joseph Wiley, b. in Fryeburg, May 4,1839, m., 1st., Mar.15,
 1868, Jane Lacy, dau. of William and Jane Lacy. He m.,
 2ndly., Cassie Johnson.
 He was a farmer and lived in Stow, Me. He enlisted Aug.
 1861 and served two years. Was in the battle of Gettys-
 burg. He d. Mar.22,1909.

Child:-

- I. Augustus F. Wiley, b. Apr.17,1876, m., July 16,1905,
 Susie E. Shaine, of Casco, Me.

5. Gardiner Boston Wiley, b. in Stow, Me., Sept.30,1841,m., May
 1,1868, Lucy Maria Chaplin, b. in Naples, Me., June 22,
 1850, dau. of Jacob and Rosina(Hazelton)Chaplin.
 He volunteered Aug.4,1862 and joined Co. E, 17th. Me. Inf.
 Was wounded at Petersburg, June 16,1864. Was discg. June
 10,1865 at Portland, Me. Has lived in Naples, Me.,
 since 1868.

Children:-

- I. Bennett Sawyer Wiley, b. in Bridgton, Me., Feb.16,
 1869, m., July 20,1901, Inie Viola Jilson.
 II. George Warren Wiley, b. Dec.5,1871, Bridgton, Me.,
 d. Mar.22,1874, Naples, Me.
 III. Rosina Wiley, b. in Naples, June 8,1873, m., Jan.1,
 1893, Llewellyn Walker Welch.
 IV. Joseph Henry Wiley, b. in Naples, Feb.24,1878, m.,
 Nov.21,1903, Myrtle Eva Batchelder.
 V. Florence Velzora Wiley, b. in Naples, Dec.16,1879,
 m., Feb.16,1908, Jesse Holden.
 VI. Rubira Edolise Wiley, b. in Naples, Apr.17,1885, m.,
 Oct.1,1910, Edward Joseph Sharon.
 VII. Mary Louisa Wiley, b. in Naples, Feb.28,1887, m.,
 Apr.5,1912, Henry Leon Kimball.
 VIII. Elbridge Gardiner Wiley, b. in Naples, Dec.14,1890,
 m., Aug.22,1915, Hazez Theresa Theresa Ayer.

6. Esther A. Wiley, b. in Stow, Me., July 25,1841, m., Augustus
 Tar. He was a millman and they lived in Berwick, Me.,
 where she died.

No children.

- VI. Edward Webb, born in Chatham, N.H., Mar.31,1810, married,first, Lucin-
 da Lang, daughter of Stephen and Lydia(Hill)Lang. She died in
 1852 and he married second, Apr.9,1856, Mrs. Deborah Farrington,
 Born in Stow, Me., 1818, daughter of George and Mary(Head)Gordon.
 She died in Chatham, N.H., Sept.5,1863, and he married third, Ju-
 ly 9,1865, Mrs. Mary L. Owen, born in Buxton, Me., Feb.14,1827,
 daughter of Phineas and Naomi(Bryant)Harmon.

Mr. Webb was a farmer and owned and operated a grist-mill and saw-mill. He lived in Chatham, N.H., where he died June 14, 1882.

Children:-

- I. Jason Lee Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., Dec. 24, 1839 or 1840, m., 1st., Sept. 20, 1863, Abbie E. Farrington, b. in Stow, Me., Mar. 1841, dau. of James and Deborah (Gordon) Farrington. She d. in Stow June 13, 1872 and he m., 2ndly., Mar. 9, 1874, Anna Electa Copp, born in Bridgton, Me., Apr. 24, 1850, dau. of Samuel and Betsey (Pinkham) Copp. He was a stone and marble cutter and lived in Hiram, Baldwin and Cornish, Me. For a time he was a steward at the United States Hotel, Portland, Me. He d. in Cornish, Me., Sept. 7, 1904. His widow d. in Cornish, Feb. 28, 1918.

Children:-

By first wife.

- I. Etta Webb, b. Mar. 1, 1865, Chatham, N.H., d. May 27, 1879, Hiram, Me.
- II. Jennie Eva Webb, b. in Chatham, Mar. 7, 1869, m., Feb. 27, 1892, Lewis B. Knight, of Cornish.
By second wife,
- III. Walter Lee Webb, b. in Hiram, Me., Sept. 23, 1876, m., June 28, 1907, Laura Etta Weeks.
- IV. Burt Clyde Webb, b. in Baldwin, Me., Nov. 23, 1880, m., Sept. 28, 1898, A. Eudora Worthing.

2. Seth Webb, b. in Chatham, N.H., July 12, 1857, m., Dec. 15, 1878, Rilla Fife, b. in Chatham, Jan. 12, 1856, dau. of William and Orpah (Gordon) Fife.
He is a farmer and lives in Chatham, N.H.

Child:-

- I. Inez E. Webb, b. Jan. 18, 1886, Chatham, d. Sept. 12, 1910, Chatham.

- VII. Sarah Webb, born in Chatham, N.H., Jan. 23, 1812, married Thomas Kennison. He was a shoemaker and lived in Bridgton, Me., where he probably died. His widow died in Bridgton, Jan. 17, 1888.

Children:-

Melvin, Thomas, Sarah and Mary all of whom probably left children but Melvin.

- VIII. Bethiah Webb, born in Chatham, N.H., Mar. 23, 1819, married Mar. 17, 1841, Levi Whitney, born in Standish, Me., May 31, 1816, son of Levi and Happy (Higgins) Whitney. He was a cooper and hoop maker. Soon after his marriage he removed to Buxton, Me., where he lived until his death, June 1890. His widow died in Buxton, May 28 or 29, 1906.

Children:-

1. Laurietta Whitney, b. in Chatham, N.H., July 10, 1842, m., Sept. 3, 1865, Albert Edward Patrick, b. in Buxton, Me., Mar. 29, 1841, son of Stephen A. and Eliza (Paine) Patrick. She d. in Buxton, Sept. 20, 1887 and he afterwards m. Mrs. Myra Davis Moore. He was a mason and builder and lived in Chelsea and East Boston, Mass., and Buxton, Me., He d. in Harrison, Me., Oct. 15, 1901.

Children:-

- I. Eliza Gertrude Patrick, b. July 14, 1866, Buxton, d. Dec. 6, 1868, Chelsea, Mass.
- II. Lubelle Blanche Patrick, b. Mar. 4, 1872, Chelsea, Mass., unm. 1915.

- IX. Mary Dam Webb, born in Chatham, N.H., Sept. 1, 1820, married June 22, 1843, John Head Gordon, born in Chatham, N.H., June 27, 1814, son of George and Mary (Head) Gordon. He was a farmer and always lived in Chatham, where he died Nov. 14, 1886. He held many town offices. His widow died in Whitefield, N.H., Mar. 13, 1899.

Children:-

1. Iza Gordon, b. in Chatham, N.H., June 9, 1844, m., May 31, 1874, Russell Charles, b. in Chatham, Jan. 10, 1845, son of Russell and Melinda (Ames) Charles. He was a natural mechanic and was a carpenter. Also built sleighs repaired carriages &c. He d. in Chatham, Mar. 7, 1885. His widow d. in Chatham, Apr. 10, 1896.

Children:-

- I. Dora M. Charles, b. in Chatham, Dec. 31, 1872, m., William Parker and d.
2. Ella Gordon, b. in Chatham, July 5, 1848, m., Nov. 15, 1871, George G. Morrison, b. in Buxton, Me., Feb. 18, 1838, son of James and Mary J. (Sands) Morrison. He was a teamster and in his younger days drove a team from Bridgton to Portland, Me., and later from Conway, N.H., to Boston, Mass. After this he was employed as a teamster by a lumber concern in Gilead, Me. The last of his life he was a quarryman in Chatham, N.H. He d. in Lovell, Me., July 1, 1910. His wife d. in Conway, N.H., Mar. 20, 1904.

Children:-

- I. Bertha Jane Morrison, b. in Bridgton, Me., Apr. 14, 1872, m., Aug. 12, 1915, John Chair and d. Jan. 15, 1918.
- II. George Peerly Morrison, b. May 25, 1873, Bridgton, d. Aug. 5, 1874, Bridgton.
- III. Myrtie L. Morrison, b. and d. Aug. 3, 1874, Bridgton.
- IV. May Lura Morrison, b. Oct. 25, 1875, Bridgton, m., Frank William Pickering. See page 686.

3. Ada Gordon, b. in Chatham, N.H., Dec.29,1850, m., Mar.10, 1882, Dexter Thomas, b. in Chatham, May 24,1854, son of Jesse and Nancy(Saton)Thomas.
He was a carpenter and lived in Whitefield, N.H. He d. in Buxton, Me., Apr.2,1909.

No children.

4. Emma Gordon, b. in Chatham, M. H., Nov.15,1853, m., Apr.22, 1873, Roland Charles, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., May 13, 1848, son of Osgood and Alice A.(Dresser)Charles.
He is a farmer and in the early part of his life resided in Stow, Me. He later removed to Fryeburg, Me., where he has since lived. His wife d. Mar.29,1916.

Children:-

Born in Fryeburg.

- I. Nora Charles, b. Apr.18,1877, m. Burt Webb.
- II. Nellie B. Charles, b. Sept.22,1880, m. Albert Bemis.
- III. Alice A. Charles, b. Apr.22,1883, d. unm.
- IV. Thurman Charles, b. Nov.17,1888, m. Evie Hall.

5. Lucinda Webb Gordon, b. in Chatham, N.H., Mar.30,1856, m., Sep. Sept.15,1879, Dana Blake, b. in Buxton, Me., Mar.7,1855, son of Sewall and Eliza(McLellan)Blake.
He was a farmer in Buxton, where he d. July 6,1885, She m., 2ndly., Apr.22,1896, Dexter Charles, b. in Chatham, N.H., Aug.21,1848, son of Bliss and Sarah J.(Ames)Charles.
He is a farmer and lives in Chatham.

Child:-

- I. Ellis Woodbury Blake, b. in Chatham, Apr.10,1881, m. Ardell G. Studley.

6. George Warren Gordon, b. in Chatham, Dec.16,1862, m., Nov.15, 1899, Emma Frances Hill, b. in Chatham, Oct.18,1867, dau. of David B. and Sally(Bryant)Hill.
He is a laborer and has lived in Chatham and Whitefield, N.H.

No children.

7 2

WILLIAM HARMON⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., Oct.14,1779, Bapt. Jan.7,1781, married Jan.31,1802, (Int. Aug.4,1801,) Sarah B. Smith, born in Gorham, Me., Aug.13,1780, daughter of Capt. Ephriam and Elizabeth(Harding)Smith. A family tradi-

tion says that Capt. Smith was one of the disguised party who threw the tea overboard in Boston harbor. A newspaper account says that he was present on that occasion. Sarah B. Waterhouse died Oct. 10, 1843 and Mr. Waterhouse married secondly Sept. 21, 1846, Mrs. Sarah T. Donnell, of Portland.

He was a farmer and lived in Standish, Me., but later removed to Gorham, Me., where he lived in the house built and formerly occupied by his father-in-law Capt. Smith, about a mile west from Little Falls.

He was a private in Capt. R. McLellan's Co. Lieut. Col. J. Burbank's Reg. and served from Sept. 7 to Sept. 20, 1814, with one day additional for travel. This company was raised at Gorham for service at Portland, Me. He died Nov. 4, 1867, probably in Gorham.

CHILDREN:-

203. I. Thomas S. Waterhouse, born Apr. 4, 1803, Standish, Me.
- II. Daniel Waterhouse, born Sept. 27, 1805, Standish, died Aug. 31, 1807, Standish.
- III. Freeman Waterhouse, born July 25, 1807, Standish, died Oct. 9, 1809, Standish.
204. IV. Levi H. Waterhouse, born Sept. 30, 1809, Standish.
205. V. Samuel S. Waterhouse, born July 21, 1811, Standish.
206. VI. Gardner Waterhouse, born Jan. 22, 1814, Standish.
- VII. Sumner Waterhouse, born in Standish, Oct. 31, 1816, married Lydia H. Cummings, born in Albany, Me., Oct. 13, 1812, daughter of Deacon John and Abigail (Libby) Cummings. In 1839 he bought property in the village of Little Falls, Windham, Me., bounded in part by land of Peter Waterhouse. In 1844 he was "of Gorham and in 1849 he was a mechanic, "of Biddeford, Me." Later he became a pattern maker and lived for many years in Holyoke, Mass. He died in Gorham, Me., Aug. 13, 1868. His wife is said to have died in Albany, Me., about 1865.

Children:-

1. Sarah E. Waterhouse, born in Maine, married F 1861, George Perkins, born in Northampton son of Silas and Orpah (Brooks) Perkins. married in Holyoke, Mass., and he was 21 years old at that time.

Mr. Perkins was a miller in Holyoke. No record of their family has been found.

2. Grenville Waterhouse, died in Holyoke, Mass., Mar. 11, 1863, age 22 y. 8 m. 8 days. He was a machinist.
3. Abby F. Waterhouse, born Aug. 21, 1843, probably in Biddeford, Me.
4. Lillie P. Waterhouse, born June 1853, Holyoke.
5. Priscilla Waterhouse, died in Holyoke, Aug. 28, 1854, age 1 y. 3 mcs.

Perhaps others as he is said to have had thirteen children ~~xxxx~~ all of whom died comparatively young.

VIII. Elizabeth Jane Waterhouse, born May 29, 1818, Standish, Me., died Dec. 18, 1853, Portland, Me.

207. IX. Prentiss M. Waterhouse, born Sept. 8, 1820, Standish.

7 3

ELIZABETH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., Nov. 20, 1781, married June 10, 1804, Joseph Nason, born in Gorham, Me., Jan. 30, 1783, son of Uriah and Abigail (Knights) Nason.

He was a farmer and lived in Gorham where he died Apr. 8, 1860. His widow died in Gorham, Aug. 3, 1863. His daughters were all "of Standish" at the time of their marriage according to the records.

CHILDREN:-

I. Almira Nason, born Feb. 19, 1805, Gorham, died unm.

II. Mehitable Nason, born in Gorham, Me., Nov. 18, 1806, married, Int. Jan. 9, 1831, Joseph Ward, born in Gorham, Mar. 20, 1807, son of Jesse and Hannah (Mitchell) Ward. He was a farmer and lived at Great Falls, Gorham, Me. where he died Sept. 24, 1865. When married he was "of Standish." His wife died in Gorham, Mar. 9, 1864.

Children:-

1. Roswell Ward, b. in Gorham, Aug. 30, 1833, m., Apr. 20, 1861, Sarah Jane Warren, b. in Gorham, Nov. 22, 1842, dau. of Nathan E. and Mary P. (Cash) Warren.

He was a farmer and resided in Gorham, where he d. Apr. 5, 1898. He devoted some time to teaching penmanship. His wife d. Jan. 4, 1891, in Gorham.

Children:-

- I. Frank Warren Ward, b. in Gorham, Feb. 1, 1863, m., Sept. 8, 1888, Annie May Turner.
- II. Annie Warren Ward, b. in Gorham, Mar. 26, 1865, m., Aug. 6, 1887, Ithiel Blake Gilman.

III. Abigail Nason, born in Gorham, Me., Nov. 2, 1809, married Nov. 20, 1831, Thomas Bodge, born in Windham, Me., July 11, 1812, son of Thomas and Betsey (Mayberry) Bodge. He entered Gorham Academy at the age of sixteen, where he remained three years and then taught school in the Brown School House, Dist. No. 2. One of his first pupils was John A. Andrews, war Governor of Massachusetts. In 1836 he removed to Great Falls, Me., where he kept a grocery store for some four years and then removed to Windham, Me., and in 1851 to Saccapappa, now Westbrook, Me., where he worked at the carpenters trade. Soon after he went to Portland, Me., where he continued in the same occupation and also became a building mover. He is said to have been the first man in Portland, and perhaps in ~~New England~~ the state, to move a building with the chimneys standing. In 1859 he bought a farm in Windham, near "Canada Hill," on which he lived until 1864, when he again removed to Portland. Later he lived a year in Wakefield, Mass., but in 1870 returned to the homestead in Windham, where he lived until his death, Feb. 20, 1890. His widow died in Westbrook, Me., Feb. 27, 1892.

Children:-

1. Francis Orman Jefferson Bodge, b. in Gorham, Me., Feb. 10, 1835, m., Martha Howard, of Deering, Me., who d. He is a railway conductor and lives at Woodford's, Me.

Child:-

- I. William Howard Bodge, m., Anna Smith, of Bethel, Me. He died leaving five children, James, John, Frank, William and Martha, all living at Morrill's Corner, Portland, Me.

2. Joseph Greenleaf Bodge, b. in Windham, Me., May 22, 1836; m., 1st., May 20, 1856, Sarah Manchester, b. in Windham, Me., Apr. 22, 1836, dau. of Stephen and Martha (Allen) Manchester. She d. in Gorham, Me., Jan. 2, 1872 and he m., 2ndly., Dec. 8, 1878, Lizzie A. Newell, b. in Durham, Me., Sept. 27, 1846, dau. of Rev. David and Jane S. (Brackett) Newell. He was a carpenter and builder, but in 1882 invented the process of making the indurated fibre pail. He lived in Portland and Gorham, Me., and d. in the latter place Apr. 1, 1902.

Children:-

- I. Charles Freemont Bodge, b. Aug. 15, 1857, Gorham, d. July 21, 1882, Gorham.
- II. Charles Freemont Bodge, m., Emily Chadwell, of Portland.

3. Louisa Maria Bodge, b. in Windham, Me., Aug. 11, 1837, m., & Sept. 5, 1863, John Purington Sawyer, b. in Standish, Me., Oct. 30, 1839, son of Lemuel and Esther (Purington) Sawyer.

He was a farmer and carpenter but for many years was Supt. of the Westbrook Almshouse. He d. previous to 1920. His wife d. in Westbrook, June 13, 1910.

Children:-

- I. Clarence Purington Sawyer, b. in Windham, July 23, 1865, m., Louise Marie Dunn.
- II. Hattie Elizabeth Sawyer, b. Mar. 5, 1871, Westbrook, Me., d. Jan. 16, 1876, Westbrook.

4. William Albion Bodge, b. in Windham, Mar. 10, 1839, m., 1st., Jennie Cartland, 2ndly., Nellie Mosher, of Gorham. He was Supt. of a pulp mill in Brunswick, Me., where he lived. He d. there Jan. 5, 1888. His first wife d. in Windham, Feb. 29, 1868. His second wife is deceased.

Children:-

By first wife.

- I. Cora Belle Bodge, b. in Windham and d. there before 1868.
- II. Ernest Alonzo Bodge, b. in Windham, Feb. 26, 1868, m., Emma Rich Hawkes.

5. Elbridge Smith Bodge, b. in Windham, Feb. 18, 1841, m., June 25, 1864, Elizabeth Anna Day, b. in Bristol, Me., Feb. 5, 1845, dau. of Marias and Judith (Partridge) Day. He was a carpenter and during his active life resided in Windham. Now, 1920, lives mostly with his daughter in Medford, Mass. His wife d. in Westbrook, Me., Aug. 16, 1908.

Children:-

- I. Fred Allan Bodge, b. in Portland, Me., June 2, 1867, m., Dec. 22, 1892, Charlotte Guphill.
- II. Joseph Perley Bodge, M.D., b. in Deering, Me., Oct. 22, 1871, m., Oct. 24, 1900, Julia E. Plummer.
- III. Maude Lizzie Bodge, b. in Malden, Mass., Sept. 20, 1873, m., Apr. 19, 1902, Albert DeMerritt Robinson.

6. Elizabeth Ellen Bodge, b. in Windham, Me., Jan. 10, 1844, m., Oct. 1, 1869, Nelson Mayberry, b. in Windham, Nov. 4, 1837, son of Daniel and Hannah (Craig) Mayberry. He graduated from the Oxford, Me., High School and served in the 8th. Me. Reg. in the Civil War. Lived in Windham until 1887 when he removed to Westbrook and was foreman in the carpenter shop of the S. D. Warren paper

mills for some 20 years. He was an alderman for two years. He was considerable of a musician. He d. in Westbrook, Mar. 4, 1907. His wife is deceased.

Children:-

- I. Frank Eugene Mayberry, M.D., b. in Windham, Me., June 20, 1860, m. Helen Hall.
- II. Edwin Thomas Mayberry, b. in Windham, Apr. 11, 1866, m., Helen Woodman, who died.
- III. Willard Mayberry, b. in Windham, Jan. 1, 1877, m., Mary O. Donnell.

7. Emily Jane Bodge, b. May 22, 1845, Windham, d. Apr. 20, 1846, Windham.

8. Abbie Melvina Bodge, b. in Windham, Jan. 16, 1847, m., Dec. 12, 1869, Isaiah Davis Leighton, b. in Falmouth, Me., May 17, 1849, son of Jedediah and Rowena H. (Leighton) Leighton. He was a foreman in the Warren Paper Mills and lived in Westbrook. He was an Alderman for two years and served two terms in the Legislature in 1905 and 1908. Later he was Dep. Sheriff for Cumberland County. His wife d. in Westbrook, Dec. 17, 1910.

Children:-

- I. Jennie Aurelia Leighton, b. in Windham, May 1, 1870, m., Apr. 31, 1889, Ashton L. Leighton.
- II. Emma Estelle Leighton, b. Nov. 17, 1872, Westbrook, d. July 23, 1889, Westbrook, unm.
- III. Martha Ellen Leighton, B. Apr. 29, 1874, Westbrook, d. Sept. 2, 1874, Westbrook.
- IV. Bertha Louise Leighton, b. in Westbrook, Sept. 12, 1880, m. Virgil L. T. Watson.
- V. Ethel Claire Leighton, b. in Westbrook, Nov. 4, 1891, m., Harold F. Cheney.

9. James Alvin Bodge, b. Feb. 1, 1848, Windham, d. Jan. 23, 1873, Windham, unm.

10. Aurelia Ann Bodge, b. in Windham, Nov. 17, 1859, m., Mahlon A. Jordan.
He was an owner and driver of blooded horses. Lived in Westbrook and Portland. He is deceased.

No children.

11. Andrew Thomas Bodge, b. in Gorham, Me., Sept. 14, 1852, m., Sept. 1, 1878, Florence Jessie Heath, b. in Gorham, Apr. 4, 1859, dau. of George W. and Berthona (Manchester) Heath. He is a carpenter and has lived in Wakefield, Mass., San Francisco, Cali. and Brunswick and Westbrook, Me., where, since about 1895 he has been a millwright for the S. D. Warren Paper Co.

Children:-

- I. Harold Heath Bodge, b. in Gorham, Aug. 13, 1880, m.,

Michael Taylor.

II. Percival Thomas Dwyer, b. in Vermont, Va., Oct. 21, 1828, m., Feline Maryberry Tucker.

12. Daughter, b. Oct. 1, 1855, Windham, d. Feb. 27, 1881, Standish.

IV. Dorcas Mason, born in Gorham, Me., Nov. 12, 1811, married Dec. 20, 1835, John Russell Files, born in Gorham, Nov. 4, 1815, son of Joseph and Anna (Russell) Files.

He was a farmer and lived in Gorham until about 1861, when he removed to Standish, Me., where he lived the rest of his life and died Feb. 2, 1886. His wife died in Standish, May 1, 1885.

Children -

1. Mary Ann Files, b. Nov. 30, 1836, Standish, d. Jan. 22, 1887, Standish.

2. John Clarence Files, b. in Standish, July 19, 1851, m., June 23, 1880, Annie Russell, b. in Standish, Maine, May 20, 1857, dau. of James and Rachel (Dorsey) Russell.

He is a millwright and with the exception of two years in Pennsylvania has lived in Standish, Me.

Children -

I. Clarence Russell Files, b. in Lowell, Me., Feb. 8, 1881, m., Hazel Hammond.

II. Nettie Belle Files, b. in Standish, Feb. 10, 1883, m., Elmer McMillan.

III. John Ceylon Files, b. in Standish, Aug. 15, 1887, m., Ethel Adams.

IV. George Arthur Files, b. Apr. 12, 1891, Standish.

74

JOSIAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² John¹) born in Standish, Me., Sept. 25, 1784, married, (1st. June 15, 1807, 2d. July 25, 1807, Rebecca Brown, of Windham, born Aug. 5, 1790, daughter of Ezra and Sarah (Griffin) Brown.

March 9, 1808, he was a yeoman, of Standish, and bought 50 acres of land in Standish, bounded, in part, by land of Joseph Waterhouse. He sold this property in 1810. He was a corporal in Capt. Burtin's Co. and Lieut. Col. J. Burdick's Reg. and served from Sept. 7 to Sept. 27, 1814.

This company was raised in Gorham for service at Portland. He and his son Freeman are said to have left home and were never heard from afterwards. In various real estate transactions his wife's name appears as a widow between the years 1828 and 1835. She is said to have married Samuel Elder, 3rd. of Gorham and to have had a son Peter Elder. She died in Gorham, June 6, 1875. A book entitled "Windham in the Past," gives the names of Josiah ~~WHILKIN~~ Waterhouse's children in the order given below. The writer obtained the same names from family sources but with no birth dates.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Sarah Waterhouse, died at the age of fourteen years.
- II. Harriet Waterhouse, married Jonathan S. Leavitt, born in Windham, Me., Aug. 17, 1811, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Files) Leavitt. She was his second wife and after her death he married Mary Tolman.
In early life he was a lumberman and later settled on a farm in Gorham where he lived about twenty years. He then went into the grocery business in Little Falls, Gorham, Me.

No children.

- III. Freeman Waterhouse, said to have left home with his father and was never heard from again.

208. IV. Peter B. Waterhouse, born 1817, Gorham, Me.

75

OLIVE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Standish, Me., June 14, 1787, married, Aug. 30, 1806, Edward Anderson, born in Windham, Me., May 2, 1786, son of Col. Edward and Mary (Mayberry) Anderson.

He was a farmer and lived in Windham until 1826, when he removed to Standish and some seven years later to Limington, Me., where he lived until his death, Apr. 5, 1876. His wife died Apr. 14, 1863.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Lucy Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Oct. 3, 1806, married, first, Augustus Nason, born probably in Windham, He died in Standish and she married, secondly, Sept. 26, 1835, Simon Berry, born in Standish, Me., June 3, 1807, son of Richard and Patience (Higgins) Berry. He was a teamster and died in Limington, Me., Sept. 14, 1843, and she married, third, June, 1846? Stephen, son of John, Estes, born in Bethel, Me. He was a millwright and carpenter by trade, and the last of his life operated a lumber mill. They lived in Limington, Me., where she died, July 20, 1833, and he died, Nov. 27, 1900. Her first husband, Augustus Nason was employed on canal boats on Sebago Lake and they lived in Windham and Standish.

Children:-

1. Percy Nason, d. at Waterboro, Me., age about 14 years.
2. Odell Richard Berry, b. in Standish, Me., Nov. 7, 1836, m., Dec. 22, 1855, Phebe Augusta Johnson, b. in Limington, Me., Mar. 7, 1839, dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Whitney) Johnson. In early life he was a shoemaker, but the greater part of his life he was a farmer, and lived in Standish. In May, 1920 he was deceased but his widow was living.

Children:-

- I. Ida Ella Berry, b. Nov. 28, 1858, m., Nov. 25, 1880, Woodbury Richard Burnham.
- II. Mary Etta Berry, b. Jan. 15, 1860, m., Dec. 20, 1879, Milton George Brown.
3. Martha Ann Berry, b. in Gorham, Me., Apr. 19, 1839, m., Oct. 10, 1858, Edmund Dresser Berry, b. in Hollis, Me., July 15, 1836, son of Simon and Jane M. (York) Berry. He was a farmer until 1878 when he went into the grocery and provision business at Old Orchard, Me. Some five years later his health failed and he removed to Lowell, Mass., where he d. Aug. 1, 1883. His widow d. in Standish, Me., June 22, 1902.

Children:-

Born in Limington, Me.

- I. James Edgar Berry, b. Oct. 28, 1860, d. Sept. 27, 1869, Limington.
- II. Newman Elkena Berry, b. Aug. 2, 1865, d. Nov. 11, 1883, Lowell, Mass., unm.
- III. Millie Ashman Berry, b. Aug. 21, 1868, m., Nov. 26, 1896, Stella Rose Hamilton.
- IV. Jennie Edna Berry, b. Nov. 24, 1870, m., 1st., Nov. 2, 1892, Edward Curtis Taylor; 2ndly., June 4, 1913, Edward Paul Smith.
- V. James Odell Berry, b. Mar. 25, 1874, m., Apr. 29, 1896, Nellie Marie Littlefield.
- VI. Jesse Wilmont Berry, b. Apr. 5, 1878, m., Nov. 25, 1896, Mabel Martha Bodwell.

4. Mary Elizabeth Berry, b. in Limington, Me., Apr. 20, 1843, m., Jan. 2, 1857, Andrew Jackson Berry, b. in Standish, Me., Feb. 22, 1833. He was a brother of her sister Martha's husband. He was a lumberman and lived in Standish, where he d. Nov. 5, 1901. His widow d. in Standish, Nov. 11, 1910.

Children: -

- I. Van Allen Pierce Berry, b. in Standish, Nov. 10, 1859, m., Aug. 19, 1882, Olive Davis, and d. in Standish, Mar. 20, 1889.
 - II. Eugene Everett Berry, b. in Hollis, Me., Oct. 14, 1862, unm.
 - III. Tom Larean Berry, b. in Standish, Sept. 19, 1867, m., July 21, 1894, Maud J. Rumery.
 - IV. Chester Mahlon Berry, b. Sept. 14, 1877, Standish, d. Aug. 20, 1878, Standish.
 - V. Fannie May Berry, b. Sept. 20, 1880, Standish, unm.
5. Edward Anderson Estes, b. in Baldwin, Me., Apr. 14, 1847, m., Nov. 27, 1867, Mary Hersey, b. in Gorham, Me., Dec. 7, 1844, dau. of Seth Jr. and Nancy (Davis) Hersey. He was a lumberman in Limington and later was a provision dealer at West Buxton, Me. Afterwards he kept a restaurant in Portland, Me., and later was a locomotive fireman and engineer for a time. The last of his life he was an engineer and machinist at Taunton and Boston, Mass. He d. in Cambridge, Mass., Mar. 21, 1892. His widow is living, May, 1920, in Arlington, Mass.

Children: -

- I. Clara May Estes, b. in Hollis, Me., Jan. 14, 1869, m., 1st., Jan. 19, 1890, Harry L. Kolseth, and 2ndly., Aug. 4, 1904, Sherman Davis Brown, who d. May 19, 1920, Arlington, Mass.
 - II. George Thomas Estes, b. in Hollis, June 13, 1871, m., Dec. 24, 1896, Mabel Grace Kendall.
 - III. Edward Birnie Estes, b. Sept. 20, 1873, Portland, Me., d. May 16, 1876, Gorham, Me.
- II. Lydia Harmon Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Oct. 9, 1809, married, Jan. 16, 1833, Nathaniel Wilson Berry, born in Falmouth, Me., Dec. 4, 1806, son of Joshua and Olive (Wilson) Berry. He was born on the old Berry homestead in Falmouth, now Deering, Me. He was a farmer most of his life but at one time kept a tavern at Windham Center and later at Little Falls, Gorham, Me. He died in Gorham, Feb. 17, 1871. His widow died in Rockport, Mass., Aug. 5, 1891.

Children: -

Born in Gorham.

1. Louisa Anderson Berry, b. June 14, 1835, d. unm., Jan. 4, 1890, Rockport, Mass.
2. Robert Pagan Berry, b. Nov. 5, 1837, d. Oct. 7, 1842, Gorham.
3. Mary Ann Berry, b. Jan. 11, 1840, d. Aug. 6, 1840, Gorham.

4. Frances Helen Berry, b. Jan.11,1840, Gorham, d. Aug,6,1840, Gorham.
5. Charles Johnson Berry, b. Oct.22,1841, m., Mar.2,1864, Sarah Cordelia Crockett, b. in Windham, Me., Sept.23,1844, dau. of Lothrop L. and Mary J. (Libby)Crockett. He lived in Portland, Me., and was foreman of one of the divisions of the Portland Street Ry. Co. He d. in Portland, Aug.30,1900. His widow d. in Portland, Aug.22, 1907.

Children:-

- I. Charles Fred Berry, b. in Gorham, Me., Sept.14,1865, m., Rachel Motley.
- II. Robert Pagan Berry, b. in Portland, Jan.19,1869, m., Robertia Beeman.
- III. Nathaniel Wilson Berry, b. in Naples, Me., Feb.4, 1872, m., Apr.16,1901, Laura Gertrude Sawyer.
6. Olive Julia Berry, b. in Gorham, Me., May 8,1846, m., Nov.17, 1870, Gorham Norwood, b. in Rockport, Mass, May 11,1825, son of Gorham and Eliza(Patch)Norwood. He was a farmer most of his life. Lived in Gorham a few years and the rest of his life in Rockport, where he d. Mar.29,1907.

No children.

- III. Mary Ann Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Dec.16,1811, married June 4, 1835, Robert P. son of James and Polly Berry, born in Limington, Me. He was a marble and stone cutter; also proprietor of a hotel in Alfred, Me., where they lived many years. His wife died July 29,1880, in Alfred or Waterboro, Me. He died in Limington, Me.

Children:-

1. Son, d. in infancy.
2. Daughter, d. in infancy.

- IV. Edward Anderson, born in Windham, Me., May 10 or 14,1814, married June 1835, Olive Strout, born in Limington, Me., Apr.27,1814, dau. of Isaac and Deborah(Smith)Strout. He was a farmer and lived in Chatham, N.H., where he held several town offices. The date of his death was given as Mar.25, 1873, but one of his descendants says it should be Feb.14,1872. He died in Chatham as did his widow, May 11,1893.

Children:-

1. Edwin Philbrick Anderson, b. Sept.1836, Limington, Me., He was a farmer and lived on the home farm in Chatham, where he d. unm., Oct.1863.
2. Marinda Jane Anderson, b. Jan.1,1838, Limington, d., unm., Jan.1860, Chatham, N.H.

3. John Orrin Anderson, b. Apr. 10, 1840, Chatham, N.H., d., unm. Jan. 1860. Chatham.

4. Osborn Anderson, b. in Chatham, Jan. 23, 1843, m. Zilpha Pingree, of Denmark, Me.
He was a farmer and lived in Chatham, where he d. June 1913.

Children:-

- I. Minnie Anderson, m., 1st., ----- Read; 2ndly., ----- Hall.
- II. Leigh Anderson, m. ----- ?
- III. Maude Anderson, m. William Glines.
- IV. George Anderson, m. Ann Hutchins.
- V.

5. Julia Ellen Anderson, b. in Chatham, N.H., Dec. 22, 1845, m., Dec. 19, 1865, William Gordon, b. in Fryeburg, Me., Oct. 10, 1834, son of Stephen and Lydia (Chase) Gordon.
He was a lumber surveyor and lived in Fryeburg all his life and d. there May 20, 1917. He was one of the Selectmen for several years and at his death had been for some time at work upon a history of the Town of Fryeburg.

Children:-

Born in Fryeburg.

- I. Fannie Chase Gordon, b. Mar. 9, 1867, m. Samuel Waterman, and d. July 25, 1915, Portland, Me.
- II. Arvilla Gordon, b. Mar. 26, 1870, m., Mar. 26, 1894, Fred William Pingree.
- III. Molly Spring Gordon, b. Mar. 20, 1883, m., Sept. 9, 1908, Walter Cushing Billings.

6. Arvilla Anderson, b. in Chatham, N.H., Nov. 10, 1849, m. George W. Wyman.
They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he d. years ago.
She d. there 1919.

2.

7. Everett Freeman Anderson, b. in Chatham, N.H., Mar. 2, 1852, m. Lizzie Morrill of Mass.
He ~~was~~ is in the insurance business and lives at Lake Preston, So. Dakota.

Children:-

- I. Gertrude Anderson, m. ----- Sullivan.
- II. Son.

V. Martha Anderson, born in Windham, Me., July 11, 1816, married Seth Strout.
He was a farmer and they lived in Limington, Me., where she died, Jan. 22, 1884. He died in Limington.

Children:-

Betsey, Frances, Charles, Wilson, Freemont, Laura, m. ----- Holland, Ella, m. ----- Pike, and perhaps Martha, m. ----- Fernald.

VI. Betsey Anderson, born May 24, 1819, Windham, Me., died, unm., July 15, 1834, Limington, Me.

VII. John Orrin Anderson, born in Windham, Aug. 3, 1822, married, first, Mar. 27, 1847, Alberona Coffin, born in Limerick, Me., Nov. 17, 1823, dau. of Abial and Mary (Warren) Coffin. She died in Limington, Me., Nov. 8, 1856, and he married, secondly, Apr. 30, 1857, Mrs. Amanda Melvena Sturgis, widow of Randolph Sturgis, and dau. of Josiah and Miriam (Rich) Stuart, born in Harrison, Me., Apr. 4, 1826.

Mr. Anderson was a farmer and always lived in Limington, where he died Aug. 13, 1904. His wife died in Limington, July 24, 1891.

Children: -

1. Perley Millard Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., Nov. 17, 1849, m., July 18, 1869, Melvina Seavey, b. in Limington, Sept. 20, 1846, dau. of Atkinson and Susan (Malay) Seavey. He was employed in the lumber business. Lived for a time in Alfred, and later in Waterboro, Me., where he d. July 12, 1902.

Children: -

- I. Belle Rose Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., June 13, 1870, m., Nov. 20, 1886, Charles Freedom Lord, and d. Apr. 25, 1911, Waterboro, Me.
 - II. Ada Elver Anderson, b. in Alfred, Aug. 4, 1872, m., Nov. 19, 1891, Charles Leonard Dame, and d. Feb. 18, 1898, Waterboro.
 - III. Alberona Angeline Anderson, b. in Alfred, Apr. 2, 1874, m., Oct. 29, 1893, Charles Sumner Tibbetts.
 - IV. Lillian Dell Anderson, b. in Waterboro, Me., Nov. 27, 1879, m., Nov. 22, 1899, Douglas McClellan Harrison.
 - V. Arthur Allen Anderson, b. in Waterboro, Dec. 17, 1881, m., Dec. 24, 1902, Bessie Gammon, and d. Oct. 6, 1903, Whitman, Mass.
2. Olive Ann Anderson, b. Apr. 7, 1852, Limington, d. Sept. 2, 1864, Limington.
 3. John Henry Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., Oct. 3, 1854, m., Mar. 10, 1877, Juliet Baker Phoenix, b. in Alfred, Me., Feb. 6, 1857, dau. of Joshua and Jane (Friend) Phoenix. He has lived in Limington and Waterboro. Was in the clothing business for some twenty years and later in the grocery business.

Children: -

- I. Nellie Adelaide Anderson, b. Sept. 22, 1877, Waterboro, Me., d., unm., Sept. 16, 1892, Waterboro.
- II. John Herbert Anderson, b. in Waterboro, July 16, 1880, m. Mae Belle Gallagher.
- III. Lottie May Anderson, b. in Waterboro, Sept. 2, 1890, m., Charles Thomas Ricker.

4. Edward Alden Anderson, b. Apr. 16, 1858, Limington, Me., d. Aug. 27, 1864, Limington.
5. Herbert Randolph Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., Jan. 31, 1861, m., Nov. 10, 1879, May Ella Gatchel, b. in Brunswick, Me., Mar. 2, 1858, dau. of George A. and Sarah E. (Cole) Gatchel. He prepared himself for a teacher but in 1878 entered a clothing establishment in Standish. He lived for a time in Harrison, Me., but returned to Standish, where he d. Apr. 26, 1889.

Children:-

- I. Sarah Melvena Anderson, b. in Buxton, Me., Mar. 14, 1881, m., June 25, 1902, Sumner Tyler.
6. Laura Jane Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., June 30, 1863, m., Aug. 27, 1880, Harry Franklin Larrabee, b. in New York City, Apr. 1861, son of Henry L. and Caroline (Nelson) Larrabee. He was a dry goods salesman and lived in Limington where his wife d. June 17, 1888.

Children:-

- I. Carrie Florence Larrabee, b. in Limington, Apr. 15, 1882, m., Sept. 13, 1910, Timothy Francis McCarthy.
7. Edward Alden Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., Jan. 27, 1866, m., Oct. 7, 1886, Nettie Shuah Purington, b. in Limington, Apr. 25, 1869, dau. of Stephen L. and Mary (Harmon) Purington. She d. in Limington Aug. 21, 1896 and he m., 2ndly., Julia Tripp Walker, May 6, 1899, She was b. in Alfred, Me., Oct. 10, 1872, dau. of Melville H. and Abbie (Tripp) Walker. He was a farmer and lived in Limington and Alfred. For a time he was an overseer in the work shop of the York County Jail. Later he was Dep. Sheriff and Jailer at Alfred but in 1902 returned to his farm where he lived until 1911 when he sold it and removed to Alfred, where he d. Mar. 1, 1912. He was educated at Limington Academy. Was an Odd Fellow, Red Man and a member of the Free Baptist Church.

Children:-

- I. Harry Edward Anderson, b. in Limington, Apr. 1, 1887, m., Aug. 21, 1912, Abbie Elliot Small.
- II. Justin Leavitt Anderson, b. June 29, 1901, Alfred, Me.
- III. Clara Agnes Anderson, b. Sept. 3, 1905, Limington, Me.
- IV. Helen Abbie Anderson, b. Oct. 7, 1908, Limington.
- V. Melville John Anderson, b. Feb. 9, 1900, Alfred, d. Mar. 30, 1900, Alfred.
8. Byron Stuart Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., Sept. 30, 1866, m., Aug. 15, 1897, Sadie Ilsley, b. in Limerick, Me., Nov. 23, 1864, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary J. (Stimson) Ilsley. He is a farmer and lives in Limerick. Has held several town offices.

No children.

9. Annie Olive Anderson, b. in Limington, Me., June 23, 1870, m., May 1890, Samuel J. Carll, b. in Waterboro, Me., Aug. 22, 1867, son of John S. and Susan (Roberts) Carll. He was a boot and shoe dealer and lived in Franklin and Newburyport, Mass. His wife d. in Waterboro, Me., Dec. 18, 1893.

No children.

- VIII. Charlotte Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Mar. 30, 1825, married Chesley Thomas.

He was a carpenter and they lived in Saco, Me., and Ashland, Mass., where they both d., she in 1911.

Children:-

An adopted son.

- IX. William Augustus Anderson, born in Standish, Me., July 12, 1829, married, first, Dec. 10, 1850, Adaline Marr Hobson, born in Standish, Mar. 10, 1833, dau. of James and Clymena (Marsh) Hobson. She died in Limington, Me., Aug. 11, 1877, and he married, second, Aug. 24, 1878, Maria Peabody Mayo, born in Standish, Sept. 28, 1841, dau. of Arza and Marcellan (Cram) Mayo. Mr. Anderson was a farmer and mechanic. When about twenty-one years he removed from Standish to Limington, where he lived until his death, Jan. 13, 1904. He was enrolled Sept. 10, 1862, in Co. H., 27th Reg. Me. Vol. He was on picket duty in Virginia until his discharge, July 17, 1863.

1. James Edward Anderson, b. in Standish, Apr. 28, 1852, m., Jan. 8, 1876, Bessie Maddox, b. in Hollis, Me., Dec. 17, 1854, dau. of Ivory and Olive (Johnston) Maddox. He was a lumberman and lived in Buxton, Me., where he d. Apr. 5, 1896. His widow m. George W. Parkes.

Child:-

- I. Fred Wilmot Anderson, b. Jan. 11, 1878, Hollis, Me., d. Jan. 28, 1880.
2. Wilmot Anderson, b. Sept. 17, 1854, Standish, Me., d., Dec. 1, 1876, Cornish, Me.
3. Charles Sumner Anderson, b. in Standish, Jan. 21, 1857, m., May 3, 1882, Martha Ida Davis, b. in Limington, Me., Feb. 14, 1860, dau. of Jeremiah and Lucy A. (Atkinson) Davis. He was employed by the Portland Street Ry. Co until 1904 when he removed to Los Angeles, Calif. and later to Seattle, Wash.

Children:-

Born in Limington.

- I. Adaline Anderson, b. Mar. 31, 1884, m., Aug. 12, 1914, William Alfred Sackett.
- II. Howard Wilmot Anderson, b. Nov. 21, 1887, d. Oct. 14, 1900, Portland, Me.

4. Jerry Hobson Anderson, b. in Standish, Me., July 2, 1864, m., Oct. 2, 1887, Eva Eliza Pattee, b. in Limington, Feb. 16, 1870, dau. of Charles A. and Susan A. (Small) Pattee. He is a farmer and carpenter and lives at So. Limington. He has been prominent in town affairs having ~~been~~ been Road Commissioner, Assessor, Overseer of the Poor, and Chairman of the Board of Selectmen. He was also a Representative to the Legislature in 1911-12. He was at one time assist. Post-master at Hollis. He is a member of the K. of P. and Past Sachem of the Red Men.

No children.

- X. Odell H. Anderson, born Feb. 9, 1831, Standish, Me., died, July 13, 1832, Standish,

7 6

ABIGAIL⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Standish, Me., Aug. 16, 1790, married, Aug. 29, 1811, Levi Quimby Haskell, born in Standish, Sept. 1783, son of Benjamin and Sally (Berry) Haskell.

He was a farmer and lived in Limington on the banks of the Saco River. Used to have friendly visits from the Indians. The farm is now mostly grown over with timber and bushes but can still be identified as also the old family burying ground. Mr. Haskell died in Limington, June 3, 1837. His widow died in Standish, Jan. 30, 1855.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Rebecca Haskell, born in Limington, 1812, married Samuel Bradeen. He was a farmer and lived in Limington where she died, 1842, and he married again.

Children:-

Sherbourne, Charles and Mark.

- II. Joseph Waterhouse Haskell, born in Limington, Me., Jan. 11, 1815, married, Dec. 30, 1835, Theodotia Grant, born in Pownal, Me., Mar. 31, 1815, daughter of David and Elizabeth H. (Grant) Grant. He was a farmer, mechanic and musician. Lived on a farm in Limington until 1854 when he removed to Lewiston, Me., built a house there and was employed in a cotton mill. About 1864 removed to Biddeford, Me., and in 1873 bought a place in Pownal, Me., where he lived until his death, May, 30, 1886. His widow

died in Chelsea, Mass., Jan. 5, 1899.

Children:-

1. Levi Quimby Haskell, b. in Limington, Me., Aug. 24, 1837, m., Achsa Ellen Cole, b. in Lovell, Me., dau. of Tobias and Hannah (Davis) Cole.
He was a machinist and lived in Lewiston and Limington, Me., most of his life. He was possessed of much musical ability. He d. in Limington Mar. 31, 1884. His widow m. ----- Plummer.

Children:-

- I. Anna Mabel Haskell, b. in Lewiston, June 24, 1861, m., Mar. 11, 1879, Enos Fogg.
 - II. Clifton Haskell, b. in Lewiston, d. in Lewiston, aged 3 years.
2. William Amay Haskell, b. in Limington, May 5, 1839, d. Oct. 1, 1840, Limington.
 3. Mary Eliza Haskell, b. in Limington, July 2, 1841, m., July 3, 1862, William Tufts, b. in Auburn, Me., Mar. 29, 1837, son of William and Eliza (Libby) Tufts.
He was a farmer and has lived in Pownal, Me., since childhood. His wife d. in Pownal, Aug. 27, 1914.

Children:-

Born in Pownal.

- I. Auta Alberta Tufts, b. Oct. 27, 1865, m. and d. leaving a son.
 - II. Ralph Quimby Tufts, b. Oct. 22, 1869, is unm.
4. Harriet Frances Haskell, b. in Limington, May 16, 1843, m., Mar. 29, 1861, Abial Gray Thompson, b. in Embden, Me., Dec. 16, 1839, son of Christopher and Annie (Gray) Thompson.
He has been a millman and lived in various parts of the country and in Canada. His wife d. in Lewiston, Me., Mar. 17, 1917.

Children:-

- I. Ida Thompson, b. in Mercer, Me., m., 1890, George Burns and d. June 12, 1893, Monson, Me.
5. Alice Valentine Haskell, b. Feb. 14, 1845, d., unm., Apr. 26, 1867, Biddeford, Me.
 6. Joseph Clifford Haskell, b. in Limington, Me., Feb. 22, 1847, m., Nov. 26, 1873, Mary Augusta Holmes, b. in Medford, Mass., Dec. 28, 1847, dau. of John and Lucy A.W. (Swell) Holmes.
He has been a mason and builder. Built many of the prominent buildings in Chelsea, Mass., where he resided for a time, and served in the Board of Aldermen during the years 1892-4-5. He is now retired and lives in Everett, Mass. His wife d. in Everett, Aug. 2, 1917.

Children:-

- I. Elmer Clifford Haskell, b. in Chelsea, Aug.29,1876,
m., Dec.25,1903, Eva Nora Chesley.
- II. Marion May Haskell, b. in Chelsea, July 12,1878, m.,
June 1,1905, Edward Grey Robinson.

- 7. Hiram Brackett Haskell, b. in Limington, Nov.27,1848, m.,
Apr.29,1878, Elizabeth C. Rolfe, b. in Raymond, Me.,
June 28,1852, dau. of John and Melvina D.(Strout)Rolfe.
He grad. from the Medical School of Bowdoin College in
1872 and practised in Salmon Falls and Newmarket, N.H.,
and Chelsea, Mass. He d. in Chelsea, Apr.21,1891.

Children:-

- II. Hiram Brackett Haskell, b. July 15,1881, Chelsea.
- II. George Edwin Haskell, b. Jan.31,1883, Chelsea.

- 8. Nathaniel Dyer Haskell, b. Aug.30,1850, Limington. Not been
heard from for many years but supposed to be married and
have children.
- 9. Rachel Dyer Haskell, b. in Limington, May 15,1852, m. Herbert
Reed and d. Mar.28,1872, Pownel, Me.
- 10. Solomon Haskell, b. Mar.4,1854, Limington, d. Sept. 13,1856,
Lewiston, Me.
- 11. Edgar Haskell, b. in Lewiston, Me., Dec.25,1855, m. -----?
He is a carpenter and builder and they have lived in
Manchester, N.H., for many years.

Children:-

- I. Anna Haskell, m. Leon French.
- II. Plato Cliff Haskell, m. ----- ?
- III. Hiram Brackett Haskell, unm., 1920.

- 12. Theodotia Haskell, b. Apr.3,1859, Lewiston, Me., d. May 3,
1860.

- III. Sarah Haskell, born in Limington, Me., Aug.21,1816, married, Oct.
16,1836, Elisha Strout Jr., born in Limington, Mar.18,1816, son
of Elisha and Betsey(Adams)Strout.
He was a farmer and lived in Standish, Me., where he died Feb.
29,1892. His widow died in Standish, Mar.2,1906.

Children:-

- 1. Abigail Waterhouse Strout, b. in Standish, Aug.1,1838, m.,
Dec.3,1857, Almon White Hanscom.
He was a farmer and lived in Gorham, Me., where they
both d.

Children:-

- Ernest and Charles. The latter d. about 1903.

2. Benjamin Manson Strout, b. in Standish, Me., June 13, 1844, m. 1st., Nov. 5, 1874, Emma Harding Wescott, b. in Standish, 1853, dau. of Eliakim and Caroline (Harding) Wescott. She d. in Standish, Nov. 2, 1888, and he m., 2ndly., Apr. 25, 1889, Emma Harding Spaulding, b. in Gorham, Me., Sept. 14, 1855, dau. of William and Sarah (Harding) Spaulding. She d. June 17, 1902, Standish. He is a farmer and land surveyor and has always lived in Standish.

Child:-

- I. Elizabeth Mildred Strout, b. May 29, 1892, Standish.

3. Louise Maria Strout, b. in Standish, Dec. 16, 1851, m. Joseph S. Tyler.

He is a farmer and they live in Connecticut.

No children.

- IV. Levi Haskell, born in Limington, Me., 1825, married Maria Sawyer. He was a carpenter and lived in Limington, where he died Dec. 16, 1860.

Children:-

Caroline and Benjamin, both died unm.

- V. Louisa Maria Haskell, born in Limington, Me., Jan. 30, 1828, married first, Oct. 17, 1850, Harding Z. Stone. He was a farmer and they lived in Limington. She married, secondly, Walter Moody. He was a farmer and lived in Limington. She married, third, Simeon Mudgett. He was a piano maker and they lived in New York City and in Saco, Me., where she died.

No children.

- VI. Benjamin Haskell, born in Limington, Me., Sept. 24, 1832, married, first, Mary Polly Sawyer, and second, Maria Morrill, of Gray. He worked in a pulp mill at Little Falls, and later removed to Westbrook, Me., and was employed in the Warren Paper Mills. He and his second wife both died in Westbrook.

Children:-

Probably by first wife.

- I. Elizabeth Haskell, d., unm.

- II. Emma Haskell, m. Eugene Storer, of Limington, and d. without children.

7 7

Standish, Me., July 15, 1793, married first, May 10, 1818, Elizabeth Chase, born in Limington, Me., Jan. 14, 1799, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hooper) Chase. She died in Albany, Me., Dec. 4, 1832, and he married secondly, Rhoda Bancroft, of Albany, Me.

He was a farmer and shoemaker. Was living in Standish in 1826, but later lived in Limington, Fryeburg and Albany, Me., spending the greater part of his life in the latter place where he died, Apr. 2, 1869, age 75 yrs. 8 mos. His widow died June, 1882, Albany

CHILDREN:-

I. Mary Waterhouse, born in Limington, Me., Dec. 6, 1818, married first, Moses Pattee, born Mar. 22, 1804. He owned a large tract of timber land near Albany, Me., and owned and operated a saw mill. Lived in Bethel, Me., most of his life and died there Oct. 28, 1874. She married secondly, prob. in 1860, at Harrison, Me., George W. Brackett, born in Harrison, May 6, 1818, son of William and Sarah (Hobbs) Brackett. Mr. Brackett was a farmer and they lived in Harrison until after his marriage when they lived in Bethel until his health failed when they removed to Westbrook, Me., where he died Oct. 17, 1893. His widow died in Bethel, Mar. 2, 1906.

No children.

209. II. Josiah Waterhouse, born Jan. 3, 1821, Limington, Me.

III. Joseph Nason Waterhouse, born in Portland, Me., married first, June 9, 1853, Elizabeth Packard, secondly Elizabeth Battson, of Liverpool, Eng. He was a baker by trade and appears in the Portland, Me., directory as such in 1850 and 1858. He went to Liverpool, Eng. where he continued in the same business for a time, but his health failing he returned to this country. He returned to Liverpool in 1863 and died in that city a few hours after landing.

Child:-

1. Eleanor Waterhouse, Nothing known of her.

IV. Emma Chase Waterhouse, born in Portland, Me., Aug. 27, 1825, married Apr. 8, 1847, George Davenport Blake, born in Portland, Aug. 27, 1824, son of Charles and Rebecca (Woody) Blake. He was a baker and lived in Portland most of his life. She died in Battle Creek, Mich., Feb. 27, 1908.

Children:-

1. Charles Irving Blake, b. in Portland, July 29, 1849, m.

Mrs. Jennie Curl, of Boston, Mass.

2. Mary Rebecca Blake, b. in Bethel, Me., m., Aug. 3, 1878, George Lewis Eggleston, b. in Syracuse, N.Y., son of Leonard and Adeline (Belton) Eggleston. He was in the jewelry business at Battle Creek, Mich. He d. in 1907 at Marshall, Mich.

Children:-

- I. Ethel Ray Eggleston, b. in Boston, Mass., July 5, 1880, m., Aug. 25, 1909, George W. Bevier.
 II. Georgia Cerise Eggleston, b. in Boston, Feb. 4, 1884, m., May 10, 1903, Howard Benjamin Dilkes, b. in New Brunswick, N.J., Sept. 12, 1882, son of Charles F. and Annie (Gleisner) Dilkes. He was in the photo-engraving business for a number of years and later became Pres. of the Peerless Colortype and Engraving Co. of Chicago.

Child:-

1. Carrie May Dilkes, b. Jan. 26, 1915, Chicago.

- III. Everett Leonard Eggleston, b. Apr. 12, 1896, Battle Creek, Mich., d. Apr. 13, 1896, Battle Creek.

210. V.. Elizabeth A. Waterhouse, born June 20, 1827, Limington, Me.

211. VI. Alice C. Waterhouse, born Nov. 24, 1829, Limington.

212. VII. Ellen S. Waterhouse, born Sept. 1, 1831, Fryeburg, Me.

VIII. George Waterhouse, born in Albany, Me., 1840, married Melissa ? He was Corp. Co. B. 20th. Reg. Int. Was mustered in Aug. 29, 1862. At that time was "of Albany", married and 22 years of age. He was "left wounded at Blackford's Ford Sept. 20." Is said to have been killed at the Battle of the Wilderness. His wife is said to have died in Albany about two months after her husband, at childbirth. The child was a son who also died.

213. IX. Lafayette Waterhouse, born Feb. 1, 1843, Albany, Me.

X. Lydia or Louisa Waterhouse, born in Albany died in infancy in Albany.

78

MARTEA⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Standish, Me., July 16, 1796, married, June 1, 1817, (Int. Oct. 12, 1816, accord-

ing to the History of Windham) George Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Apr. 7, 1793, son of Col. Edward and Mary (Mayberry) Anderson. The History of Windham says George was the son of Major Thomas Anderson.

In early life George Anderson was in the lumbering business but later settled on a farm in Windham, where he lived until his death Mar. 11, 1879. His wife died in Windham, May 11, 1862.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Washington Anderson, born in Windham, Oct. 19, 1817, died Oct. 8, 1818, Windham.
- II. George Washington Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Dec. 26, 1819, married, June 21, 1846, Caroline Webb, born in Chatham, N.H., Oct. 19, 1822, daughter of Daniel and Eleanor (Walker) Webb. He was a farmer and lived in Windham where he died, Apr. 16, 1883. His wife died in Windham, Sept. 3, 1874.

Children:-

Born in Windham.

1.

1. Charles E. Anderson, b. Nov. 10, 1846, d. Dec. 11, 1863, Windham.

2. George H. Anderson, b. Apr. 15, 1850, married and had children. At one time was employed in a furniture store in Boston, Mass.

3. Clara E. Anderson, b. Jan. 13, 1858, d. Nov. 10, 1863, Windham.

- III. William Anderson, born in Windham, Nov. 3, 1822, married, July 15, 1856, Mary Angella Kennard, born in Windham, Aug. 9, 1832, daughter of John and Phoebe (Crafts) Kennard. He was a shoe-maker and in early life worked in Lynn, Mass. After his marriage he settled in Windham, Me., and was employed as a pressman in the clothing business. Later poor health ~~compelled~~ compelled him to give up that occupation and he devoted the rest of his life to farming. He died in Windham, June 24, 1887. His wife died in Windham, Jan. 10, 1875.

Child:-

Marcia F. Anderson, b. Nov. 2, 1856, resides in No. Windham, unm.

- IV. Montgomery Waterhouse ^{Anderson}, born in Windham, Me., Apr. 3, 1826, married Mary A. Ricker, born in Biddeford, Me., daughter of James and Mary (Goldthwait) Ricker. He was a machinist and lived in Old Orchard, Me. He died in Chelsea, Mass., Mar. 9, 1900. His wife died in Old Orchard.

Children:-

1. John H. Anderson.

2. Lottie Anderson, m. Freeman Emery. and had three children,

Everett C., Lester and Freeman.

3. Martha Anderson, probably never married.

4. Hattie Anderson, died, Nov. 6, 1863, Biddeford, Me.

V. Mary E. Anderson, born Oct. 16, 1828, Windham, Me.

VI. Laurretta Anderson, born in Windham, July 26, 1831, married, Aug. 8, 1852, Edwin R. Hamlin, born in Brownfield, Me., Apr. 17, 1831, son of Elijah and Sarah (Huntress) Hamlin. He was a machinist and locomotive engineer.

Child:-

1. Isora Hamlin, b. in Windham, Feb. 15, 1854, m., Apr. 29, 1877, Winfield S. Libby, b. in Gorham, Me., Oct. 10, 1841, son of Stephen and Mary (Lowe) Libby. He was a farmer in Gorham, Me.

Children:-

Born in Gorham.

I.

I. Edwin W. Libby, b. Feb. 6, 1880.

II. Fred M. Libby, b. July 1, 1883.

III. Laura M. Libby, Mar. 21, 1886.

VII. Thomas Anderson, born in Windham, Me., May 7, 1834, married Fannie ? He was a blacksmith, by trade, but was employed for a time by the West End Street Ry. Co., and lived in Boston, Mass.

Child:-

1. Mabel M. Anderson.

VIII. Emily Jane Anderson, born in Windham, Me., Mar. 7, 1837, married, Sept. 4, 1858, Webb Hall, son of Stephen and Catherine (Mayberry) Hall. He was in the provision business most of his life but later kept a hotel in Sabattis, Me. He died in Webster, Me., Jan. 6, 1911. His wife died in Windham, Sept. 4, 1871.

Children:-

1. Silas W. Hall, b. Apr. 14, 1859, Windham. At one time he lived in Boston, Mass.

2. George Stephen Hall, b. in Casco, Me., Apr. 1, 1856, m., Sept. 10, 1890, Jennie Ray Tibbetts, b. in Harrison, Me., Dec. 9, 1867, dau. of Marshall E. and Lucetta S. (Harmon) Tibbetts. He has been a railroad employee most of his life and lives on the homestead place in Windham.

Child:-

I. Leonard Curtis Hall, b. Sept. 7, 1891, Webster, Me.

79

MARY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Standish, Me., Mar. 3, 1800, married, Nov. 4, 1819, (Int. Sept. 23, 1819) William Davis, born in Limington, Me., Mar. 5, 1796, son of Major Nicholas and Charity (Haley) Davis.

He was a farmer and lived in Limington, Me., all his life with the exception of the last fifteen years which were spent in Waterboro, Me. He was a man of great force of character and a highly respected and public spirited citizen. He and his wife united with the Baptist Church in early life and always remained faithful and consistent members of the same. Mr. Davis died in Waterboro, Sept. 17, 1864. His widow died in Portland, Me., May 29, 1871.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Sarah Waterhouse Davis, born in Limington, Me., July 3, 1820, married Nov. 20, 1839, Timothy Brackett, born in Limington, June 12, 1815, son of Isaac and Margaret (Ricker) Brackett. She died in Limington Feb. 7, 1854 and he married secondly, Elizabeth Cobb by whom he had two children and third, Mrs. Lydia Berry by whom he had no children.

Mr. Brackett was a farmer and lived in Limington until the last ten years of his life during which time he resided with his son in Cornish, Me., where he died Oct. 12, 1880. He was one of the Selectmen of Limington for several years and represented the towns of Cornish and Parsonsfield in the Legislature during the years 1875 and 1878.

Children:- By his first wife.

1. Isaac Newell Brackett, b. in Limington, Me., Feb. 27, 1841, married, Mar. 28, 1861, Eliza Jane Stone, b. in Cornish, Me., Jan. 22, 1840, dau. of Phinneas and Eliza (Estes) Stone. He was in business in Cornish where he lived and d., June 25, 1899. He was a Selectman one year and Postmaster four years.

Children:- Born in Cornish.

- I. Sarah Waterhouse Brackett, b. in Apr. 15, 1862, m.,

June 6, 1891, William R. Copp.

II. Edwin Elleton Brackett, b. Aug. 17, 1863, m., Dec. 24, 1893, Nettie Twitchell.

2. Benjamin F. Brackett, b. in Limington, May 20, 1846, m. Flora Fogg. He and his wife both d. previous to 1915.

Children:-

Helen, Idora, Bessie, Marion and Ruth who m. ---- Trickey.

II. William Goodwin Davis, born in Limington, Me., June 16, 1825, married, Mar. 4, 1849, Rhoda Neal, born in Gardiner, Me., Sept. 25, 1828, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Spear) Neal.

Mr. Davis was a notable example of a self made man. He left home at the age of fourteen and went to Portland where he found employment in the grocery store of Alpheus Libby. After remaining there about two years he went into the baking business with Charles Blake and about two years later he engaged in the same business with his uncle, Josiah Waterhouse. In a few short time his health became somewhat impaired and he returned to the farm. This did not satisfy him, however, and he soon "mounted the box of a pedlar's cart" and traversed the state selling "yankee notions." His routes were near the coast where he found good roads for those times. He possessed that quality of tact that enabled him to divine the wants of his customers and his genial disposition won their attention and friendship. This business gradually expanded until he became quite an importer of cutlery and small wares. "When visiting New York to 'stock up' he would purchase goods that were just sliding out of fashion and introduce them as fashionable 'down east' at a handsome bonus." He continued in this line of business from 1845 to 1858 the latter part of the time having several double teams on the road. Following this he became associated with James F. Baxter, afterwards Mayor of Portland, and went into business in Portland under the firm name of Davis, Baxter & Co. After the Civil War broke out gold gradually went to a high premium and as the firm were heavy importers from Europe this was particularly felt in the matter of exchange. Asking their Liverpool connections what could be ~~sent~~ exported to pay for their goods instead of buying gold at an enormous premium to pay for them it was suggested that they send over canned lobsters. Mr. Davis went to the three concerns then packing canned goods and tried to engage their entire output of lobsters. Failing in this he determined to pack his own lobsters and with his partner began this business under the name of the Portland Packing Company, still continuing in his former business. They confined themselves almost entirely to the export trade in the packing business which proved a great success. In 1865 they exported about all the lobsters that were sent across and before the war was over packed meats for the government. Later they packed corn and other goods and the products of the Portland Packing Company became known practically all over the world. In 1881 Mr. Davis retired from the business and was succeeded by his sons.

The success which Mr. Davis had achieved in Business had won for him an enviable reputation among his townsmen and as soon as it became known that he had retired from active business he was at once urged to give his attention to several different en-

terprises. In 1882 he assumed the management of the Maine Steamship Co. a line running from Portland to New York. At this time the stock of the company was selling very low and the line was not being very successfully operated. Mr. Davis at once built three new boats on his own responsibility and the results of his energetic administration of affairs soon became evident. The condition and service of the line was continually improved until upon its sale to New York parties, in 1893, the stock was quoted at nearly \$200 per share and it was considered one of the best steamship lines east of New York.

He also managed the steamship line between Portland and Machias for several years before it was absorbed by the Maine Central Railroad. He was a director of this railroad for many years and also of the Portland and Rochester Ry.

In politics he was a democrat and represented his city in the Legislature during the years 1874 and to 1877. The two latter years he was in the Senate. He died in Portland, Apr. 19, 1902. His widow died a few days later, Apr. 22, 1902.

A book called the "Saco Valley Settlements," speaks of Mr. Davis as follows,- "His marked prosperity in his personal ventures evinced his ability as a manager and he was called upon to assume more public responsibilities. He is President of the National Traders Bank; of the 1st. National Bank a director; President of the Portland Trust Co.; Vice President of the Maine Savings Bank; a director of the Street R.R. Co. and of the Poland Paper Co. Also President of the West End Land Co. and Trustee of the Portland Lloyds. In addition to these many positions which would seem to be enough to crush the broadest shoulders he is a director of the Maine Central R.R. Was appointed by President Harrison one of the State Commissioners to the Worlds Fair. In personal appearance Mr. Davis is attractive. He is of majestic stature and noble build; in proportion perfect. His head is large and finely developed, his features regular, his hair and beard abundant, and his complexion ruddy. His general appearance is suggestive of resolute determination, solidity and force of will. Yet he is genial and social; is frank of speech and a despiser of all sham. His religious connection is with the New Jerusalem church of which he has long been a leading member."

Mr. James Phinney Baxter, his former partner, writes of him as follows,- "Inheriting many of the virtues of his early New England ancestry he exhibited through life that energy and perseverance which enabled him to overcome obstacles. He was a man of commanding physique, of strong opinions and excellent judgment and unlike some men of a dominant personality, his genial disposition enabled him to make friends wherever he went. Like many of our most successful men, he began his life on a farm, where he learned economy and thrift, two of the most important qualities of a successful business man. He inspired confidence in all with whom he came in contact by his truthfulness and disregard of those petty arts which smaller men are so apt to employ."

Children:-

1. Helen Augusta Davis, b. in Portland, Me., Dec. 14, 1849, m., June 2, 1870, Joseph G. Cole, Jr., b. in Paris, Me. He was in the iron business in the firm of Eben Corey & Co. and resided in Portland and at Paris Hill, Paris, Me.

He d. in Portland, Sept. 9, 1870. His widow d. in Portland May 18, 1871.

Children:-

- I. Joseph G. Cole, b. Sept. 11, 1870, Portland, Me., d. Aug. 22, ~~1817~~ 1871, Portland.
2. Walter Edward Davis, b. June 21, 1853, Portland, d. Dec. 10, 1855, Portland.
3. Walter Goodwin Davis, b. in Portland, Jan. 5, 1857, m., Dec. 8, 1880, Mary Howard Wildes, b. in Skowhegan, Me., Oct. 9, 1859, dau. of Asa W. and Jane (Patten) Wildes. He fitted for college in the Portland High School and was graduated from Bowdoin College in 1879. With his brother he succeeded his father in the business of the Portland Packing Co. and in the early years travelled much in this country and abroad in the interests of this concern. He has resided in Portland.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Walter Goodwin Davis, b. May 14, 1885, rec'd A.B. degree from Yale in 1908 and L.L.B. degree from Harvard in 1911. He is a lawyer.
- II. Clinton Wildes Davis, b. June 2, 1868, m., June 24, 1911, Mary d'Este. He grad. from St. Paul's School, Concord, in 1907 and rec'd degree A.B. at Yale in 1911. Is one of the members of the Portland Packing Co.
4. William Neal Davis, b. Feb. 22, 1860, Portland, Me., d. Feb. 12, 1898, unm. With his brother he succeeded his father in the Portland Packing Co. and resided in Portland all his life.
5. Charles Arthur Davis, b. Oct. 30, 1862, Portland, d., Aug. 29, 1863, Portland.
6. Edith Davis, b. in Portland, Nov. 5, 1865, m., May 9, 1894, Prof. George Taylor Files, b. in Portland, Sept. 23, 1866, son of Andrew H. and Louise (Yeaton) Files. He grad. from Bowdoin College in 1889 and spent the following year at Johns Hopkins University in special study. Later he accepted a position as instructor in Bowdoin College. In the summer of 1891 he entered Leipzig University, Germany where he remained two years receiving the degree Ph.D. Soon after he became Professor of German in Bowdoin College.

Child:-

- I. Helen Louise Files, b. Sept. 10, 1899, Brunswick, Me.

III. Nicholas Luther Davis, born in Limington, Me., June 7, 1827, married,

showed all margin here July 15, 1852, Susan Malinda Dyer, born in Rutland, Vt., June 10, 1833, daughter of Alanson and Emily A. (Fisher) Dyer.

He went from his home to New Bedford, Mass. about 1844 and for a short time was a section hand on the Taunton & New Bedford Ry. He then went to Taunton and learned the machinist's trade at the locomotive works in that city. He next became a fireman on the above railroad running on a train the New York steamboat train to Stonington, Conn. Soon after this the engineer of the train was killed in an accident in the presence of the Supt. and Master Mechanic of the road and such was the coolness and presence of mind shown by "Nic.", as he was called, that, although unusually young for so responsible a position, he was at once made engineer of the train. To secure this position, without first serving as engineer on a freight or local train, was considered quite an honor. In 1849 the Taunton Locomotive Works sent him with an engine to Rutland, Vt. He made the journey via Springfield, Mass, Albany, N.Y. and Whitehall, and thence by boat across Lake Champlain to Burlington, Vt. At this time the track from Burlington was laid only as far as Middlebury and when completed to Rutland Mr. Davis ran the first engine into the place. It is said that the name of the engine was "Nantucket." In Rutland he met an old acquaintance, Mr. Litchfield, who also learned his trade in Taunton, and he persuaded Mr. Davis to remain in that city. The latter ran the mail train between Burlington and Rutland for a number of years. "He was considered the best engineer on the road, fearless, skillful and always on time," and is said to have made a trip between the two cities, 67 miles, in 75 minutes including two stops. This was considered quite a feat at the time. Later he became foreman in the railroad machine shops in Rutland under his old friend, Litchfield, then Master Mechanic. In 1864 when the latter died Mr. Davis was made Master Mechanic which position he held the rest of his life. He had been in the employ of the Rutland Ry., afterwards the Rutland Div. of the Central Vermont Ry. continuously for forty-two years.

He occupied, from time to time, various local offices of responsibility. He was Captain of the first hand fire company in town. Was one of the Selectmen in 1874-5-6, and was a member of the Board of Water Commissioners from 1872 until his death. Also was one of the village trustees. In all of these positions he manifested those strong and safe qualities which characterized him in every other walk in life.

He was a 33rd. degree mason, an ardent Democrat and a member of the Episcopal Church.

He was one of the kindest and most affectionate husbands and fathers and was also invariably loved by every mechanic and laboring man who ever worked under him.

He died in Rutland, July 12, 1891, and the respect and esteem in which he was held by his associates and friends is shown by the fact that his funeral was attended by the masonic bodies, fire companies, church organizations and the high officials of the Central Vermont Ry. who came from St. Albans to attend it. His widow died in Rutland, June 9, 1916.

Children: -

1. William Alonson Dyer Davis, b. in Rutland, Vt., May 2, 1852, m., Sept. 4, 1875, Carrie Hunter Willson, b. in Rutland, Feb. 28, 1855, dau. of Zachary and Eloie (Morgan) Willson. He was in the shoe and clothing business and lived in Rutland. He d. May 24, 1909.

No children.

2. Warren Fred Nic Davis, b. in Burlington, Vt., June 17, 1856, m., Nov. 12, 1883, Nellie McGordon, b. in Chicago, Ill., Feb. 5, 1863, dau. of James and Honora (Collins) McGordon. When only nineteen years old he was an engineer on the Panama Isthmus Railroad, and when about twenty-five years old was made master mechanic of the Chicago & West Michigan Ry. About 1890 he went into the lumber business, residing in Menominee, Mich. His wife d. in Chicago, Nov. 8, 1911.

Children: -

- I. Fred Nic Davis, b. Apr. 26, 1885, Muskegon, Mich., d. Mar. 20, 1904, Muskegon.
 - II. John Blodgett Davis, b. Feb. 6, 1896, Menominee, Mich.
3. Mary Louise Davis, b. in Rutland, Vt., Mar. 22, 1866, m., Feb. 21, 1889, Thomas Pollard Bragg, b. in Biddeford, Eng., Sept. 22, 1863, son of William H. and Julietta (Pollard) Bragg. He came to America with his parents when three years old and since 1884 has lived in Rutland. Has been employed in various kinds of business but since 1896 has been an accountant for the American Agricultural Chemical Co.

Children: -

Born in Rutland.

- I. Nic Davis Bragg, b. Dec. 23, 1889, m., June 15, 1911, Catherine Didge Earl.
 - II. Susan Dyer Bragg, b. Nov. 20, 1891.
- IV. Joshua Davis, born in Limington, Me., Aug. 11, 1831, d. Oct. 6, 1834, Limington.
 - V. Joshua Davis, born in Limington, Sept. 26, 1834, married, Sept. 16, 1861, Julia G. Littlefield, born in Portland, Me., June 6, 1840, dau. of Barak and Ann S. (Harmon) Littlefield. When a young man he went to Portland and in 1856 entered the engaged in the wholesale fancy goods business under the firm name of Joshua Davis & Co. He continued in this some five years and then became one of the proprietors of the Preble House stables. About 1873 he was elected Grand Secretary of the Grand Lodge of Odd Fellows for the State of Maine, to which work he gave his time and which position he held for many years.

Child: -

1. Son, d. at birth.

VI. Mary Elizabeth Davis, born in Limington, Me., Feb. 4, 1837, married, Nov. 6, 1864, John D. Reed, born in Yarmouth, Me., Feb. 18, 1836, son of John G. and Eliza (Deering) Reed. He was in the provision business and they lived in Boston, Mass. He enlisted Sept. 5, 1861 in the 3rd. Mass. battery and served three years in the army of the Potomac. His wife died Sept. 1, 1914. He is also deceased.

Children:-
Born in Boston.

I. Mary E. Reed, b. Aug. 2, 1866.

II. Herbert Reed, b. July 11, 1872.



MAJOR JOHN⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., June 28, 1779, married, May 9, 1802, Mehitable Harmon, perhaps the daughter of John Harmon. She died, "very suddenly", Apr. 1, 1848, age 67 years, and he married secondly, her sister Abbie Harmon. Mr. Waterhouse was a master ship carpenter and farmer and lived on Scottow's Hill, Scarborough. In various deeds he is called, yeoman, master carpenter, master builder, ship-wright and gentleman. He is also called "junior", which must have been to distinguish him from his uncle John, also of Scarborough. In 1807 he bought 60 acres of land with the buildings thereon of John Harmon on the "County road at Scotta Hill," which was probably his home.

Major Waterhouse built many vessels at Dunstan Landing and is said to have built one at Scottow's Hill and hauled it to Harmon's Landing on the snow, a distance of over a mile. He was a major in the militia and served in Lieut. Col. Burbank's Reg. in the war of 1812, at Portland from Sept. 7 to 20, 1814. He died in Scarborough, Sept. 27, 1858.

CHILDREN:-

Born in Scarborough.

214. I. Achsa Waterhouse, born Sept. 7, 1803.

215. II. Eliza Waterhouse, born June 14, 1805.

216. III. Leland Waterhouse, born Dec.31,1806. Scarboro records say 30.
217. IV. Mary A. Waterhouse, born Nov.16,1808, Scarboro.
218. V. Octavia Waterhouse, born, Nov.26,1810.
- VI. Robert Waterhouse, born June 7,1812, was lost at sea, unm.
219. VII. Sarah Waterhouse, born July 23,1814.
220. VIII. Frederick Waterhouse, born June 10,1816.
221. IX. John N. Waterhouse, born Dec.18,1818, Scarboro rec. say 1817.
- X. Hannah Jane Waterhouse, born Oct.2,1823, died Aug.9,1853, Scarboro.
- XI. Nathaniel Waterhouse, ~~born~~ died in infancy.



RACHEL⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Dec.13,1780, married, June 20,1802, James, son of Anthony Brackett, born in Westbrook, Me., Oct.2,1775.

He was a truckman. Moved the house in which he was born into Portland, on Spring St., where he lived until his death, in the winter of 1859. His widow died in Portland Sept.5,1884.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Francis Brackett, born in Portland, Me., Jan.8,1807, died Nov.20, 1807, Portland.
- II. Mary Coffey Brackett, born in Portland, Oct.4,1808, married, at Portland, David Briggs, born in Woodstock, Me., July 26,1808, son of Luther and Lydia(Bryant)Briggs. At one time he was a teamster but later kept a store in East Boston, Mass. For some years before his death he was a police officer at the Copps Hill burying ground, Boston. He died in East Boston, Apr.9,1858. His widow died in Lowell, Mass., Jan. 12,1892.

Children:-

1. Arabella R. Briggs, b. in Portland, Me., Apr.25,1829, m., 1st., Edward Kingsley, of Abington, and 2ndly., Thomas Beecher, and d. in Everett, Mass. Jan.13,1882. She is

said to have had two children by her first husband, the name of one being Samuel N. Kingsley, living in Lowell, Mass.

2. Mary Brackett Briggs, b. in Portland, Me., Oct. 28, 1831, m. 1st., July 14, 1848, John Glover Jun., b. in Boston, Mass., Mar. 20, 1827. He was a sea captain sailing on foreign voyages. Was in the Civil War and d. May 12, 1876. She m. 2ndly, Jan. 23, 1887, Lyman D. Hobbs, who d. Sept. 5, 1889. She d. in Somerville, Mass., Feb. 22, 1896.

Children:-

- I. Mary Briggs Glover, b. in East Boston, Mass., Mar. 17, 1849, m. Joseph Lambert and d. Jan. 27, 1877.
- II. John Glover, b. in East Boston, Aug. 31, 1851, d. Apr. 25, 1852.
- III. Ella Adelaide Glover, b. May 11, 1854, Boston, d. Aug. 7, 1866.
- IV. Louisa Abbott Glover, b. in East Boston, Aug. 1, 1858, m. Frederick William Nagar.
- V. John Glover, b. in East Boston, Sept. 13, 1860, m. 1st. Isabel Ricker, and 2ndly. Alice Amanda Blake.
- VI. Helen Augusta Stover Glover, b. in East Boston, May 28, 1864, m. William Henry Seaver.
- VII. Harry Wellington Glover, b. Oct. 29, 1865, ex Jamaica Plain, Mass., d. June 4, 1867.
- VIII. Charles Ernest Glover, b. June 26, 1868, Boston, Mass.
- IX. Eugene Henry Glover, b. Jan. 23, 1871, Boston, d. Apr. 13, 1874, Boston.
- X. Grace Ella Glover, b. in Somerville, Mass., May 10, 1874, m. Edmund Danforth Packard.

3. Caroline B. Briggs, b. in Portland, Me., Jan. 23, 1834, m., Feb. 10, 1853, Henry C. Wilder, b. in Harvard, Mass., Mar. 19, 1832, son of William H. and Sophia (Henry) Wilder. He was a paper ruler and lived in East Boston and Lowell, Mass.

Children:-

Born in East Boston.

- I. Mary C. Wilder, b. Mar. 11, 1856, d. Nov. 22, 1862, Cambridgeport, Mass.
- II. Sarah H. Wilder, b. Mar. 6, 1858, m. 1st., Dec. 25, 1877, John W. Frye. He d. Apr. 2, 1882 and she m. 2ndly, Apr. 8, 1884, Horatio N. Hovey Jr.

4. Charles F. Briggs, b. Feb. 23, 1836, Portland, Me., d. Aug. 28, 1864, East Boston, Mass.

5. Frances E. Briggs, b. Oct. 6, 1841, So. Boston, Mass., d. Mar. 20, 1849, So. Boston.

- III. James Francis Brackett, born Oct. 6, 1810, Portland, Me., died Mar 7,

1816.

IV. George Clark Brackett, born in Portland, Me., Aug. 19, 1813, married, Dec. 4, 1836, Emily Douglas, born in Gardiner, Me., Apr. 8, 1810, daughter of Andrew D. and Elizabeth (Peacock) Douglas. He was a truckman and stevedore and lived in Portland practically all his life and died there Jan. 23, 1891. His widow died in Portland, Apr. 30, 1893.

Children:-

1. Andrew Douglas Brackett, b. in Portland, Me., Aug. 16, 1837, m. Jan. 8, 1860, Eliza Ann Brackett, b. in Portland, Sept. 3, 1838, dau. of James and Deborah (Larrabee) Brackett. He was a carriage smith and lived in Portland until 1865 when he removed to Boston and engaged in the same business in Roxbury, Mass. In 1887 he located in Somerville, Mass., where he carried on the business until his death, Feb. 29, 1908.

Children:-

Born in Roxbury.

- I. Carrie Adah Brackett, b. July 26, 1866, m., Oct. 15, 1888, George A. Carleton, and 2ndly. Waldo B. Judkins.
- II. Charles Warren Brackett, b. Sept. 10, 1871, d. Jan. 22, 1874, Roxbury.

2. Elizabeth Waterhouse Brackett, b. in Portland, Me., Sept. 6, 1839, m., July 7, 1863, Charles, son of James Maverick, b. in Troy, N.Y., 1836. He was mate of a vessel and d. Sept. 5, 1864, age 27 years, at sea, four days out of Cuba. His widow was afterwards employed in the office of the Portland Advertiser and later became a nurse.

No children.

3. Rachel Augusta Brackett, b. in Sebago, Me., Sept. 1, 1841, m., 1st., Nov. 18, 1863, Daniel F. Potter, b. in Gardiner, Me., son of Hugh and Dolly (Spear) Potter. He d. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 25, 1868 and she m., 2ndly., Dec. 13, 1868, Charles W. Owen, son of Charles and Hannah (Varnum) Owen. Mr. Potter was in the fancy goods business. Mr. Owen was in the same business but sold out and removed to California. His wife, Rachel, d. in Oakland, Cali. Aug. 7, 1861.

Children:-

- I. Frederick A. Potter, b. in Cambridge, Mass., Oct. 29, 1865, m., July 20, 1892, Hattie Ella Mercier.
- II. Gertrude Owen, b. Sept. 26, 1869, Boston, Mass., d.
- III. Frank Curtis Owen, b. Aug. 19, 1871, Boston, removed to California.
- IV. Herbert W. Owen, b. Mar. 6, 1876, Oakland, Cali.

4. Katherine Jane Brackett, b. Feb. 16, 1844, Sebago, Me., d. Feb.

15, 1865, Portland, Me.

5. George Edward Brackett, b. Jan. 1, 1846, Portland, d. Jan. 30, 1852, Portland.

- V. James Brackett, born in Portland, Me., Dec. 5, 1815, married, 1838, Deborah, daughter of Thomas and Ann Larrabee, born in Durham, Me., Mar. 8, 1816.
He was in the confectionery business in Saco, Me., most of his life but during the last years was in the liquor business in East Boston, Mass., where he died, 1872. His widow died in Biddeford, Me., Dec. 15, 1895.

Children:-

1. Eliza Ann Brackett, b. in Portland, Me., Sept. 3, 1838, m. her cousin, Andrew D. Brackett. See page 725.
2. Ellen Marie Brackett, b. in Portland, July 28, 1840, m., Mar. 7, 1863, William, son of Henry Norton.
He was a soap manufacturer.

Children:-

- I. William Albro Norton, b. Aug. 4, 1872, Washington, D.C.
3. George Henry Brackett, b. in Saco, Me., m. ---- Stall in East Boston. Is said to have had no children by this wife, but married again and had two children.
4. Abbie Augusta Brackett, b. in Saco, Me., Sept. 25, 1845, m., May 14, 1864, John E. K. Townsend, b. in Buxton, Me., Sept. 8, 1843, son of Charles and Hannah (Lang) Townsend.
John Eldon Hansen Townsend, b. in Buxton, Me., Sept. 8, 1843, son of Charles and Hannah (Lang) Townsend.
He has been in the carriage mfg. business in Biddeford, Me., for many years, under the firm name of Townsend Bros.
He has served in the City Council, been a member of the School Board and a member of the Police Commission.

Children:-

Born in Biddeford.

- I. Emma Jane Deering Townsend, b. Feb. 14, 1865, d. Oct. 22, 1867, Boston.
- II. Nellie Gertrude Townsend, b. Oct. 26, 1868, m., June 18, 1900, George W. Bridgman.
- III. George Edward Townsend, b. Oct. 13, 1870, m. Myrtie York.
- IV. Abbie Grace Townsend, b. Jan. 21, 1874, m., July 22, 1897, Frank H. Witham. Franklyn Jefferson Witham.
- V. John H. Townsend, b. Feb. 17, 1880, d. Aug. 14, 1884, Biddeford.
- VI. Cale Townsend, b. Sept. 10, 1884, d. Mar. 3, 1886.
- VII. Ethel Fredricka Townsend, b. Dec. 5, 1887, m., June 25, 1913, Percy Lester Tate.

- VI. Edward Brackett, born in Portland, Me., Jan. 31, 1819, married, first, Jerusha, daughter of John Hill, born in Denmark, Me. She died in

727.

Somerville, Mass., Oct. 3, 1865, and he married, secondly, Sarah Hammond born in Roxbury, Mass. She was the daughter of Seth Hammond.

He kept a livery stable in Portland but being burned out removed to Boston, Mass., where he kept a stable on Tyler St. and was again burned out. Later he operated a depot carriage. He died in Roxbury, about 1890 or a little later.

Children:-

1. Mary Abbie Brackett, b. in Portland, m. William Norton, who after her death m. her cousin, Ellen Brackett.

Child:-

- I. Abbie L. Norton, b. in Boston, Mar. 12, 1856, m. Eben Perry.

2. James Edward Brackett, b. in Portland, Me., Feb. 23, 1840, m., Jan. 15, 1873, Mary Rebecca Scott, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Feb. 17, 1842, dau. of Elbridge G. and Hannah J. (Fletcher) Scott. He was employed by the United Drug Co. and lived in Roxbury. He is a Civil War veteran.

No children.

3. Edward Josiah Brackett, b. in Portland, Sept. 4, 1842, m., June 23, 1872, Isabell Colby, b. in Whitefield, Me., Mar. 29, 1846, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Choate) Colby. He was employed by the Waltham Watch Co. for many years. He served in the Civil War.

No children.

- VII. Elizabeth Frances Waterhouse Brackett, born in Portland, Me., June 15, 1821, married, Dec. 24, 1839, Andrew Douglas, born in Gardiner, Me., Apr. 3, 1813, son of Andrew and Jerusha (Stevens) Douglas. He was an engineer on the East Boston ferry boats most of his life and died in South Boston Feb. 16, 1856. His widow died Apr. 28, 1899.

Children:-

1. Emily Douglas, b. in Portland, Me., Dec. 12, 1840, m., Oct. 15, 1865, George A. Hanson, b. in Portland, Feb. 13, 1841, son of Gardner and Sarah (Neal) Hanson. She d. in East Boston, Mass., Dec. 10, 1882, and he later m. Alice E. Anderson. He was a rigger, by trade, but was employed in a store in Portland, Me.

No children.

2. Henrietta Douglas, b. in Portland, Dec. 21, 1841, m., May 9, 1869, Benjamin Curtis Jr. b. in Wells, Me., Nov. 9, 1816. He was employed for many years in the Eastern Ry. shops at Salem, Mass., as a carpenter, and d. in Wells, Dec. 18, 1892.

Children:-

- I. George F. Curtis, b. Aug.10,1869, East Boston, Mass.
- II. Lizzie A. Curtis, b. in Salem, Mass., Sept.28,1871,
m., Aug.15,1897, Laurence F. Goodwin.

3. Alphonzo Douglas, b. Apr.22,1844, d. Aug.10,1845.

4. Arletta B. Douglas, b. in East Boston, Mass., July 27,1846,
m., Jan.10,1865, Asa P. Lewis, b. in East Boston, Nov.28,
1840, son of William H. and Maria(Tilton)Lewis.
He learned the sail-maker's trade but on the outbreak of
the Civil War enlisted, May 23,1861, in Co. B., 1st. reg.
Mass. Vol. Was discharged May 25,1864. He then became
a driver and later a motorman on the street cars in East
Boston.

Children:-

- I. George H. Lewis, b. in East Boston Nov.2,1865, m.,
May 20,1886, Martha E. Davis.
- II. Henry W. Lewis, b. July 20,1872, E. Boston, d. Jan.
7,1874, E. Boston.

8 2

RICHARD⁵ WATERHOUSE,(Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in
Scarboro, Me., Jan.20,1782, married, Mar.7,1802, Elizabeth Smith, born
in what is now Dayton, Me., Dec.23,1782, daughter of John and Anna
(Smith)Smith.

When eleven years old he went to live with his Uncle, William Har-
mon, of Scarboro, who, dying without children, gave him his farm to which
Mr. Waterhouse added a larger one, becoming one of the largest farmers
in town. Allen's "History of Methodism," says,- "Soon after Methodism
was preached in Scarboro a revival broke out and he was converted. His
house became a welcome home for the preachers. Jesse Lee, Joshua Tay-
lor, Caleb Fogg, Phillip Munger, and Lewis Bates were his guests. He
was a member of the first Board of Stewards and was the second Class
Leader." He continued to hold office in the church until his death.
He served on the School Committee. He died in Scarboro, May 4,1868.

His widow died in Scarboro, Apr.13,1871. The record of his children agrees with the Scarboro records, except as noted.

CHILDREN:-

222. I. Olive H. Waterhouse, born July 17,1802, Scarboro, Me.

II. Meribah Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, July 25,1805, married, Jan.6,1828, Elias Bradbury, born in Biddeford, Me., 1805, son of Elias and Martha(Bradbury)Pike. Elias senior was brought up by his grandfather Bradbury and took that name. Elias Jr. was a rigger and sail-maker and lived in Saco, after his marriage, until his death Nov.1836. His widow died in Scarboro June 30,1891.

No children.

223. III. Minerva Waterhouse, born Aug.1,1807, Scarboro.

224. IV. Eunice Waterhouse, born Oct.15,1810, Scarboro. Records say 1811.

225. V. Moses Waterhouse, born Nov.11,1814, Scarboro.

226. VI. William H. Waterhouse, born Nov.21,1818, Scarboro.

227. VII. Richard S. Waterhouse, born Jan.14,1822, Scarboro.

VIII. Elizabeth Ann Waterhouse, born Jan.12,1826, Scarboro, died Apr.16,1826, Scarboro.

83

NATHANIEL⁵ WATERHOUSE,(Nathaniel¹,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Oct.20,1783, married, Feb.23,1811, Grace or Gratia Conley Hews or Hewes, of Saco, Me.

He went two voyages to the West Indies before he was twenty-one and later learned the ship-carpenter's trade. He was also a farmer and at one time owned property in Gardiner, Me., which he sold in 1814. He bought the Richard Libby place, so called, on Scottow's Hill, Scarboro, and built a large house which he made his home. He spent much of his time at his trade, however, and became a master shipwright working in Stroudwater, Portland and Biddeford, Me., He was taken suddenly ill at

the latter place and died there Sept.6,1833. His widow probably married Silas Moses, Dec.3,1837 and died in Scarboro June 15,1846. The record of his children agrees with the Scarboro records.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Scarboro.

- 228. I. Alvin Waterhouse, born Feb.25,1814.
- 229. II. Leonard Waterhouse, born Mar.26,1821.
- 230. III. Martha A. Waterhouse, born July 16,1824.

84

MERIBAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Apr.24,1787, married Asa Milliken, born Jan.14,1783, son of Joshua and Margaret(Lord)Milliken. He died in Scarboro, Nov.10, 1841. She died in Scarboro, Aug,15,1864.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Ira Milliken, born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.10,1810, married, Jan.17, 1833, Ruth Leavitt Googins, born in Saco, Me., Mar.20,1811, daughter of Thomas and Ruth(Leavitt)Googins.
He was a farmer and also a ship-carpenter and built several vessels at Dunstan Landing. He lived in Scarboro where he died July 19,1836. His widow died in Scarboro.

Children:-

- 1. Caroline Augusta Milliken, born in Portland, Me., Oct.13,1835, m., Aug,29,1858, Ether Shepley Foss, b. in Saco,Me., June 10,1834, son of Joseph and Eleanor(Harmon)Foss.
He was a contractor and builder. Lived in Portland, Me., Boston and Lowell, Mass., dying in the latter place about 1908.

Children:-

- I. Anna Calista Foss, b. in Scarboro, Feb.14,1859, m., 1879, William Henry Cheney.
- II. Carrie Evelyn Foss, b. Jan.17,1861, Saco, Me.
- III. Elizabeth Ellen Foss, b. in Portland, Me., May 22, 1862, m. James Edwin Cheney.
- IV. Mary Florence Foss, b. Nov.20,1863, Portland.
- V. Estelle Lord Foss, b. in Scarboro, Jan.16,1866, m.,

June 1900, Frederick William Bradley.

VI. Charlotte Emma Foss, b. Mar.19,1868, Scarboro. unm.

VII. Ethel Althea Foss, b. in Scarboro, Mar.25,1869, m.
Frank R. Haynes.

VIII. Flora Mabel Foss, b. in Scarboro, Jan.26,1871, m. Loren
Manson Foss.

IX. Ruth Alberta Foss, b. in Scarboro, Oct.2,1872, m. Wil-
liam Seymour Ellis.

X. Charles Ether Foss, b. Dec.23,1873, Scarboro, unm.

2. Richard Leavitt Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Me., Jan.30,1836,
m., July 22,1863, Cordelia Gould McKenney, b. in Buxton,
Me., Mar.30,1845, dau. of Willis and Abigail H. McKenney.
When quite young he kept a grocery store at Dunstan Corner.
Later was in business in Saco. Me., but the last of his
life was a bookkeeper in that city and d. there Oct.7,1867.

Child:-

- I. Nellie Frances Milliken, b. Mar.8,1864, Saco, unm.
3. Melville I. Milliken, b. Sept.10,1837, m. Martha A. Pillsbury,
also a Waterhouse descendant and under whose name the fam-
ily is given.
4. Calista Milliken, d. age 14.
5. Maffitt Milliken, b. in Scarboro, m. 1st. Emma Travers, 2ndly.
Mary Fletcher, of Saco, Me.
He went to Illinois and worked in a flour mill three or
four years. Then returned and built a boarding house at
Pine Point, Scarboro, called the Pine Point House.

Children:-

- I. Ora Milliken, m. three times and in 1917 was Mrs. El-
mer Dwiggen, of Chicago, Ill.
- II. Flora Milliken, m. George Johnson,
- III. Ira Milliken, m. and d. He and his sister Ida were
twins.
- IV. Ida Milliken, unm.
- V. Earl Milliken, m. and lived in New York City.
- VI. Harold Milliken, m. ----- Googins.
- VII. Emma Milliken, m. John Kime.
6. John Mitchell Milliken, b. in Scarboro, m., 1st. Helen Foss,
2ndly. Maria Pillsbury, of Saco, Me.
He was a mason by trade, also a farmer. Had one child by
his first wife both dying at childbirth.
7. Charlotte Sawyer Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Nov.1,1846, m., Oct.
22,1868, Levi Boothby, b. in Saco, Me., Apr,18,1846, son
of Joel and Eliza(Patterson)Boothby.
He has resided in Lowell, Mass., many years. Was a carp-
riage maker ~~for~~ until late in life when he became a watch-
man in a munition factory.

Children:-

- Martha*
- I. Clarence Linwood Boothby, b. in Saco, Me., July 24, 1870, m., 1904, Viola Gray and d. Feb. 26, 1902, Boston, Mass.
 - II. Leah Boothby, b. Mar. 9, 1872, Saco, d. Sept. 28, 1873. Saco.
 - III. Leah Maud Boothby, b. in Saco, Mar. 22, 1874, m., Oct. 14, 1891, Charles A. Harris.
 - IV. Gertrude May Boothby, b. in Saco, Feb. 8, 1876, m., June 4, 1902, Miles E. Snow.
 - V. Joseph Herman Boothby, b. in Saco, Dec. 13, 1879, m., July 22, 1907, Della Gardner.
 - VI. Ira Milliken Boothby, b. Feb. 26, 1887, Lowell, Mass. unm.
8. Lizzie Ellen Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Me., Dec. 24, 1850, m., July 14, 1880, Henry P. C. Hersey, b. in Portland, Me., Nov. 9, 1852, son of Theophilus and Abby D. (Fletcher) Hersey.
He was for some years Agent for the International Steamship Co., in Portland. Later he was employed by a Trust Co.

Children:-

- I. Alice Hersey, b. Apr. 15, 1881, Scarboro.
- II. Henry Hersey, b. in Cape Elizabeth.

9. James Francis Milliken, b. 1852, Scarboro, d. unm., 1883.
10. Albion Sumner Milliken, b. in Scarboro, May 10, 1853, m., Oct. 30, 1875, Rebecca Collins Snow, b. in Scarboro, Jan. 13, 1853, dau. of Samuel R. and Martha (Moulton) Snow.
He was in the food canning business in Hiram, Me., where he d. Oct. 28, 1892. His widow d. in Hiram, Aug. 9, 1911.

Children:-

- I. Carrol Snow Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Dec. 16, 1876, m., Aug. 6, 1899, Abbie Jane Stanton.
- II. Floyd Albion Milliken, b. Sept. 30, 1878, Farmington, Me., d. Aug. 24, 1881, Hiram, Me.
- III. Elmer Lee Milliken, b. May 1, 1882, Hiram, unm. 1917.
- IV. Fritz Albert Milliken, b. in Hiram, May 6, 1885, m., Oct. 4, 1915, Evelyn Lee Harnden.

- II. Daniel Milliken, born in Scarboro, Me., Feb. 1812, married Susan Waterhouse whose family see.

- III. Lydia Milliken, died young.

- IV. Elizabeth Cain Milliken, born in Scarboro, Me., May 28, 1813, married, Mar. 1835, Ephraim Harmon, born in Scarboro, now Saco, Me., son of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Milliken) Harmon Feb. 8, 1806, son of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Milliken) Harmon.
He was a boot and shoe maker in early life but later became a farmer and lived in Saco. He was a member of the City Council in 1872 and at one time was School Agent. He was a lieutenant in the Portland Light Infantry in the Madagascan War. He died in Saco July 13, 1873. His widow died in Saco May 7, 1890.

Children:-

1. Edwin Augustus Harmon, b. Apr.25,1836, Scarboro, Me., enlisted in Co. C, 12th. Me. Reg. in 1862 and d. in the hospital, Feb.25,1864.
2. George Henry Harmon, b. in Saco, Me., Sept.15,1847, m., Nov. 17,1879, Anna Thing, b. in Waterhouse Waterboro, Me., dau. of Hiram and Mary E.(Goodwin)Thing. He was a farmer and lived in Saco, where he d. Apr.17, 1914. He was a member of the City Council and at one time Street Commissioner. His widow resides in Scarboro.

Children:-

Born in Saco.

- I. Edna Cora Harmon, b. Nov.12,1880, unm.
- II. Bessie May Harmon, b. Aug.30,1882, m. Homer Waterhouse, of Kennebunk.

3. Joseph Frank Harmon, b. Nov.17,1853, Saco, d. Mar.30,1854, Saco.

V. Joseph Milliken, m. Nancy L. Waterhouse, whose family see.

VI. Silas Waterhouse Milliken, born in Portland, Me., Nov.13,1827, married, first Dec.14,1846, Sarah Ann McKenney, born in Saco, Me., Oct.22,1828, daughter of Jeremiah and Ruth(Haynes)McKenney. She died in Saco, Aug.7,1854, and he married secondly, Int. Jan. 26,1857, Ruth Emma McKenney, sister to his first wife, born in Saco Dec.17,1831. She died in Saco June 5,1861 and he married third, Sept.25,1862, Harriet Atwood Hanson, born in Milton, N. H., Sept.10,1837, daughter of Joseph H. and Ruth(Davis)Hanson. Mr. Milliken was a carpenter, by trade, but engaged in the grocery business for a time and afterwards became a truckman. The last of his life he was a farmer. With the exception of some eight years spent in Freeport, Me., he always lived in Saco, where he died Aug.26,1910.

Children:-

1. Elbridge W. Milliken, b. Oct.13,1847, Saco, Me., d. in infancy.
2. Lewis M. Milliken, b. June 17,1849, Saco, d. in infancy.
3. Mary McKenney Milliken, b. in Saco, Dec.18,1850, m., Feb.2, 1880, Abel Dennett, b. in Lyman, Me., June 26,1847, son of Abel and Mary(Hodgkins)Dennett. He was at one time the proprietor of an express route but later became a locomotive engineer.

No children.

4. Ruth Emma Milliken, b. Sept.8,1853, Saco, d. in infancy.
5. Sarah Emma Milliken, b. Aug.4,1857, Saco, unm. 1917.

6. Wilbur Henry Milliken, b. in Saco, Nov.13,1859, m. 1st. Nov. 26,1884, Nettie Allen, b. in Freeport, Me., Nov.27,1864, dau. of William and Mary(Foss)Allen. She d. in Saco, and he m. 2ndly., Nov.29,1907, Susan Effie White.

No children.

7. Carrie Lena Milliken, b. in Saco, June 1,1863, m. William H. Allen.

He is an operative in a factory and lives in Kennebunk, Me.

Children:-

Alice, Louise and Winnefred.

8. Edwin Harmon Milliken, b. in Freeport, Me., Apr.13,1865, m., Feb.2,1887, Clara Jane Strout, b. in Kennebunkport, Me. Dec.6,1862, dau. of Miles W. and Mary R(Tinkham?)Strout. He was a farmer but about 1888 opened a fruit and confectionery store in Saco. Later became a farmer again, also a truckman. Always lived in Saco.

No children.

9. Agnes Lizzie Milliken, b. in Freeport, Me., Mar.23,1867, m., Jan.26,1887, Charles Judson Warren, b. in Buxton, Me., Feb.4,1863, son of Silas W. and Juliette(Fletcher)Warren. He was a clerk in a grocery store but later became a machinist. Resides in Biddeford, Me.

Children:-

- I. Asa E. Warren b. June 19,1888, Biddeford. d.
- II. Harry Atwood Warren.
- III. Doris Agnes Warren, m., Apr.19,1916, George Emmons.

10. Hattie Lillian Milliken, b. Oct.22,1869, Freeport, d. unm. Saco.

11. Alice Gertrude Milliken, b. in Saco, Feb.28,1872,m., Jan.1, 1899, John Henry Bennett, b. in Kennebunk, Me., Oct.13, 1865, son of Henry E. and Mary A.(Jewett)Bennett. He is a locomotive engineer and they reside in Kennebunk.

Child.

- I. Mary Harriett Bennett, b. Feb.3,1901, Kennebunk.

12. Susan Ethel Milliken, b. in Saco, May 10,1874, m., June 3, 1908, David Alfred Kennedy, b. in Saco, Nov.16,1882, son of David and Isabelle(Craighton)Kennedy. He is a machinist and they reside in Saco.

No children.

85

ISAAC⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Dec. 14, 1789, bap. Jan. 3, 1790, married, Aug. 29, 1815, Hannah, daughter of Richard News, born in Saco, Me., Nov. 7, 1791. The Saco records give the date of marriage as July 29, but we think that is incorrect. The writer saw a "sampler" "worked" by Mrs. Waterhouse, when a girl, on which was the following, - "Hannah News, Her Sampler Boston July 16, 1798." She was "of Saco" when married. She died in Saco Dec. 22, 1839, and he married second, Nov. 25, 1840, Margaret Milliken, born in Scarboro, Apr. 11, 1793, daughter of Joshua and Margaret (Lord) Milliken.

Mr. Waterhouse was a ship-carpenter and removed to Saco about 1822 where he lived until his death, Aug. 28, 1856, caused by an injury received while getting wood out of the woods. His widow died in Saco Oct. 22, 1858.

CHILDREN: -

- 231. I. Lincoln Waterhouse, born Aug. 15, 1816, Scarboro.
- 232. II. Andrew M. Waterhouse, born Aug. 5, 1818, Scarboro.
- III. Horace Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Jan. 1, 1821, married, Nov. 15, 1842, Elizabeth Billings, born in Biddeford, Me., May 5, 1820, daughter of Mark and Isabella (Jeffreys) Billings. He was a blacksmith and lived in Saco, where he died, May 12, 1893, age 72 y. 4 m. 11 d. His wife died Feb. 3, 1892.

Children: -
Born in Saco.

- 1. Ellen Waterhouse, born July 12, 1846, died July 12, 1896, Saco, unm.
- 2. Lucy Waterhouse, born July 12, 1846, died Sept. 4, 1846.
- 233. IV. William M. Waterhouse, born Mar. 12, 1823, Saco.
- 234. V. James F. B. Waterhouse, born June 23, 1825, Saco.
- 235. VI. Mary E. Waterhouse, born July 10, 1827, Saco.

VII. Gardiner Waterhouse, born Apr. 28, 1830, drowned in Goosefair brook, June 29, Saco rec. say 24, 1840.

VIII. Samuel Waterhouse, born Apr. 17, 1833, Saco. He was a machinist and was employed by the Saco Machine Co. Lived most of his life in Saco where he died, unm., May 23, 1905. He is spoken of as a very fine man.

8 6

JOSEPH⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarborough, Me., Feb. 4, 1793, bap. May 20, 1793, married, Int. Dec. 18, Prob. 1813, Rebecca News, born in Old Orchard, Me., The Saco records give her birth as Jan. 1, 1796. She was the daughter of ----- and Grace (Conley) News.

Saco

Mr. Waterhouse was a ship-carpenter and lived in ~~Sackham~~ the greater part of his life. He is probably the one who was rated as a musician in H. V. Comston's Co., Lt. Col. J. Burbank's Reg. and served from Sept. 7 to Sept. - 1814. This company was raised in Scarborough for service at Portland. He may have been the one who was in Capt. W. Rand's Co., under Major George Rogers serving from Aug. 5 to Nov. 5, although the dates conflict. He died in Westbrook, Me., Dec. 8, 1853. His wife died in Saco July 3, 1849, age 53. and in the notice of her death in the Portland Transcript she is spoken of as the wife of Captain Joseph Waterhouse.

CHILDREN: -

236. I. Robert S. or J. Waterhouse, born Jan. 26, 1815, Saco.
Feb. 12, 1819.
- II. Mary Bradbury Waterhouse, born in Scarborough, Me., married, Jan. 12, 1843, Charles Perkins Knapp, born in Newburyport, Mass. Jan. 15, 1820, son of Anthony and Dolly (Morrill) Knapp. He always resided in Portland, Me., and for the greater part of his life was U. S. Shipping Commissioner for that port. He died in Portland, June 6, 1892. His wife died in Portland, Nov. 15, 1891.

No children.

237. III. Lucinda Waterhouse, born Sept.22,1821, Scarboro. Saco rec.1820.
238. IV. Rebecca J. Waterhouse, born Jan.26 or 27, 1825, Saco.
239. V. Nathaniel F. Waterhouse, born Apr.6,1829, Scarboro. The Saco records say he was born Apr.14,1828 in Saco.
240. VI. Emily A. Waterhouse, born Dec.31,1832, Saco.
241. VII. Gracia C. Waterhouse, born Oct.6 or 26,1834, Saco.

8 7

ABRAHAM⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., Apr.29, 1794, Scarboro rec. say Apr,30, married, Jan.12, 1819, Eunice H. Jameson, born in Scarboro June 3,1794, daughter of Robert and Sarah(Harmon)Jameson. We find this reference to her. "Eunice Jameson was sister to William Jameson the pioneer of that vicinity and (Orono) and father of Gen. Charles D. Jameson. William Jameson built mills and was generally responsible for the early growth of that community." It is claimed by some of the descendants of Mr. Waterhouse that his name was Abram and several abstracts of deeds are before the writer now in which he signed his name that way. In each case, however, even in a deed from his father, Nathaniel, in the body of the deed the name is spelled Abraham. It also appears in this form in the Scarboro records. He was a ship-carpenter and farmer and lived in Saco, New Gloucester and Gardiner, Me. About 1833 he removed to Orono, Me., which was first called Stillwater and settled in Upper Stillwater, now Stillwater Village, and engaged in the then flourishing lumber business. Later he built a house in Orono just across the line from the present town of Old Town. It is said that an apple orchard seperated the old homestead from the village of Stillwater in the present town of Old Town. Mr. Waterhouse died in Orono, Jan.14,1867. His widow died in

Orono, Dec.29,1875.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Sarah Elizabeth Waterhouse, born June 2,1820, Scarboro rec. say May 19,1819, died Oct.5,1820, Scarboro.
- II. Sarah Elizabeth Waterhouse, born June 3,1822, Scarboro, rec. say June 7,1821, died June 10,1834, Orono, Me.
- 242. III. William C. Waterhouse, born Aug.12,1823, Scarboro.
- 243. IV. Robert J. Waterhouse, born July 19,1825, Biddeford, Me.
- 244. V. Caroline A. Waterhouse, born Aug.13,1827, New Gloucester, Me.
- 245. VI. Martha H. Waterhouse, born Nov.19,1829, Gardiner, Me.
- VII. Abram Gardner Waterhouse, born Sept.8,1831, Gardiner, died Sept.18,1832, Gardiner, rec. say Sept,11.
- 246. VIII. Oliver A. Waterhouse, born Oct.11,1834, Orono.

SILAS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Nathaniel,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Scarboro, Me., July 17,1801, married, Mar.15,1829, Int. Jan.17,1829, Elizabeth Leavitt, born in Scarboro, June 6,1810, daughter of Hunkin and Lydia(Staples)Leavitt.

He was a farmer and millman and lived in Scarboro, where he died, Apr.10,1859. His widow died in Saco, Me., Oct.1,1883.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Aug.3,1830, Scarboro, dropped dead in the street on the way home from school, in Saco, Mar.9, 1847.
- 247. II. Chester Waterhouse, born Feb.14,1832, Scarboro.
- III. Ruth L. Waterhouse, born Mar.23,1834, Scarboro, died Aug.19, rec. say 13,1836.
- IV. Ruth Waterhouse, born Aug.13,1837, Scarboro. rec. says 1836. died July 6.1838, Scarboro.
- V. George Waterhouse, born May 13,1839, Scarboro, died Mar.9,

1840, Scarboro.

VI. Seth Larrabee Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, June 5, 1841, married, Mar. 8, 1887, Lydia A. Colter, born in Nova Scotia, Nov. 22, 1845, daughter of David and Mary (Douglas) Colter. He was a carpenter and resided in Saco most of his life. He died in Old Orchard, Me., Oct. 3, 1906.

No children.

8 9

ELIZABETH⁵ WATSON WATERHOUSE, (Dr. Benjamin,⁴ Timothy,³ Timothy,² Richard¹) born in Cambridge, Mass., Mar. 14, 1793, married, Oct. 15, 1817, Rev. Henry Ware D.D., born in Hingham, Mass., Apr. 21, 1794, son of Henry and Mary (Clark) Ware. She was admitted to full membership in the First Cong. Church, Cambridge, Aug. 24, 1817 and died in Feb. 5 or 8, 1824. Dr. Ware married, ~~later~~ June 11, 1827, Mary L. Pickard. He graduated from Harvard College in 1812 and was ordained Pastor of the Second Church, Boston Jan. 1, 1817. He resigned Oct. 4, 1830, and became Professor of Pulpit Elo-
with
quence ~~and given~~ the Pastoral Care of Harvard University the same year. He took a prominent part in the organization of the Unitarian movement. He died in Framingham, Mass., Sept. 22, 1843.

Children: -

- Mass.,
- I. John Fothergill Waterhouse Ware, born in Boston, Aug. 31, 1818, married first, May 27, 1844, Catherine Parsons Rice, born in Hingham, Mass., Sept. 27, 1820, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth N. (Lincoln) Rice. She died in Cambridgeport, Mass., Sept. 18, 1848 and he married secondly, Oct. 10, 1849, her sister, Helen Ware Rice, born in Hingham, Sept. 21, 1822. He graduated from Harvard in 1838 and from the Divinity School in 1842. He became pastor of a church in Fall River, Mass., May 3, 1843 and of a church at Cambridgeport Nov. 22, 1846, where he remained until, at his own request, he was dismissed to be-

come pastor of a church in Baltimore, Md. He was installed there in 1864. In 1872 he became pastor of the Arlington Street Church in Boston where he remained until his death. He was honorary chaplain of the 38th. Mass. Vol. Inf. He died in Milton, Mass., Feb. 26, 1881. His widow died in Milton, June 17, 1892.

Children:-

1. Henry Ware, born Jan. 21, 1846, Cambridgeport, Mass., died, Aug. 9, 1862, Fall River, Mass.

2. William Rotch Ware, born in Cambridgeport, Sept. 6, 1848, m., May 17, 1877, Alice Hathaway Cunningham, b. in Cambridge, Mass., May 5, 1851, dau. of John A. and Alice H. (Haskell) Cunningham.
He grad. from Phillips Exeter Academy and took his A.B. degree at Harvard University 1871. Attended Mass. Inst. Technology 1872-3 and Ecole des Beaux Arts, Paris 1875. Was educated as an architect and ~~has~~ spent practically his entire working life as Editor of the "American Architect." He retired in 1907. After his marriage he removed to Milton, Mass., where he lived until his death, Mar. 21, 1917.

Children:-

Born in Milton.

I. John Ware, b. May 2, 1878, m., June 11, 1904, Margaret Chanler Woodle.

II. Francis Cunningham Ware, b. May 18, 1879, m., July 29, 1916, Harriet Eleanor Webster.

III. Richard Cunningham Ware, b. May 10, 1882, m., ~~Marjory~~ June 8, 1920, Marjory Cabot.

IV. Malcolm Cunningham Ware, b. Oct. 13, 1883, m., Jan. 26, 1910, Mary Appleton Ware.

V. Phillip Cunningham Ware, b. Nov. 5, 1885, m., Sept. 7, 1912, Laura Fisher Legate.

VI. Edward Cunningham Ware, b. Sept. 26, 1888, m., Aug. 21, 1915, Ida Walcott.

VII. Stephen Cunningham Ware, b. Sept. 7, 1891, unm. 1920.

3. Arthur Lovell Ware, b. in Cambridgeport, May 30, 1851, m., Nov. 25, 1885, Alice Jaques, b. in Framingham, Mass., Dec. 6, 1852, dau. of Francis and Caroline L. (Merriam) Jaques.

He grad. from Harvard University in 1873. Was associated with his brother for a time on the American Architect and later edited a publication called "Two Tales." Lives in Framingham, Mass.

Children:-

Born in Milton.

I. Gordon Ware, b. Sept. 21, 1886, unm. 1920.

II. Margaret Ware, b. Nov. 12, 1889, m. Bartol Parker.

4. Francis Morgan Ware, b. in Cambridgeport, Mass., Feb. 3, 1857, m., Nov. 18, 1896, Eva J. M. Hughes, dau. of Major Gen. Robert Hughes of the British Army.

He is Manager of the Country Club, Brookline, Mass.

Child:-

I. Robert Hughes Ware, b. Feb.20,1898, New York City.

5. Caroline Parsons Ware, b. in Cambridgeport, Mass., Oct.13, 1859, m., Mar.5,1889, Henry Percy Jaques, brother to her brother Arthur's wife. b. in Framington, Mass., Dec.22, 1854.

He grad. from Harvard in 1876 and from the Medical School at Harvard in 1880 with the degree M.D. He practised in Milton, Mass. until 1898 when he retired and became a resident of Lenox, Mass.

No children.

II. Mary Elizabeth Ware, born Aug.31,1818, ~~Boston~~, Cambridge, Mass. died, Sept.13,1870, Milton, Mass., unm.

III. Henry Ware, born Mar.6,1822, Boston, died, Mar.6,1823, Boston.

9 0

MARY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Dr. Benjamin,⁴ Timothy,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Cambridge, Mass., Aug.6,1799, married, June 10,1823, Rev. William Ware, brother to her sister's husband. born in Hingham, Mass., Aug.3,1797.

He graduated from Harvard University in 1816 and was ordained pastor of "All Souls" Unitarian Church, in New York City Dec.18,1821. He resigned Sept.19,1836 and was installed at West Cambridge, Mass., 1843. This pastorate was ended in 1845. He ~~was~~ was a writer of some ability and was the author of "Aurelian," "Zenobia," "Letters from Palmyra," and "Letters from Rome," &c. He died in Cambridge, Feb.19,1852. His widow died in Baden Baden, Aug.1,1872.

Children:-

New York City

6

I. Henry Ware, born in ~~Cambridgeport~~, July 17,1824, married, Dec.28, 1859, Ellen Sophia Hastings, born in Cambridge, Mass., Nov.6, 1835, daughter of Oliver and Ellen (Bemis) Hastings. He grad. from Harvard in 1843 and from the Law School in 1847. After practising law in Boston, Mass., for a time he became Private Sect'y. to Gov. Bullock and Col. on His Excellency's staff. From 1867 to 1869 he held a Secretarial office at Washington, after which he spent three years in Europe. Upon his return he became Ass't. Librarian of the Boston Public Library which position

he held until a few years before his death, which occurred in Cambridge, Feb. 4, 1885. His widow died in Cambridge, May 20, 1887.

Children:-

1. Eliza Hastings Ware, b. in Cambridge, Mass., Oct. 2, 1860, m., Nov. 24, 1893, William Roscoe Thayer, b. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 16, 1859, son of Frederick W. and Maria W. (Phelps) Thayer.

Mr. Thayer is an author and editor. He fitted for college under a tutor in Europe and graduated from Harvard College, A.B. in 1881, A. M. 1886. He was Assistant Editor of the Philadelphia Evening Bulletin 1882-5. and Editor of the ~~Harvard~~ Harvard Graduates' Magazine from 1892 to 1915. He is the author of the following works,- Confessions of Hermes, 1884; Hesper, 1888; The Best Elizabethan Plays, 1891; The Dawn of Italian Independence, 1893; Poems, New and Old, 1894; History and Customs of Harvard University, 1898; Throne-makers, 1899; A Short History of Venice, 1905; Italica, 1908; Life and Times of Cavour, 2 vols., 1911; Life and Letters of John Hay, 2 vols., 1915; Germany vs. Civilization, 1916; Letters of John Holmes (edited), 1917; Out of Their Own Mouths (introduction), 1917; Collapse of Super-man, 1917; Theodore Roosevelt, 1919. The newspaper notice of the latter work speaks of its author as "the leading biographer of America." Mr. Thayer was Delegate of Harvard College and the American Historical Assn. to the International Hist. Congress, Rome, 1903 and Delegate to the Italian Hist. Congress at Milan, 1906. He was created Knight of Order of Crown of Italy, 1902; Knight of Order of Saints Maurizio and Lazzaro, Italy, 1917. He is a Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Letters; American Academy of Arts and Sciences; corresponding member of the National Commission on the History of the Risorgimento, Italy; Corr. Sec. of the Mass. Historical Society; President Cambridge Hist. Soc; American Hist. Assn.; American Rights League, Boston, N.E.; Italian War Relief; Vice Pres. League to Enforce Peace, Mass.; member Friends of France; American Legion; Colonial Soc. of Mass., and of the American Philosophical Society. Mr. Thayer has received the following honorary degrees. L.L.D. Western Reserve, 1913; Litt.D. Harvard University, 1913; Brown Univ., 1913; L.H.D. Williams College, 1913; Yale Univ., 1914.

Child:-

- I. Margaret Ware Thayer, b. July 18, 1896, Cambridge, Mass.
2. Mary Waterhouse Ware, born in Cambridge, Mass., June 22, 1865, m., Nov. 24, 1893, Robert DeWolf Sampson, b. in Liverpool, Eng. Apr. 15, 1865, son of Robert and Florence D. (Smith)

Mr. Sampson's mother married a Sampson for her second husband and her children took the name Sampson. Mr. Robert Sampson was a lawyer, a member of the firm of Butler, Stillman & Hubbard, of New York City. They resided in Pittsfield, Mass., where he died July 12, 1895. Mrs. Sampson resides in Cambridge, Mass.

No children.

- II. Louisa Lee Ware, born Apr. 18, 1826, Cambridge, died, unm., Oct. 2 or 3, 1890, Cambridge.
- III. Mary Harriet Ware, born Sept. 1, 1828, Cambridge, died, unm., Oct. 1904, Cambridge, in the old Waterhouse house.
- IV. Helen H. Ware, born Nov. 3, 1830, Cambridge, died, Apr. 21, 1835, Camb.
- V. William Ware, born Aug. 3, 1832, Cambridge, died Mar. 2, 1834, Cambridge.
- VI. William Ware, born Apr. 3, 1834, Cambridge, died, Apr. 3, 1836, Camb.
- VII. Frederick Ware, born June 3, 1843, Cambridge, Graduated from Harvard College, 1865 and took degree M.D. at the Medical School, 1868. He died at Soden, Germany, 1869.

9 1

JOSEPH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Feb. 4, 1772, married first, May 21, 1794, Mary Jackson, born Nov. 1793, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Holland) Jackson. She died in Poland, Me., Aug. 19, 1841 and the gravestone records her age as 65y. 9m. He married secondly, Int. Apr. 16, 1842, Irene Freeman, born Apr. 1797.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and always lived on Harris Hill, Poland. He was Town Clerk at one time, also one of the Selectmen. ~~His~~ He died in Poland Aug. 1, 1853, age 81y. 6 mos. His widow died in Poland, Dec. 8, 1858, age 61y. 8 mos. His first wife's father Daniel Jackson came from New London, Conn. to Ricker's Hill, Poland about 1777 and lived in a log house until he built the Jackson Tavern.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Polly Waterhouse, born in Poland, Me., Oct. 12, 1794, married

first, Int. Apr. 9, 1815, Samuel Hayes, son of William and ----- (Garland) Hayes. He went away and was never heard from. She married secondly Ephriam, son of William Harris. He was a farmer and lived in Poland, where he died June 5, 1840. She died in Poland Oct. 9, 1872.

Children:-

1. Rufus Hayes. A farmer and pedler. Lived in Poland and d. there, unm.
2. Joseph Hayes d. in Poland.
3. Chester Harris.
4. Isaac Harris, and perhaps more.

248. II. Daniel Waterhouse, born Oct. 11, 1796, Poland.

249. III. Joseph G.A. Waterhouse, born Mar. 27, ¹⁷⁹⁹ Poland. Rec. say Mar. 28.

250. IV. Benjamin Waterhouse, born Oct. 28, 1800, Poland.

V. Isaac Waterhouse, born Mar. 18, 1805, Poland. He graduated from the Bowdoin College Medical School in 1830 taking his degree M.D. He was "a big jolly chap" and located in Danville, Me. He died in Poland, unm. before 1834.

VI. Betsey Waterhouse, born July 1, 1808, Poland, married her cousin, John Waterhouse, whose family see.

VII. Abiah Waterhouse, born Oct. 25, 1814, Poland, married her cousin, Timothy Waterhouse, whose family see.

9 2

SALLY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Oct. 16, 1793, married Aaron Lovering. He was a farmer and lived in Poland where he died June 24, 1858. She died in Poland Jan. 6, 1847.

CHILDREN:-

- I. George W. Lovering, born in Poland, Me., married Lydia Crocker, born in Minot, Me. He was a farmer and cattle dealer and lived in Poland where he and his wife probably both died.

No children:-

- II. Daniel Lovering born 1809, died July 20, 1831.
- III. Jacob Tewkesbury Lovering born Oct. 8, 1810, Prob. in Poland. Was a farmer and lived and died, unm., in Poland.
- IV. Sally Lovering, born 1812, prob. Poland, died Feb. 5, 1820.
- V. Phoebe Lovering, born prob. Poland, 1816, died Sept. 5, 1831.
- VI. Betsey Lovering, born in Poland, Me., Feb. 6, 1818, married, Feb. 25, 1846, Alanson Briggs, born in Paris, Me., Oct. 8, 1811, son of Simeon and Martha (Potter) Briggs.
In early life he was a travelling salesman for the Blake Mfg. Co., paper makers. Later he became a trader in Mechanic Falls, Me., but the last part of his life was a farmer and died at Mechanic Falls Oct. 18, 1889. His widow died in Rumford, Me., Aug. 18, 1905.

Children:-

1. Sarah Elizabeth Briggs, b. in Minot, Me., Aug. 28, 1847, m., June 1, 1870, Waldo Pettengill, b. in East Livermore, Me. Dec. 1, 1844, son of Oliver and Hulda (Baker) Pettengill. He was brought up on a farm in Rumford, Me., and graduated from the Auburn, Me., High School. He later became Agent for Chisholm, Brown & Co. and resided at Rumford.

Children:-

Born in Rumford.

- I. Oliver Alanson Pettengill, B. Sept. 18, 1873.
 - II. George Waldo Pettengill, b. Sept. 1, 1876, m. Ethel Stratton.
 - III. Hulda Elizabeth Pettengill, b. May 10, 1880, m. Dr. John Adolphe Greene.
2. Eliza Drake Briggs, b. Dec. 28, 1849, Minot, d. Jan. 18, 1854, Minot.
 3. Harriet Briggs, b. Dec. 28, 1849, Minot, d. Mar. 1850.
 4. Lydia Maria Briggs, b. Sept. 22, 1851, Minot, d. May 29, 1852, Minot.
 5. Ella E. Briggs, b. Aug. 4, 1855, Minot, d. June 15, 1864, Minot.
 6. George Lovering Briggs, b. in Poland, Me., July 16, 1858, m., Feb. 14, 1888, Elma Josephine Cloudman, b. in Gorham, Me., Jan. 23, 1867, dau. of Sewall and Dorothea L. (Tate) Cloudman.
At the age of twenty he began teaching school but after some four years entered the employ of the Domestic Sewing Machine Co. and later became General Manager for this company for Eastern New Eng. and the Provinces with headquarters at Portland.

Child:-

I. Henry Adie Briggs, b. Nov. 24, 1890, Portland.

9 3

JOHN⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Aug. 22, 1775, married first, Margaret, Poland records say Peggy, Jackson, born in Poland, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Holland) Jackson. She died in Poland, July 17, 1816, age 32y. 8 mos. and he married secondly, June 5, 1817, Sarah Garland, born probably in Barrington, N.H., May 6, 1795, daughter of Richard and Lydia (Waterhouse) Garland. Sarah Garland was "of Poland" when married.

Mr. Waterhouse removed with his parents to Poland and lived all his life near Poland Corner. He was a farmer or yeoman and bought property in Poland in 1798 and later. Sept. 29, 1843, for "love and goodwill", he sold property to his son Freeman, reserving the same during his natural life. He died in Poland Apr. 13, 1859, age 83y. 7m. 21d. His widow died in Poland Jan. 27, 1872, age 76y. 8m. 21d.

CHILDREN:-

251. I. Samuel A. Waterhouse¹, born Jan. 23, 1802, Poland.
252. II. ~~Ermeliax Waterhouse, born Oct. 27, 1803,~~
252. II. John Waterhouse, born Aug. 5, 1804, Poland. Rec. say Aug. 15, 1803.
253. III. Parmelia Waterhouse, born Oct. 27, 1805, Poland.
254. IV. Timothy Waterhouse, born Aug. 15, 1807, Poland.
255. V. Lucy Waterhouse, born in Poland Mar. 20, 1809, married Joshua Tobie - born perhaps in Minot, Me., son of Thomas and Mary (Griffin) Tobie.
~~He was a farmer and pump-maker and lived in Poland where he and his wife died. He also spent some preaching.~~

~~Child:-~~

~~1. Stephen Tobie. Married and had a son Stephen. All deceased.~~

256. VI. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born in Poland.
 257. VII. George Waterhouse, born May 13, 1813, Poland.
 258. VIII. Mary Waterhouse, born Feb. 11, 1815, Poland.

By second wife.

259. IX. Rosetta B. Waterhouse, born Apr. 27, 1817, Poland.
 260. X. Freeman Waterhouse, born Jan. 4, 1821, Poland.
 261. XI. Sarah Waterhouse, born July 14, 1823, Poland.
 262. XII. Lydia M. Waterhouse, born June 30, 1826, Poland.
 263. XIII. Alice Waterhouse, born in Poland June 10, 1829, married, Oct. 18, 1849, William Weld, of Poland. It is said that she had a middle letter H. Others of the family claim that her middle name was Tanson. She died in Sept. 1883. Mr. Weld was a saw filer and they lived in Bangor, Me. A son, F. M. Weld, at one time lived in Marshfield, Wis..
 264. XIV. Henry F. Waterhouse, born Aug. 31, 1832, Poland.
 XV. Saphronia Amelia Waterhouse, born May 24, 1836, Poland, died, unm., Dec. 8, 1905, Poland.
 265. XVI. Marantha A. Waterhouse, born Mar. 2, 1842, Poland.

9 4

GEORGE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Sept. 4, 1778, married, Feb. 13, 1801, Keziah Jackson, perhaps a sister to his brother John's wife, born in Paris or Poland, Me.

He was a farmer and probably lived in Poland most of his life. Is said to have lived in Belfast, Me. at one time. He was killed by a falling tree, June 19, 1806 in Belmont, Me. He was a fine, Christian man. His widow m., May 21, 1807, Samuel Hardy.

CHILDREN:-

265. I. Joel Waterhouse, born Sept. 30, 1802, Belfast, Me.
 266. II. Stephen Waterhouse, born Oct. 24, 1804, Montville, Me.

267. III. George Waterhouse, born Sept, 10, 1806, Belmont, Me.

9 5

ELIZABETH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Feb. 13, 1783, married, Nov. 28, 1805, William Schellinger, (Worcester) born in Falmouth, Me., 1775, son of Daniel and Mary (Kazakhstan) Schellinger. She was his second wife. His first wife was Abigail Davis, of Raymond, Me., by whom he had a son, Daniel, who died young.

William Schellinger was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Poland all his life. He was found dead in bed, July 17, 1852. He was a much respected citizen. His wife, Elizabeth, died Sept. 24, 1837.

CHILDREN:-

- I. William Schellinger, born in Poland, Me., Aug. 2, 1806, married, first Mar. 1831, Mary Staples, born in Oxford, Me., June 13, 1807, daughter of Enoch and Polly (Schellinger) Staples. She died in Poland, Nov. 17, 1836, and he married secondly, Oct. 1837, Desire Jordan Jackson, born in Poland, Oct. 10, 1808, daughter of Zebadec and Mary (Work) Jackson. He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Poland, where he died Feb. 1, 1898. His wife died in Poland Mar. 14, 1879.

Children:-

1. Frances Elizabeth Schellinger, b. in Poland, Oct. 8, 1831, m., Sept. 26, 1868, George Washington Spears, b. in Litchfield, Me., Dec. 9, 1841, son of Alfred and Irene (Nutting) Spears. In early life he was employed in a saw-mill. Was mustered into the army Dec. 16, 1863 in Co. G 29th. Me. Vol., and was diag. June 10, 1865 with his health much impaired. He then learned to make thread spools which occupation he followed. While a child he removed with his parents to Stoneham, Me., where he afterwards lived. He was a member of the School Committee, Supervisor of Schools, a Trial Justice and Pention Claim Attorney. He d. June 23, 1906. His widow d. Sept. 26, 1907.

2.

Children:-

- I. Alfred Henry Spears, b. Oct. 31, 1869, Stoneham, Me., m. 1st. Flora N. Eatters, 2nd. Lizzie Carlton.
2. Joseph Harris Schellinger, b. Dec. 23, 1839, Poland. Was a

1920

farmer. Also a maker of violins. In 1915 was living in Lynn, Mass. He never married.

3. James Buchanan Schellinger, b. Nov.23,1841, Poland, d., unm., Mar.3,1863, Polandx Paris, Me.
4. Mary Susan Schellinger, b. in Poland, Nov.23,1845, m., Sept. 14,1869, Charles Edgar Barnes b. in Plymouth, Mass., Jan. 18,1847, son of Lorenzo D. and Lucy R.(Bonney)Barnes. He has been a shoemaker in Lynn, Mass., where he d. Dec. 30,1917.

Children:-

Born in Lynn.

- I. James Edgar Barnes, b. May 14,1869, m., Oct.17,1892, Jeannette Lambert Murkland.
- II. Allen Percy Barnes, b. Aug.1,1883, d., unm., Nov.11, 1905, Bethlehem, Pa.

5. Lucy Ellen Schellinger, b. July 26,1848, Poland, d., unm., Jan.25,1902, Poland.

II. Polly Schellinger, born Jan.12,1808, Poland, d., unm., Nov.3,1835, Poland.

III.Seward Schellinger, born in Poland, Aug.2,1810, m., Jan.17,1843, Rosetta T. Estes, b. in Poland, Apr.9,1824, dau. of William and Betsey(Stanton)Estes.

He was a farmer and lived in Poland where he d. Nov.26,1837. His widow d. in Poland Oct.19,1901.

Children:-

1. Mary Elizabeth Schellinger, b. in Poland, Oct.7,1844, m., Sept.8,1861, Horace James Brown, b. in Raymond, Me., May 4,1838, son of Elison and Lucinda(Chipman)Brown. He was a farmer and lived on Harris Hill, Poland where he d. Oct.20,1901.

Children:-

Born in Poland.

- I. Emma Grace Brown, b. Jan.23,1867, m. Frank Powers Megquier.
- II. Alice Josephine Brown, b. Sept.27,1870, m. George Edward Ham.

2. Jeanette Fredona Schellinger, b. Apr,7,1850, Poland, d. Apr. 7,1882, Poland.

3. John Seward Schellinger, b. in Poland, Mar.26,1854, m., July 20,1877, Ermina Frances Gleason, b. in Poland, Sept.28, 1860, dau. of Joseph H. and Catherine D.(Fitz)Gleason. He is a farmer and resides in Poland.

Children:-

Born in Poland.

- I. Herbert Walton Schellinger, b. May 6, 1878, m. Ella May Meserve.
- II. Ernest Melvin Schellinger, b. Jan. 2, 1884, m. Etta Estella Brackett.
- III. John Herman Schellinger, b. May 19, 1890, m. Mary Edna Hawkes.
- IV. John Schellinger, born May 8, 1815, Poland. He went to Illinois in early life and settled on a farm at Little Rock. In June 1848 while digging a well it caved in and killed him. He never married.
- V. Rufus Schellinger, born Nov. 16, 1818, Poland. He left home when quite young and settled in Iowa where he married.

96

TIMOTHY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Jan. 23, 1785, married, Nov. 30, 1809, Margaret, Poland records say "Peggy", Allen, born in Poland, Me., May 20, 1789, daughter of ----- and ----- (Chapman) Allen.

In early ^{life} he operated a saw-mill at Poland Corner with his father, and after the latter's death became sole owner. Later he moved to a farm on Harris Hill, Poland, where he lived until his death, Sept. 8, 1866. He was a Christian man of exemplary habits. His gravestone has the following inscription.- "He was an honest upright Christian man, loving and loved and his memory is precious." His widow died in Poland, Aug. 2, 1876.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Godfrey Grosvenor Waterhouse, born in Poland, Me., Sept. 14, 1810, married, Nov. 30, 1835, Charlotte Wing, born in Wayne, Me., Mar. 4, 1805, daughter of Simeon and Elizabeth (Atkinson) Wing. When about eighteen years old he began driving a stage carrying the mails from Paris, to Portland, Me. Before he was twenty-one he bought out the route and operated it until the Atlantic & St. Lawrence Railroad, afterwards the Grand Trunk, was built when he became a conductor on the same, in 1848, and took the first train out to Island Pond, Brighton, Vt. After his marriage he resided at Paris Hill, Paris, Me. for some ten years. Later he gave up his position as a con-

ductor and became the proprietor of a hotel at Island Pond in which business he continued for some seventeen years. It was called the Island Pond House. He died at Island ~~It was called~~ Pond, July 20, 1873. Brighton records say July 27, age 69y. His wife died at Island Pond, Nov. 2, 1865. He was a very genial man and respected and liked by all who knew him.

According to the History of Paris, Me. in 1835 "Sewall Crockett and Godfrey G. Waterhouse bo't out Thomas Crocker and went into trade on the Hill."

This same history says that in connection with his stage route Mr. Waterhouse at one time "kept the Stage House on Paris Hill."

When what is now the Grand Trunk Railroad contemplated building into this country in order, for one thing to get an ice free port in the winter, there was some question whether the line should be built to Portland or Boston. Each city sent "expresses" to Montreal, Canada, from which point the road was to be extended, in an effort to prove that its route was the shorter and thus the more desirable. Grosvenor Waterhouse was one of the drivers of these expresses from Portland and the following from the Portland Adversiser refers to one of them. "Friday Jan. 23, 1846, and express left Portland for Montreal. Mr. Hobbs attached to the Maine Stage Co. drove from Portland to Norway 43 miles in 2h. 45m. Roads considerably drifted. The next 6 miles were run in 19 minutes. Mr. Waterhouse of Paris takes charge of it from Norway to Montreal."

"Feb. 3, 1846.

The express from this City reached Montreal in 30 hours, a shorter time by an hour or more than the express of last winter. It was however distanced by an express which went over the Fitchburg road from Boston. From this city to the Canada line about half the distance, the route was run by Mess. Hobbs and Waterhouse in excellent style, and it was arranged here and fully expected that Mr. Waterhouse would go through. It is known to us, that notwithstanding the expected heaviness of the road in the highlands, Mr. Waterhouse reached the line in very good time, having thus overcome the principal difficulties of the whole line. His passage through the Notch was a most gallant and successful effort, for a winter night. Unfortunately, at the line, through some gross blunder or worse, Mr. Waterhouse was displaced and another person went on ***** For a considerable distance in the Province, the express was in the hands of a drunken driver, instead of the faithful and active individual originally employed to go through." The History of Paris, in referring to this says, "In 1846 an express went through from Portland to Montreal and a rival one from Boston to the same place, carrying the mails and despatches received by the last European steamer." The History of Norway, Me., gives the following.- "James Longley was the first person who contracted to carry the mails from Norway and Paris to Portland, direct. He ran a double sleigh in the winter and a two horse wagon in the summer. He was succeeded by John B. Stowell, and he by Grosvenor G. Waterhouse. Soon after others became the popular drivers of Waterhouse's coaches. It was a long stride between the weekly post-rider of 1801 and the tri-weekly mail from

Portland as established by Waterhouse, and it seemed as though the highest facilities in mail arrangements had been reached."

The Annals of Oxford has this bit of description.-

"Grover Waterhouse's tri-weekly stage brought the mail, and the noise and sight of the brilliantly painted coach, drawn by four or six horses, on the road between Paris Hill and Portland, often loaded inside and out with jovial passengers, was always attractive.

We will close this sketch with the following interesting abstract from the History of Paris.

"The old stage drivers were men of ability and integrity, and it was necessary that they should be so, for they had great responsibilities. They not only had to look out for the welfare and safety of their passengers, and were the custodians of the U.S. mails, but valuable packages, and oftentimes large remittances of money were entrusted to them, and important business given them to transact. In the latter years of ~~staging~~ staging over the routes here named, the express business was of no small amount, either in the amount of care and labor it required, or the additional revenue produced. It was wonderful, the way these drivers without memoranda, would remember the almost numberless errands they were asked to do, and how few mistakes they made. They were kind-hearted and obliging, ever anticipating the wants of their patrons, and putting forth every effort to make them comfortable. They were a jolly set, full of anecdotes, and great lovers of fun, an important qualification in helping the passengers to while away what would otherwise have been the tedious hours of a long journey."

II. Sarah W. Waterhouse, born Nov.25,1813, Poland, died Apr.19, 1837, Poland. unm.

268. III. Octavia B. Waterhouse, born Dec.30,1816, Poland. Rec.say 1815.

269. IV. Lydia H. Waterhouse, born Sept.9,1818, Poland.

V. Simon Greenlief Waterhouse, born Jan.1,1820, Poland. Rec. say June 1. He was Prof. of Natural Science in the Providence Conference Seminary at East Greenwich, R.I. His health failed and he returned to his home in Poland where he died of consumption, Jan.12,1850. He never married. He became a full member of the M.E.Church at East Greenwich, Feb.4,1843. The following inscription is on the monument in the cemetery. "Simon G. Waterhouse, A.M. Prof. of Natural Science in Prov. Conf. Seminary, E. Greenwich, R.I. d. Jan.12,1850 age 29.

This monument was erected by the Students of the Seminary in token of respect and affection for their late teacher."

270. VI. Albion K. P. Waterhouse, born Nov.8,1822, Poland.

VII. Hiram Waterhouse, born in Poland, Me., Feb.23, rec. say 3,1825, married, Dec.1,1869, Arria Fitz, born in Danville, now Auburn, Me., Aug.20,1842, daughter of Moses and Mary W.(Emerson)Fitz.

In the early part of his life he was associated with his brother, Grosvenor at the Island Pond House, Island Pond, Vt. Later he was employed in a paper mill and the last of his life, being in poor health, was a book canvasser. He died in Poland, Dec.20,1885. His widow died in Poland Nov.2,1893, age 51y. 2m. 12d.

Children:-

1. Helen R. Waterhouse, born July 3,1872, Auburn, Me. She married a printer and lived in Lewiston, Me., for a time.
2. Alfred H. Waterhouse, born Sept.30,1875, Poland. Never married.

VIII. Infant Waterhouse.

IX. Infant Waterhouse.

X. Infant Waterhouse.

XI. Infant Waterhouse.

9 7

POLLY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington N.H., Nov.30,1786, married, Int. Oct.23,1808, Daniel Harris, born in New Gloucester, Me., Feb.12,1787, son of William and Joanna(Waterman)Harris. The gravestone gives the date of his birth as 1784. Polly Harris died in Poland Mar.28,1829 and he married second Mary Libby by whom he had four children.

Daniel Harris was a farmer and lived in Poland. He died in Gray, Me., Dec.5,1858.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Daniel Harris, b. in Poland, Me., July 2,1810, m. Lydia H. Waterhouse, No. 269,
- II. Joanna Harris, born in Poland, Feb.3,1812, m. George Waterhouse, of Poland, whose family see.
- III. Leonadd Woodbury Harris, b. in Poland, Me., Apr.25,1814, m. 1st, Oct.3,1842, Caroline French, b. in Randolph, Mass., July 23,

1819, dau. of Samuel and Sarah(Sawyer)French. She d. in No. Bridgton, Me., July 30, 1850 and he m. 2ndly. Clara Dodge Towne, b. in Albany, Me., July 26, 1830, dau. of Herman and Nizaula R. (Hutchinson)Towne. She d. in Scarboro, Me., July 25, 1868, and he m. 3rd, Esther Lancaster Libby, b. in Scarboro, Me., Mar. 5, 1841, dau. of Storer and Dorothy(Tompson)Libby. Mr. Harris ~~grad.~~ attended Gorham Academy, Lewiston Academy and grad. from the Bangor Theological Seminary in 1842. He then entered the Congregational ministry and held pastorates in a number of places in Maine and New Hamp. the last being in Colebrook, N.H. He d. in Sherman, Me., June 28, 1900. His widow d. in Scarboro, Me., Sept. 18, 1906.

Children:-

1. Susan Tileston Harris, b. Sept. 9, 1846, ~~Max~~ Bridgton, Me., d. Aug. 17, 1848, Bangor, Me.
2. Freeman Cram Harris, b. in Bridgton, Me., Jan. 18, 1850, m., June 4, 1873, Mary Grace Caldwell, b. in Sherman, Me., Sept. 23, 1855, dau. of John W. and Mary T. (Perry) Caldwell. He is a physician and surgeon. He has practised in several places in Maine and New Hamp. but since 1894 has been settled in Sherman, Me. Was a member of the School Board at Colebrook, N.H. and Sherman, Me. Also on the Board of Health. Was Town Clerk and Supt. of Schools in Sherman. Examining Surg. for many ins. cos. His wife d. in Sherman Mills, Me., Jan. 23, 1916.

Children:-

- I. Caroline French Harris, b. in Sherman, Me., May 9, 1874, ~~mxx~~ d. Oct. 6, 1874, Colebrook, N.H.
- II. Leonard Woodbury Harris, b. in Colebrook, N.H., Oct. 13, 1875, m., Jan. 19, 1895, Charlotte Ann Jackman.
- III. Margaret Caldwell Harris, b. in Colebrook, May 18, 1878, m., Sept. 23, 1896, Walter Sleeper.
- IV. Mary Esther Harris, b. in Colebrook, Nov. 29, 1879, m., June 5, 1903, Daniel Boardman Curtis.
- V. Bell Curry Harris, b. in Colebrook, July 21, 1884, m., June 16, 1909, William Alfred Cobb.

3. Mary Ellen Harris, b. Jan. 25, 1854, New Sharon, Me. Unm.

IV. Martin H. Harris, b. in Poland, Me., Apr. 3, 1817, m. Mary A. Pierce or Price. In early life he lived in Auburn or Lewiston, Me. Later he went West but afterwards located in Roxbury, Mass., where he was in the provision business. Was a farmer part of his life.

Children:- Born in Boston.

1.

I. Abbie Anna Harris,

II. Flora or Florence Harris, m. Arthur Wise and had children.



V. Eliza H. Harris, b. Oct. 4, 1819, Poland, m. Zadoc A. Waterhouse, of Poland, whose family see.

VI. Joel W. Harris, b. in Poland, Me., Jan. 6, 1823, m., Sept. 24, 1845, Caroline A. Guilford, of Salem, Mass. b. Apr. 30, 1826. He was employed in various capacities by the Eastern Railroad Co. and lived in Salem and East Boston, Mass., and Mechanic Falls, Me. Later he became a manufacturer of and dealer in furniture and resided in Milford, Mass., where he d. Oct. 8, 1886.

Children:-

1. George Leonard Harris, b. Aug. 31, 1848, m., Aug. 31, 1869, Mary Jane Moon. He lived at one time in Roxbury, Mass.

Children:-

I. Mabel Harris, b. Mar. 16, 1876.

2. Ella Caroline Harris, b. in Boston, Mass., Oct. 17, 1851, m., Oct. 26, 1871, Edward Day Loring, b. in Marlboro, Mass., Apr. 11, 1846, son of Hollis and Laura W. Loring. He was an attorney and resided in Boston at the time of their marriage.

Children:-

I. William Hollis Loring, b. 1872, Milford, Mass. and perhaps more.

3. Joel Prescott Harris, b. Apr. 12, 1855, d. July 25, 1855.
4. Joel Irving Harris, b. in East Boston, Mass., Mar. 29, 1864, m., May 1887, Lena Hock. He was a trader and d. in Milford, Mass., Dec. 2, 1891.

No children.

5. Addie Lizzie Harris, d. in infancy.

VII. William H. Harris, b. in Poland, Me., Feb. 7, 1825, m., Nov. 1, 1849, Orinda Arethusa Jewell, b. in Stratham, N.H., Apr. 9, 1828. He was in the grocery and provision business and lived in several places in Mass.; in Poland, Me. and Stratham and No. Hampton N.H. He d. in the latter place June 13, 1903. His widow d. in No. Hampton, June 13, 1905.

Children:-

1. Horace Jewell Harris, b. in Saugus, Mass., Nov. 17, 1850, m., May 19, 1879, Martha Elizabeth Page, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Feb. 13, 1850, dau. of Daniel E. and Emily (Freeman) Page. He was in the grocery and provision business for a time but later went into the carriage business and resided in Boston, Mass.

No children.

2. Emma Francis Harris, b. July 31, 1854, Somerville, Mass., d. Apr. 7, 1855, Charlestown, Mass.

3. Elizabeth Gertrude Harris, b. June 10, 1862, Charlestown, Mass. d. in infancy. This birth is recorded as Gertrude L.

9 8

ALICE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., May 12, 1789, married, Sept. 5, 1809, Moses Harris, born in New Gloucester, Me., July 14, 1788, probably a brother to her sister Elizabeth's husband.

He was a farmer and lived in Poland, Me., where he died Apr. 22, 1831. His widow died in Milford, Mass., June 25, 1858.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sarah Harris, b. July 26, 1810, Poland, d., unm., Feb. 25, 1845, Poland.

II. Almira Harris, b. in Poland, Apr. 16, 1812, m., Feb. 28, 1841, Jonathan, son of Levi Gilson, b. in Harrison, Me., Feb. 16, 1806.

When quite a young man he removed to Mechanic Falls, Me., and bought a saw-mill and later a country store both of which he successfully conducted. He d. in Poland, Me., Dec. 22, 1841. His widow d. in Poland, Dec. 25, 1846.

Children:-

1. Alice Jane Gilson, b. in Poland, Dec. 15, 1841, m., July 28, 1867, Orlando Avery, b. in Ararat, Penn., Oct. 14, 1843, son of John and Sophia W. (Dillingham) Avery.

When a child he removed, with his parents, to New York State and later to Illinois where he lived until about 1868. He then removed to Milford, Mass. and engaged in the furniture business. He was a Deacon in the Congregational Church and for many years its Treasurer. He d. in Milford, Apr. 2, 1913. His wife d. in Milford, Feb. 26, 1904.

Child:-

I. Moses Harris Avery, b. in Milford, Feb. 15, 1870, m. 1st. June 4, 1894, Nellie Louise Williams; 2ndly. Nov. 29, 1909, Mary Florence Slattery.

III. Samuel Dexter Harris, b. in Poland, Me., Feb. 4 or 5, 1814, m., May 2, 1842, Diantha Gurney Holmes, b. in Auburn, Me., Dec. 24, 1819,

dau. of Asa and Polly(Beals)Holmes.

He was a stage driver, tanner and farmer and lived in Auburn, Me., until 1864. He then removed to Milford, Mass., where he was employed as a salesman by the Moses Harris Furniture Co. afterwards Avery & Woodbury. He was one of the Selectman of Auburn. He d. in Milford, Mar.1,1870. His widow d. in Milford, Nov.26 or 28,1898.

Children:-

1. George Harris, deceased.

2. Robert Briggs Harris, b. in Poland, Me., May 20,1843, m., Mar.18,1869, Mary Elizabeth Noyes, He was a dentist and resided in Milford, Mass., where he d. Sept.19,1869.

No children.

3. Mary Holmes Harris, b. in Auburn, Me., Mar.6,1848, m., Apr.22, 1876, John Cameron Fisher, b. in Nova Scotia, Apr.21,1850, son of William and Sarah(Nelson)Fisher. He was a blacksmith and wheelwright and lived in Nova Scotia and Woonsocket, R.I., where he d. Jan.26,1888. His widow d. in Woonsocket, Feb.16,1908.

Children:-

Born in Woonsocket.

- I. Edith Cameron Fisher, b. Oct.10,1877, m., Oct.10, 1899, Fred Lincoln Cook.
- II. George Dexter Fisher, b. Nov.6,1878; d. Nov.7,1878, Woonsocket.
- III. Celia Harris Fisher, b. July 7,1880, m., Sept.1902, Louis Manning Stevens.
- IV. Stuart Dexter Fisher, b. Nov.10,1881, m., June 1906? Evelyn J. Phetleplace.

4. Diantha Harris, b. in Auburn, Me., Jan.6,1852, m., May 4,1877, Herbert Loring Holmes, b. in Holliston, Mass., Aug.21, 1855, son of Charles E. and Annie V.(Hildreth)Holmes. He has been a locomotive engineer residing in Boston and Milford, Mass.

No children.

IV. Mary Harris, b. Sept.20,1817,Poland, Me., d. unm., Aug.23,1842.Poland.

V. Lewis Waterhouse Harris, b. in Poland, Nov.15,1819, m. Jane Edgecomb. He lived on the homestead in Poland and d. Augx22x there, Aug. 27,1847, soon after his marriage. His widow m. again.

No children.

VI. Moses Harris, b. in Poland, Me., July 28,1823, m., Aug.9,1848, Sarah Verrill Dinsmore, b. in Minot, Me., Aug.12,1825, dau. of James and Betsey(Verrill)Dinsmore. His early life was spent in Poland but later he removed to Au-

burn, Me., and went into business. In 1852 he removed to Milford, Mass., where he engaged in the Furniture business under the name of the Moses Harris Furniture Co. About 1872 he removed to New York City where he d. Feb. 20, 1898. His widow d. in Westfield, N.J., Aug. 6, 1912.

Children:-

1. Edna Frances Harris, b. Jan. 11, 1851, Auburn, Me., d., May 20, 1855, Milford, Mass.
2. Lizzie Charlotte Harris, b. Mar. 9, 1854, Milford, d., Feb. 25, 1866, Milford.
3. George Franklin Harris, b. May 31, 1858, Milford, d., Feb. 19, 1866, Milford.
4. Sarah Josephine Harris, b. Jan. 4, 1861. She is unm. A missionary in West Africa.
5. Ada Caroline Harris, b. in Milford, Mass., Dec. 13, 1863, m., Oct. 17, 1888, Moses Allen Hoppock, b. in New York City, Apr. 17, 1858, son of Moses A. and Ellen L. (Gorslin) Hoppock. He is in the real estate business and has lived in N.Y. City, Yonkers, N.Y. and Westfield, N.J.

Children:-

- I. Allen Harris Hoppock, b. in N.Y. City, Oct. 21, 1889, m., Aug. 30, 1916, Effie Catts.
- II. William Dinsmore Hoppock, b. Apr. 27, 1891, N.Y. City.
- III. Josephine Verrill Hoppock, b. Sept. 27, 1893, Yonkers, N.Y.
6. Moses Albert Harris, b. in Milford, Mass., Oct. 24, 1871, m., 1st, June 26, 1900, Kellie Gifford Flynn. She d., Nov. 10, 1904, and he m., 2ndly., Dec. 22, 1910, Estelle Miller Clark. He had children by his second marriage.
- VII. Stephen Waterhouse Harris, b. Jan. 12, 1825, Poland, Me. He was a travelling salesman for a boot and shoe house for a time but later went into business in the South. His health became poor and he returned North and became a bookkeeper for his brother Moses at Milford, Mass. He afterwards travelled quite extensively in Europe but returned to Milford, where he d., unm., Jan. 29, 1862.
- VIII. George Harris, b. Jan. 14, 1828, Poland, Me., d., unm., Sept. 30, 1843, Poland.
- IX. James Prentice Harris, b. May 2, 1831, Poland, d. Dec. 3, 1831, Poland.

9 9

RICHARD⁵ WATERHOUSE, (George,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Mar. 24, 1791, married, May 10, 1812, Mary Allen of Poland. Me.

He was "of Hebron", Me., when at the time of his marriage. He lived in Poland and later went out West, supposedly to California, soon after the birth of his children, in an effort to better his condition. He was never heard from. His widow married William Harris, Jun. of Poland, Aug. 18, 1822. and died in Brownville, Me. Richard Waterhouse may have been the one who was a private in Capt. William B. Bray's Co., of Cavalry. Served from Sept. 13, to Sept. 24, 1814, with three additional days for travel. This company was raised in Turner, Minot and New Gloucester, Me., for service at Portland, Me.

CHILDREN: -

I. Fessenden Waterhouse, b. Sept. 26 or 28, 1812, Poland, Me., died in childhood.

271. II. Zadoc A. Waterhouse, b. May 1, 1816, Poland.

1 0 0

JEREMIAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., May 17, 1776, married, June 5, 1806, Susan Twombly, born in Madbury, N.H., Nov. 13, 1782, daughter of Ephriam and Abigail (Wingate) Twombly.

He was a farmer and lived in Barrington where he died Nov. 7, 1865. He was a Deacon in the Congregational Church many years. His wife died in Barrington Apr. 2, 1863. The town records say 1863, age 80.

CHILDREN: -

- I. Maria Waterhouse, born Aug. 10, 1807, Barrington, N.H., died Nov. 19, 1815, Barrington.
- II. Timothy Waterhouse, born June 19, 1809, Barrington, died July 16, 1823, Barrington.
272. III. Alexander Waterhouse, born May 13, 1812, Barrington.
- IV. William Waterhouse born in Barrington, Aug. 25, 1816, married, Feb. 27, 1849, Martha W. Buzzell, born in Barrington, Mar. 27, 1823, daughter of Jeremiah and Ann (Winkley) Buzzell. He was educated at Strafford Academy, Strafford, N.H. Studied medicine with Calvin Cutter, M.D., of Dover, N.H., and with Prof. Crosby, of Hanover, N.H. Attended one ~~sem~~ course of lectures at Dartmouth College and a second course at the University of New York from which institution he graduated in 1842. He practiced his profession in Barrington for about ten years and then removed to Farmington, N.H. where he continued about a year. He then removed to Tewkesbury, Mass., and was Supt. of the Assistant Supt. of the State Almshouse at that place for over two years. He then attended a course of lectures in Boston, Mass., and returned to Barrington where he practiced for some forty years. He was a member of the Strafford Dist. Medical Society and of the New Hampshire State Medical Society. He was Town Clerk for a number of years and Supt. of Schools for many years. Was also a Justice of the Peace and a Quorum Justice for many years. He was a liberal supporter of the Cong. Church. He died in Barrington, Sept. 13, 1907. His widow died in Salem, N.H., Nov. 29, 1909.

No children.

273. V. Jeremiah Waterhouse, born June 8, 1819, Barrington.

101

GEORGE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Nov. 27, 1777, married first, July 1, 1807, Ruth Blood, born in Orford, N.H., Dec. 12, 1786, daughter of Stephen and Bethiah (Cole) Blood. She died in Orford, Jan. 19, 1819 and he married secondly, Apr. 4, 1824, Eliza Twombly, born in Milton, N.H., Sept. 9, 1805, daughter of Ephraim and Abigail (Wingate) Twombly.

Mr. Waterhouse went to Orford when a young man and bought a farm, on which he lived until after the death of his wife. He then returned to

Barrington where he lived several years. Some after his second marriage he bought a farm in Sebec, Me. A few years later he sold this and purchased another in Foxcroft, Me. He died in Dover, Me., Apr. 4, 1839. His widow died in Dover, Me., Jan. 30, 1835.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Benjamin Waterhouse, born Apr. 12, 1811, Orford, N.H., died Dec. 14, 1842, unm., Sebec, Me.
274. II. Martha B. Waterhouse, born Sept. 16, 1813, Orford.
275. III. Maria Waterhouse, born June 15, 1816, Orford.
276. IV. Mary B. Waterhouse, born Jan. 5, 1819, Orford.
- V. Eliza Ruth Waterhouse, born in Rochester, N.H., June 23, 1829, married, Apr. 9, 1848, Laban Harriman, born in Sebec, Me., Jan. 1815, son of Silas and Betsey (Lyford) Harriman. He was a carpenter and always lived in Sebec where he died July 29, 1863. He was Chairman of the Board of Selectmen for a number of years. His widow died in Brownville, Me., Oct. 28, 1917, age 88y. 4m. 8d.

No children.

102

MARY⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., 1780, married, first, Mar. 21, 1816, Samuel Tuttle, born in Barrington, June 10, 1767, son of Thomas and Sarah (Hanson) Tuttle. She died in Barrington, May 28, 1836. He afterwards married Abigail Tebbetts.

He had a farm of some 200 acres on which was a fulling mill which he operated. He was a Quaker. He died in Barrington Oct. 9, 1848.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Thomas Tuttle, M.D., b. in Barrington, N.H., Feb. 23, 1817, m., 1st. Apr. 30, 1843, Clive Furber Garland, b. in Northwood, N.H., Feb. 10, 1819, dau. of Nathaniel and Betsey (Estes) Garland. She d. in Northwood, Oct. 16, 1858 and he m. 2ndly., Nov. 28, 1862, Abigail Parker Blake, b. in Raymond, N.H., Aug. 15, 1836, dau. of Sherburne and Elizabeth (Pierce) Blake. He studied medicine with several eminent physicians and grad. at the Harvard Medical School in 1842. He settled in Northwood in the practice of his profession and became eminent as a physician

and esteemed in all the relations of life. He was a rep. to the State Legislature in 1863. He d. in Northwood, May 26, 1873. His widow d. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 17, 1913.

Children:-

1. Mary Elizabeth Tuttle, b. Jan. 3, 1848, Northwood, d., Sept. 5, 1858, Northwood.
2. George Thomas Tuttle, M.D., b. in Northwood, Mar. 18, 1850, m., May 14, 1914, Celeste Wead Albright, b. in Dorchester, W. Mass., Oct. 24, 1858, dau. of John G. and Susan G. (Broughton) Albright.
He grad. from Dartmouth College in 1872 and received his degree, M.D. from the Harvard Medical School in 1878. He served for a time as house physician at the Boston City Hospital and in 1879 became Sec. Assist. Physician at the McLean Hospital at Somerville, Mass., and a year later was made first assistant. This institution was removed to Waverly, Mass. in 1895 and Jan. 1, 1904 he became Medical Supt. of the hospital which position he was holding in 1915.

No children.

3. Olive Ann Tuttle, b. Oct. 7, 1852, Northwood, d., unm., Mar. 30, 1874, Northwood.
 4. Charles Francis Tuttle, b. in Northwood, Dec. 15, 1856, m., Sept. 12, 1887, Emeline Smith, b. in Ontario, Canada, Mar. 21, 1867, dau. of Henry and Prudence E. (VanHorn) Smith. He removed to Michigan in 1878 and the next year entered Olivet College, from which he grad. in June 1884. He then spent one year in Oberlin Seminary, Oberlin, Ohio; a portion of a year in the Chicago Theological Seminary, and was ordained a Congregational minister Dec. 10, 1885. He filled several pastorates in Michigan and d. near Vanderbilt in that state, Sept. 20, 1895.
 5. Ellen Elizabeth Tuttle, b. Nov. 4, 1863, Northwood, d. Aug. 28, 1884, Lynn, Mass.
 6. Sherburne Blake Tuttle, b. Nov. 11, 1865, Northwood, d., unm., Waverly, Mass., Dec. 4, 1910. He was a clerk and lived for a time in Lynn, Mass.
 7. Edith Pierce Tuttle, b. Nov. 24, 1867, Northwood, N.H., d. Jan. 20, 1902, unm., Northwood.
 8. Fred Cilley Tuttle, b. Sept. 7, 1870, Northwood, d. Jan. 9, 1875, Northwood.
- II. Timothy Waterhouse Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Jan. 7, 1819, m., Feb. 17, 1851, Mary Susan Buzzell, b. in Barrington, Oct. 28, 1825, dau. of Samuel and Lydia (Buzzell) Buzzell. He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Barrington, where he d. Sept. 6, 1876. His widow d. in Barrington, Dec. 29, 1898.

Children:-

1. Martha Ella Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Dec. 23, 1851, m., May 16, 1877, James Buzzell, b. in Lee, N.H., Aug. 31, 1842, ~~xxxx~~ son of James and Susie (Thompson) Buzzell. He is a farmer and blacksmith and has lived in Lee and Barrington, N.H.

Children:-

Born in Lee.

- I. Helen Buzzell, b. Feb. 19, 1878.

- II. Maurice Tuttle Buzzell, b. Apr. 29, 1879, m. Alexander MacRae.

2. Mary Catherine Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Apr. 11, 1854, m., Nov. 25, 1878, John Edward Farwell Watson, b. in Rochester, N.H., Nov. or Dec. 29, 1848, son of Elihu H. and Lucy (Ham) Watson. It is said that Mrs. Watson always wrote her name M. Kate instead of Mary C. Mr. Watson was in the hardware business in Rochester for a time but afterwards became a farmer in the same place. His wife d. in Rochester, Apr. 5, 1878.

Child:-

- I. Isabel Watson, b. Sept. 28, 1876, Rochester, N.H., m. Herbert Barker.

3. George Samuel Tuttle, b. Nov. 1, 1855. He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Barrington, N.H., where he d., unm., Dec. 1, 1899.

4. Sarah Abbie Tuttle, b. Aug. 24, 1857, Barrington, d. Sept. 14, 1873, Barrington.

5. Annie Susan Tuttle, b. Feb. 14, 1860, Barrington. She was a school teacher in Nashua and Dover, N.H. She d., unm., in Barrington, Feb. 1, 1913.

6. Timothy Frank Tuttle, b. Jan. 7, 1863, Barrington. He was in the gold and silver plating business in Boston, Mass., where he d., unm., Sept. 30, 1907.

7. *Edna Frances Tuttle b. Oct. 4, 1864 Barrington d. unmarried Dec. 17, 1889 Barrington*
- III. Samuel Hanson Tuttle, b. July 14, 1821, ~~xxxxxxx~~ Barrington, N.H., d., unm., Nov. 7, 1865, Barrington.

- IV. Sarah Elizabeth Tuttle, b. in Barrington, July 20, 1824, m., Dec. 7, 1853, John J. Buzzell son of Jeremiah and Ann (Winkloy) Buzzell. He was a farmer and school teacher and lived in Barrington where he d. June 26, 1887. His widow d. in Barrington, Jan. 16, 1877.

No children.

- V. Mary Abigail Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Feb. 6, 1828, m., Dec. 7, 1853, Daniel Y. Boynton, son of Thomas Boynton, of Orford, N.H. He was a farmer and worked at the Taunton Insane Asylum. Mrs. Boynton d. July 18, 1869.

No children.

103

BENJAMIN⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., married, May 25, 1820, Rebecca Manson.

He was a farmer and lived and died in Barrington. His widow married ---
--- Hodgdon.

CHILDREN:-

~~277x Benjamin A. Waterhouse, born in Barringtonx~~
277. I. Benjamin A. Waterhouse.

II. Mary ? Waterhouse, died in infancy.

104

MARTHA⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Timothy,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Nov. 11, 1792, married, July 31, 1813, Kimball Blood, born in Orford, N.H., Aug. 11, 1788, son of Stephen and Bethiah (Cole) Blood.

He was a farmer and lived in Orford. He was killed by being thrown from his sleigh, Feb. 18, 1829, in Rumney, N.H. His widow died in Lowell, Mass., Apr. 22, 1863.

CHILDREN:-

I. Cyrus Blood, b. in Orford, N.H., Dec. 10, 1815, m., Oct. 23, 1841, Sally Emmons, b. in Lyman, Me., Mar. 14, 1820, dau. of Abram and Olive (Boston) Emmons.
He was a butcher and provision dealer and lived in Lowell, Mass., where he d. Aug. 14, 1875. His widow d. in Lowell, Apr. 5, 1909.

Children:-
Born in Lowell.

1. Jane A. Blood, b. Mar. 20, 1847, d. Dec. 3, 1849, Lowell.
2. William Franklin Blood, b. Jan. 6, 1852, ~~xxxxxx~~ d. July 19, 1856, Lowell.
3. Cyrus Edson Blood, b. Nov. 20, 1854, d. July 22, 1856, Lowell.
4. Cyrus Franklin Blood, b. June 24, 1857, m., Oct. 5, 1880, ~~Juliaxx~~
~~xx~~ Mrs. Julietta Soper, widow of Calvin R. Soper and dau.

~~of William and Henrietta (Lewin) Bonney. She was b. in Fall River Mass., July 29, 1846.~~

~~Mr. Blood was a butcher and provision dealer in Lowell but about 1903 became shipper for the U.S. Bobbin & Shuttle Co. in Lowell.~~

~~Child:-~~

of William and Henrietta (Lewin) Bonney. She was b. in Fall River, Mass., July 29, 1846.

Mr. Blood was a butcher and provision dealer in Lowell but about 1903 became shipper for the U.S. Bobbin & Shuttle Co. in Lowell.

Child:-

I. Etta Almy Blood, b. July 20, 1886, Lowell, d. May 12, 1898, Lowell.

II. George Waterhouse Blood, b. in Orford, N.H., Jan. 8, 1817, m., Sept. 5, 1848, Jane Ross, b. in Scotland, Oct. 30, 1830, dau. of Daniel and Jane (McCoy) Ross.

He was a shoemaker and lived in Michigan, the early part of his life and later in Lowell, Mass. until a short time before his death. He d. in Contoocook, N.H., Sept. 30, 1869. His widow d. in Lowell, Dec. 27, 1897.

Children:-

1. George Arthur Ross Blood, b. in Memphis, Mich., Mar. 4, 1851. He was for many years a clerk in Clark's Tavern, Boston, Mass. He d. in Boston, unm., Sept. 1905.

2. Martha Katherine Blood, b. in Detroit, Mich., Feb. 5, 1857, m., Nov. 1, 1877, Charles Perley Perham, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., Dec. 31, 1854, son of Perley P. and Emeline A. (Spalding) Perham.

He lived in Chelmsford until about twenty five years old and since then in Lowell, Mass. He was a bookkeeper but later a member of the firm of Hall, Perham & Co. meat dealers. He retired in 1911.

Children:-

I. Walter Ross Perham, b. Apr. 15, 1878, Chelmsford, d. Mar. 21, 1879, Chelmsford, Mass.

II. Alice Emeline Perham, b. in Chelmsford, Sept. 4, 1880, m. Charles Dorr.

III. Lena Adelle Perham, b. in Lowell, Mass., Nov. 10, 1881, m. Harry Winfield Knowlton.

IV. Ella Jane Perham, b. Aug. 16, 1883, Lowell.

III. Benjamin Alton Blood, b. in Orford, N.H., Feb. 9, 1819, m. 1st, Apr. 15, 1847, Olive Jane Emmons, b. June 10, 1824, sister to his brother Cyrus' wife. She d. in Methuen, Mass., Oct. 15, 1847, and he m. 2ndly, Apr. 6, 1849, Charlotte Hamilton Gardner, b. in Lyme, N. H., July 29, 1823, dau. of William and Sarah (Heath) Gardner. When a young man he removed to Brookline, Mass., where he engaged in gardening. In 1847 he removed to Lowell, Mass., and went

into the provision business. In 1867 he removed to Concord, N. H., where he engaged in soap manufacturing. He d. in Concord, Aug. 23, 1877. His widow d. in Concord, Feb. 24, 1892.

Children:-

1. Benjamin Kimball Blood, b. in Lowell, Mass., Feb. 28, 1850, m., Jan. 11, 1872, Carrie A. ~~Wassix~~ Peaslee, b. in Danbury, N.H. May 13, 1851, dau. of Daniel C. and Sarah T. (Kinard) Peaslee. The first years of his business life he was employed by his father. Later he learned the organ business with Prescott & Co. of Concord, and Geo. H. Woods & Co. of Cambridgeport, Mass. About 1884 he entered the employ of the Paine Fur, Co. of Boston. Afterwards he was employed by Sylvanus Goldsmith, Boston.

Children:-

Born in Concord.

- I. Jennie Frances Blood, b. Jan. 17, 1874, m. 1st, Walter Henry Floyd, 2ndly, John Francis Davidson, and d. July 15, 1907.
 - II. Harry Kimball Blood, b. Feb. 13, 1876, m. Alice Edna Crocker.
 - III. Grace Pearl Blood, b. Mar. 24, 1877, m. William Isaac Masters.
2. Charlotte Jane Blood, b. Aug. 18, 1860, Lowell, Mass., d. May 6, 1863, Lowell.
 3. William Edson Blood, b. Jan. 20, 1863, Lowell, d. May 7, 1863, Lowell.
 4. Harriett Jane Blood, b. in Lowell, Oct. 25, 1864, m., Mar. 14, 1883, William Henry Hammond, b. in Dunbarton, N.H., July 8, 1861, son of Horace and Celestia A. (Morgan) Hammond. He was for a time a member of the Concord, N.H. Fire Dept. Later he was Overseer of Highways in Concord and in 1915 was engaged in State road construction.

Children:-

Born in Concord.

- I. Everett Lawrence Hammond, b. May 11, 1884, m., Alzada Bertha Colby.
- II. Harold Claude Hammond, b. Feb. 11, 1886, d. Apr. 14, 1895, Concord.
- III. Benjamin Kimball Hammond, b. June 5, 1888, d. Feb. 1, 1889, Concord.
- IV. Leslie William Hammond, b. Nov. 20, 1889, m. Ada Lenora Huntley.
- V. Charlotte Celeste Hammond, b. Feb. 22, 1893.
- VI. Horace Eugene Hammond, b. Mar. 8, 1895.
- VII. Clarence Harry Hammond, b. Feb. 6, 1898.
- VIII. Edgar Stephen Hammond, b. Dec. 13, 1900.

105

SAMUEL⁶ HAM WATERHOUSE, (Benjamin,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Mar.20,1788, married, Jan.25,1815, Dolla Kingman, born in Barrington, Jan.20,1790, daughter of John and Dolla(Waterhouse)Kingman.

Until past middle life he followed the business of a builder. He was very skillful in his profession and many buildings in his native town and county show the excellence of his work and the wide demand for his services. In later life an accident made it impossible for him to follow this business. Soon after his marriage he bought a farm in East Barrington, near Green Hill, and after his accident he enlarged it by the purchase of another and spent his last years in farming. In politics he was a Whig and in religion a Congregationalist. He died in Barrington, Oct.30,1855, His widow died in Barrington Aug.3,1867.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Kingman Waterhouse, born Nov.11,1815, Barrington, died Mar.16, 1817, Barrington.
- ~~II. Albert Waterhouse~~
- II. Albert Waterhouse, born June 13,1818, Barrington, died Nov.27, 1819, Barrington.
278. III. Elizabeth K. Waterhouse, born Nov.1,1819, Barrington.
- IV. Elvina Waterhouse, born in Barrington, Mar.27,1821, married, at Lowell, Mass., Mar.18, Town records say 12, 1855, William S. Coolidge, probably of Lowell. He was a mill operative and they lived in Lowell for some time. She died in Concord, N.H., Feb.17,1894.
- No children.
279. V. Lydia Waterhouse, born May 2,1823, Barrington.
- VI. Dolla Lucretia Waterhouse, born Oct.6,1824, Barrington, died, unm., Mar.12,1862, Barrington.
- VII. Albert Kingman Waterhouse, born Feb.10,1827, died, unm., Dec. 10,1886. Barrington. He was a farmer and always lived in

Barrington. He was Town Clerk for a time and also one of the Selectmen.

VIII. Infant son, born Jan. 11, 1829, ~~at~~ Barrington, died Jan. 13, 1829, Barrington.

279a. IX. Sylvester Waterhouse, born Sept. 15, 1830, Barrington.

106

BENJAMIN⁵ WATERHOUSE, born in Barrington, N.H., June 24, 1799, married, May 29, 1819, Nancy A. Ham, born in Farmington, N.H., ^{on} July 12, 1800, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Waldron) Ham.

He was a carpenter and farmer. Lived in Rochester, N.H., for a short time and in 1842 removed to Lowell, Mass., where he lived until his death, June 20, 1882. His widow died in Lowell Apr. 22, 1883.

CHILDREN:-

280. I. Abiah G. Waterhouse, born Mar. 24, 1820, Barrington, N.H.

II. Horace Ham Waterhouse, born Nov. 15, 1822, Barrington, died, unm., Aug. 8, 1841, Dover, N.H.

281. III. Benjamin W. Waterhouse, born Dec. 25, 1829, Barrington.

107

SARAH⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Benjamin,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., June 13, 1801, married, Feb. 25, 1819, Moses Ham, born in Farmington, N.H., Mar. 28, 1794, son of Benjamin and Mary (Waldron) Ham.

He was a farmer and lived in Farmington all his life. He died in Rochester, N.H., Jan. 4, 1844. His widow died in Farmington, May 14, 1864.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Mary Ann Ham, b. in Farmington, N.H., Nov. 2, 1821, m., Sept. 1, 1843, Samuel P. Horne b. in Rochester, N.H., June 28, 1821, son of Jeremiah and Abigail (Tebbetts) Horne. He lived on a farm in Rochester and also manufactured doors, sash and blinds. In 1856 he removed to Great Falls, N.H. where he continued in the latter business. He also became a builder. His wife d. in Great Falls, now Somersworth, Dec. 25, 1891.

Children:-

1. Mary Abbie Horne, b. in Rochester, N.H., Oct. 15, 1846, m., 1st, Aug. 30, 1866, Gershom Keay, b. in Lebanon, Me., 1840, son of David and Ruth (Jones) Keay. He was a provision dealer in Boston, Mass. where he d. Nov. 10, 1866. She m. 2ndly, Jan. 1, 1872, Walter L. Butterfield, b. in Lincoln, Vt., June 2, 1847, son of William and Lydia B. (Varney) Butterfield. He was for a time an Overseer and Supt. in cotton mills. Later he engaged in the grain business and also operated a grist mill.

No children.

2. Sarah E. Horne, b. in Rochester, N.H., July 15, 1853, m. 1st, William A. Levy. He was a carpenter and lived in Great Falls, N.H. She m. 2ndly Charles W. Briggs.

Children:-

- I. Otto R. Levy, d. Feb. 3, 1893, Great Falls.
 II. Lucius Briggs.
 III. Charles Briggs.
 IV. Robert Briggs.

- II. Alice Waterhouse Ham, b. in Farmington, N.H., Jan. 31, 1825, m. 1st, June 16, 1846, Tristram Horne, b. in Farmington, Jan. 8, 1821, son of Enoch and Abigail (Rand) Horne. He was a boot and shoe dealer in Dover, N.H., where he d. Oct. 20, 1857. She m. 2ndly, July 18, 1867, John G. Pike, b. in Rollinsford, N.H., Aug. 17, 1817, son of Nathaniel and Betsey (Wallingford) Pike. He grad. from Bowdoin College in 1844 and from the Medical School of the College in 1847. He practiced his profession for about twenty-five years in Durham and Salmon Falls, Rollinsford, N.H., and Boston, Mass. He afterwards removed to Dover, N.H., where his wife d. Oct. 16, 1893.

Children:-

1. Charles E. Horne, b. July 20, 1848, Dover, N.H., d. Aug. 18, 1849, Dover.

- III. Tharon Washington Ham, b. in Farmington, N.H., Mar. 2, 1827, m., July 10, 1868, Louisa M. Swain, b. in Barrington, N.H., dau. of Richard and Sarah (Sherburne) Ham Swain. He learned the carpenter's trade and worked in Mass. for a time. Later he engaged in the door sash and blind business in Rochester, N.H., and afterwards, for many years, was a carpenter and builder in Dover, N.H. His wife d. in Exeter, N. H., Aug. 31,

1895.

Children:-

1. Frank W. Ham, b. Dover, N.H., Sept.20,1870. At one time was a barber in Rochester, N.H.

2. Myrtie A. Ham, b. Sept.26,1881, Dover.

3. Florence L. Ham, b. Aug.9,1884, Rochester, N.H.

IV. Abiah Garland Ham, b. in Farmington, N.H., Oct.23,1829, m., July 3, 1852, William Paul, b. in Sanford, Me., Mar.21,1824, son of John and Ruth(Hutchins)Paul.

He was a farmer in Sanford until about 1875 when he removed to Dover, N.H., where he became a carpenter and machinist and lived until his death, Feb.1888.

Children:-

1. Sarah Jane Paul, b. in Sanford, Me., Aug.24,1853, m. George Stratton and at one time lived in Dover.

2. Martin Kent Paul, b. in Sanford, Feb.14,1856, m. Minnie Wells and lived, at one time, in Springfield, Mass.

No children.

3. Alice Cora Paul, b. in Sanford, June 28,1859, m., May 27, 1877, George L. Smith, b. in Dover, N.H., Feb.4,1856, son of Cyrus P. and Mary(Sawyer)Smith. He has been an operative in shoe factories and lived at one time in Lynn, Mass.

Child:-

I. Irving R. Smith, b. Apr.14,1878, Dover.

x. 4. Flora Bell Paul, b. in Sanford, June 1,1862, m. Frank Meserve and lived, at one time, in Dover.

V. Benjamin Kingman Ham, b. Nov.7,1831, Farmington, N.H., d. 1846, Great Falls, N.H.

VI. Gilman Erastus Ham, b. Apr.2,1835, Farmington. He married and was in the Civil War and d. in Georgetown, Mass., Dec.12,1865.

VII. Sarah Elizabeth Ham, b. Aug.29,1844, Farmington, d. May 11,1846, Farmington.

108

JOSEPH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington.

ton, N.H., July 10, 1809. He was a farmer and lived in Barrington in his early life. Later he removed to Massachusetts and lived in Middleton and Spencer. Perhaps in other places. Lived most of his life in Spencer. The mother of his son was Mary E. Joy. In later life he married, June 30, 1844, Susanna Quiner, born in Marblehead, Mass., daughter of Henry and Hannah B. (Newhall) Quiner. She was a seamstress and living in Middleton at the time of the marriage and was forty years old. One record of the marriage has her name Ann but the record of the marriage intention at Middleton has the name Susanna, which is undoubtedly correct. Mr. Waterhouse was living in Middleton at this time. ~~and when some eighteen years later when his daughter~~ He died in Spencer, Mass., Aug. 16, 1880, a laborer. His widow, called in the record Susan, died in Marblehead, July 29, 1884, age 84y. 8m. 7d.

CHILDREN: -

282. I. Charles H. Waterhouse, born Sept. 17, 1835, Berwick, Me.

II. Susan Jane Waterhouse, born in Middleton, Mass., married, Sept. 26, 1863, at Swampscott, Mass., Lemuel W. Newcomb, born in Lynn, Mass., son of Richard and Sarah F. Newcomb. Susan J. was 18 years old and her husband 22 at time of marriage. He was a cordwainer and lived in Marblehead, and they are said to have had two sons, who left Marblehead.

109

BENJAMIN⁵ ARTEMUS WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Sept. 30, 1811, married, Sept. 17, 1833, Lydia Moulton Tuttle, born in Barrington, Jan. 22, 1810, daughter of John and Esther (Moulton) Tuttle.

He was a carpenter and with the exception of a few years in Manchester, N.H., lived all his life in Dover, N.H., and died there June 27 1877. His wife died in Dover July 21, 1867.

CHILDREN: -

283. I. Mary E. Waterhouse, born May 7, 1835, Barrington, N.H.

284. II. Lydia A. Waterhouse, born Jan. 4, 1840, Barrington.

III. Sarah Jane Waterhouse, born Dec. 29, 1850, Dover, N.H., died Sept. 18, 1851, Strafford, N. H.

1 1 0

DANIEL⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., June 16, 1814, married, Sept. 5, 1850, Delia Hathaway, born in Bridgewater, Mass., July 25, 1818, daughter of George and Chloa (Knapp) Hathaway.

He was a farmer and lived in Barrington all his life and died there July 11, 1880. His widow died in Barrington, Dec. 4, 1894.

CHILDREN:-

285. I. Daniel Waterhouse, born Feb. 22, 1851, Barrington, N.H.

II. Bradbury Johnson Waterhouse, born in Barrington, July 8, 1854, married first, Dec. 24, 1877, Elizabeth Jane Vaterline, born in Fall River, Mass., daughter of Charles and perhaps Pauline or Esther (Heables) Vaterline. She died in Fall River May 19, 1884, age 27y. 7m. 26d. and he married second, May 15 or 16, 1888, Sarah Dixon or Dickson, born in Blackburn, Eng. Aug. 30, 1856, daughter of John and Margaret (Pilling) Dixon. Mr. Waterhouse spent the first years of his life on the farm. Later he became an engineer, which was his occupation thereafter, and lived in Framingham, Brockton and Fall River, Mass. He died in Fall River Feb. 12, 1903.

Children:-

1. Herman Bradbury Waterhouse, born in Fall River Dec. 15, 1881, married Mary Bolough. He is an engineer. Removed from Fall River to New York.

Child:-

I. Mary Elizabeth Waterhouse.

2. Daughter Waterhouse, born and died May 23, 1863, Fall River.

3. Son Waterhouse, born and died Dec. 21, 1891, Brockton, Mass.

ALICE⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., Jan. 11, 1817, married, May 10, 1832, John Twombly Drew, born in Barrington, Apr. 21, 1811, son of Meshach and Anna (Twombly) Drew.

He was a farmer and lived all his life in Barrington, where he died Feb. 19, 1895. He was a strong Republican in politics. Was Selectman for four years and represented his town in the Legislature two years. He was an active worker in the Free Will Baptist Church and was known as Deacon Waterhouse. His wife died in Barrington, Feb. 10, 1889.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Lorenzo Dow Drew, b. in Barrington, June 4, 1833, m., May 7, 1869, Julia Parshley, b. in Strafford, N.H., May 28, 1825, dau. of Thomas and Betsey (Foss) Parshley.
He was a carpenter and lived in Barrington and Strafford the most of his life. Lived in Boston, Mass. some six years. He served in the Civil War. Was mustered into the service Sept. 19, 1862, Co. F 13th N.H. Vol. Inf. Was discharged for disability at Portsmouth Grove, R.I., May 29, 1863. He was thrown from a team and killed Dec. 30, 1878 in Pittsfield, N.H. His widow d. in Strafford, N.H., July 1886.

No children.

- II. Meshach Twombly Drew, b. in Barrington, Feb. 20, 1835, m., Lydia Ann Ham, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Clough) Ham.
He was in the grocery business in Gonic, N.H. most of his life and d. there Mar. 1, 1904. His widow d. in Gonic, July 1912.

No children.

- III. Daniel Waterhouse Drew, b. in Barrington, Mar. 20, 1837, m., Oct. 1, 1862, Lavinia H. Twombly, b. in Madbury, N.H., Mar. 5, 1837, dau. of Hurd and Lavinia (Tuttle) Twombly.
He was employed in storing grain in elevators and lived in Boston, Mass. most of his life. He d. in Dover, N.H., Sept. 1912.

Children:-

1. Nelson U.L. Drew, b. in Boston, Mass., May 28, 1865, m., Nov. 1, 1884, Delia Malony, b. in Ireland, Dec. 24, 1865, dau. of Patrick and Mary (Cane) Malony.
He has been a foreman in a shoe factory and resided in Dover, N.H.

Children:-
Born in Dover.

- I. Rowena M. Drew, b. June 27, 1885.
- II. Ethel M. Drew d. in Dover.
- III. Edith Drew, b. Feb. 28, 1889.
- IV. Madeline Drew, b. Apr. 23, 1891, d. Sept. 5, 1891, Dover.
- V. Harrison B. Drew, b. June 9, 1892.

2. Rowena Drew, b. in Boston, Mass., Sept. 3, 1868, m., Nov. 1891, Charles E. Jenness.
He kept a stable in Dover, N.H., for several years but later went into the provision business.

No children.

3. Alice E. Drew, b. in Boston, Aug. 1, 1870, m., Sept. 19, 1894, Homer E. Hartford, b. in Alton, N.H., July 8, 1870, son of Seth T. and Jennie (Staples) Hartford.
He was a clerk in a grocery store in Dover but later removed to Calais, Me.

No children.

IV. Anna Abigail Drew, b. in Barrington, N.H., June 3, 1839, m. 1st, John Fairfield Parker b. in Charlestown, Mass., July 4, 1841, son of Solomon B. and Sarah (Judkins) Parker. He was an officer at the House of Detention at Deer Island, Boston Harbor and resided in Boston. He d. at West Townsend, Mass., Mar. 28, 1909, and she m. 2ndly, John T. Harrington, b. in Wellesley, Mass. He was a fruit grower in St. Marys and Way Cross, Ga. He was found dead in the St. Marys River, the victim of foul play, Dec. 24, about 1885. His wife, Anna, d. in Way Cross, Nov. 5, 1881.

Children:-

1. Charles Judkins Parker, b. in Boston, Mass., July 9, 1860, m., Nov. 24, 1878, Susie Lucinda Hayward, b. in Ashby, Mass., Nov. 19, 1859, dau. of Joel A. and Abbie L. (Davis) Hayward.
He was a musician. Was a member of the Boston Theatre Orchestra. He d. in W. Townsend, Mass., Mar. 9, 1901.

Children:-
Born in Ashby.

- I. Ralph Parker, b. Aug. 14, 1879, d. Aug. 15, 1879, Ashby.
- II. Lester Clifton Parker, b. Nov. 19, 1882.

2.

~~JohnxSherwinxParkerx~~ He was a lumberman in the State of Washx

2. John Sherwin Parker. He was a lumberman in the State of Washington. Also a musician. Served five years in the U.S. Regular Army. Was married.

3. Ernest Brooks Parker, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 20, 1867, m., Dec. 21, 1890, Mary Jane Colson, b. in Georgia, Oct. 10, 1876, dau. of William B. and Mary E. (Allen) Colson.

He is a carpenter and resides in Kingsland, Ga. Is a member of the Baptist Church.

Children:-
Born in Georgia.

- I. Lester Ernest Parker, b. Sept.25,1891, m., Oct.11, 1914, Verdie ?
- II. Bertha Maryann Parker, b. Mar.28,1895, d. Feb.9, 1896.
- III. Ethel Gertrude Parker, b. Dec.7,1896, d. June 19, 1897.
- IV. John Zachariah Parker, b. Aug.10,1899.
- V. Norwood Allen Parker, b. Apr,7th 1904.
- VI. Frank Douglas Parker.
- VII. Annie May Parker.
- VIII. Marjory Edna Parker.

4. Edward Lester Parker. A lumberman with his brother John.

- V. Lydia Adelaide Drew, b. in Barrington, N.H., Aug.19,1841, m., Feb. 20,1861, George Henry Patterson, b. in Dover, N.H., Mar.15,1842, son of George W. and Elizabeth(Hall)Patterson. He was employed in the Cocheco Mills for some twenty-five years after which he was a school house janitor. Lived in Dover all his life and d. there Jan.25,1910. His widow d. in Dover Mar. 30,1912.

Children:-

1. Mary Ella Patterson, b. in Dover May 22,1861, m., Dec.31, 1879, Charles Lyman Ricker, b. in Jersey City, N.J., Dec.3,1843, son of William E. and Charlotte(George)Ricker. He lived in New Jersey, Vermont, and several years in Lewiston, Me. About 1872 he removed to Dover, N.H. Later he lived in Hudson, Mass. He was a shoe finisher the first part of his life but later became a wool sorter.

Child:-

- I. Addie May Aldine Ricker, b. in Dover, June 9,1887, m. Rufus H. Stanton.
2. Addie Belle Patterson, b. Jan.27,1866, d. Mar.30,1868, Dover.
3. Arthur George Patterson, b. in Dover Aug.29,1872, m., May 16,1893, Alice May Lewis, b. in Salem, Mass., Oct.28, 1872, dau. of Jesse W. and Lydia A.(Goodspeed)Lewis. He is a machinist. Lived in Dover until about 1892 when he removed to Salem, Mass. and later to Somerville, Mass.

Child:-

- I. Alice Mae Lewis Patterson, b. Dec.20,1895, Salem.

- VI. Charlotte Bell Drew, b. in Barrington, N.H., May 19, 1843, m. 1st, Jan. 4, 1865, Samuel Freeman Hurd, b. in Rochester, N.H., Apr. 28, 1839, son of George W. and Henrietta (Howard) Hurd. He learned the carpenter's trade and about 1863 removed to Haverhill, Mass., where he lived some four or five years. He then removed to Dover, N.H., where he lived the rest of his life. He was employed for eleven years in the Ekm Cocheco Mills and the last ten years of his life was Supt. of Streets for the City of Dover. Previous to that he was Street Commissioner for many years. In 1887 he was elected to the Legislature and served as a Representative for two years. He d. in Dover, Nov. 26, 1897. His widow m., Dec. 17, 1900, William Sommers, b. in Saxony, Feb. 2, 1847, son of Carl G. and Anna S. (Kernche) Sommers. He came to this country with his parents in 1852 and settled in Wisconsin, in a place called Sheboygan. Lived some fifteen years in Shawano. Was a school teacher and Supt. of Schools. Later a lumberman and farmer and has resided for many years in Howe, Mich.

No children.

- VII. Alice Waterhouse Drew, b. Mar. 25, 1845, Barrington. She was a sewing machine expert and later worked in a shoe shop in Dover. Was a soprano singer of some ability. Very highly respected by her friends. In answer to a question as to her occupation her sister writes in 1915, "Doing all the good she can for everybody and the children in particular. Never misses a church service." She never married.

- VIII. John Colby Drew, b. in Barrington, Aug. 31, 1848, m., July 9, 1892, Katherine J. Kirk, b. in Danvers, Mass., July 10, 1849, dau. of William and Jane (Mitchinson) Kirk. he
In early life he taught school. Afterward ~~he~~ ~~was~~ became a clerk in a grocery store in Lynn, Mass., and later was admitted as a partner. After some years he went into the same business in Salem, Mass., and later engaged in the wholesale flour business in Boston, Mass.

No children.

- IX. King Jose Drew, b. July 26, 1850, Barrington, d., unm., Feb. 26, 1875, Lynn, Mass.
- X. Mary Ellen Drew, b. in Barrington, N.H., Apr. 21, 1855, m. 1st, Nov. 1, 1872, Albert D. Walker, b. in Strafford, N.H., Sept. 8, 1849, son of Edward and Nancy (Eastman) Walker. He was a mail carrier. She m. 2ndly, Dec. 26, 1892, Donald Alexander McKay, b. in Clyde, Nova Scotia, Mar. 3, 1852, son of Donald and Martha A. (Jenkins) McKay. He was a farmer and resided in Barrington. About 1899 their house burned and they removed to Rochester, N.H. In 1882 Mrs. McKay began writing short stories for the Dover Daily Republican and other papers. She edited the children's column in the Rochester Courier from 1882 until the paper changed hands. Was a contributor to the Dover Enquirer in different capacities for some twelve years. Some of her poems were published in the American Young Folk. One of her signatures was "Jerusha." In Sept. 1895 she won second prize at the Rochester Fair for a silk embroidered quilt. She says,

"The fine needle work of our Waterhouse mothers comes to me in this age of machinery a wonderful blessing."

Children:-

1. Alice Lillian Walker, b. in Barrington, N.H., May 3, 1874, m., Sept. 12, 1904, Joseph F. Swaine, b. in Port Clyde, Nova Scotia, Aug. 17, 1881, son of Horace and Sarah C. (Boyde) Swaine.
He is a machinist and they reside in Rochester, N.H.

Children:-

Born in Rochester.

- I. Maybelle Catherine Swaine, b. Jan. 21, 1908.
- II. Horace Robert Swaine, b. June 15, 1909.
- III. Iva Lillian Swaine, b. Mar. 3, 1911.
- IV. Alice Evelyn Swaine, b. Apr. 14, 1914.

- XI. Crayton Drew, b. July 16, 1855, Barrington, d. Oct. 22, 1855, Barrington.

1 1 2

LYDIA⁵ JANE WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Barrington, N.H., June 25, 1819, married first, June 2, 1848, Wellington Aldrich, born in Smithfield, R.I., 1814, son of George and Sophia (Mann) Aldrich. He was a Professor of English and a writer of grammars. He died about 1828 in He lived the most of his life in Bridgewater, Mass., and died in Woonsocket, R.I., ~~about 1831~~. She married second, Nov. 9, 1860, Luke P. Lincoln, born in Plymouth, Mass., 1799. He was a music teacher and lived the greater part of his life in Providence, R.I. He died in Boston, Mass., Apr. 1870. His widow died in Roslindale, Mass. Dec. 10, 1898.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Abbott Lawrence Aldrich, b. in Dover, N.H., Feb. 22, 1848, m., Jan. 17, 1877, Mary Coleman Abbott, b. in Rumford, Me., Sept. 9, 1852, dau. of Benjamin E. and Mahala (Godwin) Abbott.
His principal occupation was that of a manager of hotels. He

lived much of his life in Roxbury, Mass., but d. in Philadelphia, Pa., Dec.31,1912. His widow m. Warner Symonds.

Children:-

1. George Lawrence Aldrich, b. in Rumford, Me., Sept.18,1877, m. 1st, Apr.19,1900, Laura Harding and 2ndly, Mrs. Etta Wheeler. He was employed in a grocery store in Roxbury, Mass. for a time but afterwards became a police officer in Salem, N.H. Later he was employed in an automobile factory in Merrimackport, Mass.

No children:-

2. Edward Everett Aldrich, b. in Haverhill, Mass., Nov.14, 1880, m., Oct.15,1906, Carlotta Marie Strupney, b. in Boston, Mass., May 24,1880, dau. of Louis and Mary J. (Ballard)Strupney. He was in the grocery business for some six years and later was manager of the cigar dept. in the Jaynes Drug Co. store 498 Washington St. Boston. Still later he was employed by the Legal Stamp Co.

Children:-

Born in Boston.

- I. Dorothy Mary Aldrich, b. Aug.1,1908.
- II. Edward Everett Aldrich, b. Jan.2,1912.
- III. Robert Wellington Aldrich, b. Feb.1,1914.

3. Emery Abbott Aldrich, b. in Boston, Jan.9,1883, m., Oct.19, 1904, Helen Hodgkins Skinner, b. in Lynn, Mass., Jan. 17,1880, dau. of Nathan B. and Mary(Stalker)Skinner. He was a salesman and later manager of the Boston office of the Norwich Nickel & Brass Co. He d. in Allston (Boston) Mass., Dec.4,1918.

Child:-

- I. Marjorie Breed Aldrich, b. Sept.20,1905, Lynn, Mass.
- II. Augusta Jane Aldrich, b. in Rutland, Mass., Sept.25,1852, m., Sept. 18,1871, Elwyn Everett Litchfield, b. in Scituate, Mass., Dec. 30,1848, son of Howard and Rachel W.(Jenkins)Litchfield. With the exception of a few years in the West he has lived in Boston, Mass. until recently. He was a motorman for the Boston Elevated Ry. Co. His wife d. in Boston, Nov.29,1876.

Children:-

1. Sarah Louise Aldrich, b. Aug.29,1872, Boston.
2. Irving Everett Aldrich, b. May 18,1874, Boston,

III. Mary Ella Aldrich, born in Lowell, Mass., Sept. 12, 1854, m., Nov. 22, 1876, William Henry Gleason, b. in Boston, Mass., July 21, 1851, son of Gilbert H. and Jane (Metcalf) Gleason. He passed practically all his business life with the Revere Rubber Co., of Boston. He became Secretary of the Co. and finally Treasurer, which office he held until his retirement, Dec. 31, 1918. In 1915 he was the candidate of the Prohibition Party for State Treasurer.

Mrs. Gleason has been in public life almost from childhood. While in her twenties she became interested in the object and principles of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union, and to her the call finally came, as a divine command, to consecrate her life to this cause. For more than thirty years she has given herself unstintedly to the work of this organization. She has held almost every office in the Union, having served as Superintendent and President in a local Union, as State Supt., State Vice President at large, State President, National Lecturer, and National Associate Supt. At present, 1920, she is serving her second year as President of the Massachusetts Woman's Christian Temperance Union and is giving to this office the benefit of the information and experience gained by her many years of service.

During her busy life in the white ribbon ranks she has been treasurer of three other organizations, Vice Pres. of the Ladies' Physiological Institute, a member of the Board of the Frances Willard Settlement for twenty years and President of the Woman's Baptist Social Union.

She was licensed to preach, in 1893, by the Prudential Committee of her church.

During these busy years Mrs. Gleason has been devoted to her family. At a legislative hearing at the State House one of the committee is said to have said, - "Mr. Chairman, I understand that in addition to her strenuous public life, Mrs. Gleason darns eleven pairs of stockings every week."

Mr. and Mrs. Gleason have lived in the vicinity of Boston, at present living in Winchester, Mass.

Children:-

Born in Roslindale, Mass.

2.

1. Sydney Aldrich Gleason, b. and d. Sept. 7, 1877.

2. Ethel Augusta Gleason, b. Apr. 24, 1879. At home, umm. 1920.

3. Gilbert Howe Gleason, b. July 20, 1881, m., Nov. 23, 1903, Celia Marie Baker, b. in Milwaukee, Wis., Dec. 20, 1881, dau. of Charles F. and Inez C. (Van Wormer) Baker. He attended the Roxbury Latin School and afterwards the Mechanic Arts High School from which he grad. in 1899. He then went to the Mass. Institute of Technology for three years and was later employed in the motive dept. of the Boston Elevated Ry. Co. He then became a salesman and mechanical engineer in the Boston office of the Green Fuel Economizer Co. and later was employed by the Dodge Mfg. Co., Boston, with each of which concerns he was connected for about seven years. In Nov. 1916 he went into the mechanical equipment business and at present, 1920, has offices in the Oliver Building, Boston. He was at the Field Artillery Officer's Training School, at Camp Zachary Taylor in Kentucky when the armistice was signed.

Child:-

1. Anthony Howe Gleason, b. Dec. 17, 1905, Cambridge, Mass.

1 1 3

SARAH⁵ ANN WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Strafford, N.H., June 7, 1822, married, Mar. 13, 1842, Jonathan Moulton Tuttle, born in Barrington, N.H., Aug. 18, 1821, son of John and Esther (Moulton) Tuttle. He was a descendant of Judge John Tuttle, of Dover, N.H., a man of distinction in civil and military life in the early colonial period. Jonathan Tuttle was a laborer and lived in Strafford and Barrington, mostly in Strafford, where he died age 49. Mrs. Tuttle was a woman of fine christian character. One of her relatives in writing of her says, - "If I was to write all the good, kind things she did; all the care and pains she took for others it would fill a book so large there would not be room to speak of any other Waterhouse who lived up to the 'golden rule.'" She died in Strafford age 44.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Hiram Perkins Tuttle, b. in Strafford, N.H., Sept. 5, 1843, m., Sept. 1, 1865, Martha Susan Hanson, b. in Barrington, N.H., Jan. 28, 1849, dau. of Mosea C. and Eliza(-----)Hanson.
He was a farmer and lived in Strafford, where he d. in the fall of 1919.

Children:-

1. Emma Susan Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Apr. 26, 1867, m. Jesse B. Grey.

Children:-

- I. Ruth. She married.
II. Rilma.

2. Albert Horace Tuttle, b. Nov. 27, 1875, Strafford, d. Mar. 28, 1879, Strafford.

- II. Dora Maria Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Aug. 12, 1845, m., Mar. 20, 1867, Albert Frederick Downs, b. in Milton, N.H., July 27, 1849, dau. of Moses and Lorina(Hanson)Downs.
In early life he was a shoemaker. Enlisted, Aug. 31, 1864, in Co. D, 1st Reg. heavy Art. and was discg. June 15, 1865. After the war he became a teamster and lived in Milton, N.H., where he d. June 27, 1909. Mrs. Downs is a fine spirited woman.

Children:-

1. George Albert Downs, b. in Milton, Mar. 24, 1869, m., Dec. 23, 1895, Ada Racene Tanner, b. in Farmington, N.H., July 24, 1874, dau. of John F. and Angelia L.(Rand)Tanner.
He was a clerk in a grocery store for a time and later was employed by the Union Ice Co. in Milton.

Child:-

- I. Blanche Anglee Downs, b. in May 13, 1896, m. Carl Herbert Chase.

2. Hattie Ella Downs, b. in Milton, Jan. 24, 1871, m., July 25, 1891, Fred Solomon Hartford, b. in Rochester, N.H., Apr. 14, 1871, son of William F. and Mary E.(Randall)Hartford.
He is a foreman in a shoe factory and lives in Milton.

No children.

3. Almena Downs, b. Aug. 12, 1873, Milton, d. 1876, Milton.
4. Grace Maud Downs, b. in Milton, July 27, 1875, m., 1890, Charles Abraham Morin, b. in Stoneham, Mass., Aug. 15, 1871, son of David and Mary A.(Mulin)Morin.
He was employed in a shoe factory in Newburyport, Mass., for a time but about 1901 removed to Springvale, Me., where he was a foreman in a shoe factory. Later he removed to Salem, Mass., and became Supt. for Cass & Daly.

Children:-

- I. Charles Nelson Morin, b. Feb.16,1891, Milton, N.H.
- II. George David Morin, b. Dec.14,1893, Newburyport.
- III. Ruth Elvira Morin, b. Aug.29,1896, Newburyport.

5. Josie May Downs, b. in Milton, N.H., Nov.27,1877, m., July 15,1899, George W. Poey, b. in Stoneham, Mass., Sept.20. 1872, son of George and Elizabeth(Hurld)Poey. He is the foreman of the finishing room in a shoe factory and lives in Milton.

Children:-

- I. Rena Poey, b. Apr.3,1903.
- II. Bernard Poey.
- III. Evelyn Poey.
- IV. Clyde Poey.

6. Fred Downs, b. Dec.9,1880, Milton, Is a shoe cutter in Milton, unm.

III. Daniel Emery Tuttle, b. in Barrington, N.H., Apr.25,1849, m., July 4,1876, Minerva Anice Jordan, b. in Decatur City, Ia, July 28, 1856, dau. of William and Nancy(Jones)Jordan. He learned the trade of a blacksmith in Concord, N.H., and when 23 years old removed to Garden Grove, Ia. and made his home with his Uncle, Oliver Tuttle. In 1875 he settled in Van Wert, Ia. where he lived for many years. Later he lived for a time in Zion City, Ill. but returned to Van Wert, where he d. Nov.13,1916. He followed his trade until 1892 when he engaged in the furniture and undertaking business and in Zion City was a cabinet maker. He was a member of the Methodist Church and was constant in his attendance as long as health permitted.

Children:-

1. Harry Oliver Tuttle, b. in Van Wert, June 20,1877, m., June 10,1900, Edith C. Fierce, b. May 4,1878, dau. of F. W. and Mary(McIntire)Pierce. He is an undertaker and lives in Van Wert.

Children:-

Born in Van Wert.

- I. Ulna Marie Tuttle, b. Mar.24,1901, d. Aug.3,1901.,
Van Wert.
- II. Wildan Russell Tuttle, b. Mar.8,1907.

2. Alvah Jordan Tuttle, b. in Van Wert, Feb.14,1883, m., Mar. 9,1906, Carrie Belle Robinson, b. in Amboy, Minn., Jan. 6,1887, dau. of Thomas and Ella M.(Burrows)Robinson. He was a clerk in the freight office of the C.B. & Q. Ry. at Van Wert for a number of years but later became chief clerk for the Chicago Rock Island and Pacific Ry. at the So. Chicago station, which position he now holds.

Child:-

- I. Herman Alverne Tuttle b. Aug.2,1908, Van Wert.

- IV. Sarah Jane Tuttle, b. and d. in Strafford, age 8.
- V. Charles Henry Tuttle, b. Strafford, d. Northwood, N.H., age 14.
- VI. Jonathan Alonzo Tuttle, b. Strafford, d. Dover, N.H., age 6.
- VII. Alvah Herbert Tuttle, b. in Strafford, N.H., June 14, 1861, m., Jan. 1, 1884, Sarah Elizabeth Palmer, b. in Newmarket, N.H., Sept. 2, 1862, dau. of John and Bertha A. (Bruce) Palmer.
- When about four years old Mr. Tuttle lost his mother and his Aunt, Hannah Tuttle Place, having no children, took him to her home and reared him as her own child. Being known by all his acquaintances by the name of Place when he attained his majority he had this name made legal.
- Mr. Place is a druggist in Newmarket, where he resides. He has been engaged in politics for many years. Has served his town in various capacities. Was at one time a Selectman and represented his town in the Legislature in 1897-8. He was a member of the Republican State Committee for over twenty years. Upon the organization of the Progressive Party he became Chairman of the Rockingham County Committee of that party and a member of the State Committee.
- He is a Knights of Pythias, and a member of Rising Star Lodge No. 47, A.F. and A.M. of which he is Past Master. Also a member of the Orphan Council, Belknap Chapter and St. Paul Commandery, Knights Templar, Dover, N.H. Past District Grand Lecturer and later District Deputy Grand Master of the First Masonic District.
- Mrs. Place is a lineal descendant of both Gov. Winthrop and Gov. Thomas Dudley. She was at one time Regent of the Granite Chapter, D.A.R. giving much time and effort to the interests of this society.

Children:-

Born in Newmarket.

1. Viola Place, b. and d. June 18, 1886.
2. Marguerite Elizabeth Place, b. May 15, 1889, m., Feb. 6, 1912, Walter Humes McGee, b. in Dorchester, Mass., Dec. 30, 1888, son of William H. and Emma E. (Moody) McGee. He grad. from the Milton, Mass., High School in 1907, and associated himself with his Uncle, H.S. Moody, in the real estate business in Providence, R.I., and Boston, Mass. Mrs. McGee attended Robinson Seminary and Dr. Sargent's School of Physical Education at Cambridge, Mass. They reside in Dorchester, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Hamilton Bruce McGee, b. Dec. 15, 1912, Boston, Mass.
 - II. Barbara Elizabeth McGee, b. June 19, 1915, Boston.
 - III. Dorothy Dudley McGee, b. May 14, 1917, Boston.
3. Palmer Bruce Place, b. Aug. 15, 1897, Newmarket, N.H. He grad. from the Newmarket High School in 1912 and enter-

ed New Hampshire State College in Sept. of that year. He enlisted in the Naval Reserve Force Mar. 5, 1918. Was transferred, at his own request, to the Naval Aviation Detachment at the Mass. Institute of Technology July 15, 1918. Was placed on inactive service list Nov. 20, 1918 with a rating as Cadet Officer of Chief Quarter Master, U.S. Naval Flying Corp. He then returned to the N.H. College, Durham, N.H., and is now assistant chemist at the experiment station.

1 1 4

DOROTHY⁵ KINGMAN WATERHOUSE, (Daniel,⁴ John,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Strafford, N.H., Dec. 5, 1825, married, Oct. 19, 1845, Joseph Ham, born in Strafford, Mar. 4, 1821, ^{son} ~~daughter~~ of George and Martha (Leighton) Ham. He left his home when a young man and engaged in the brick business in Boston, Mass. Later he bought a wharf at the corner of Albany and Northampton Sts. and enlarged his business to include builder's materials, paving stones, coal &c. He retired from business in 1880. He resided in Roxbury, Boston, Mass., where he died, Jan. 23, 1907. His wife died in Roxbury, May 5, 1899.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Horace Franklin Ham, b. in Roxbury, Feb. 27, 1847, m. Annie Morse. He drove a team for his father and later went South. He was drowned at New Orleans, La., when about 30 years old. His widow m. Sanford K. Ballard.

Children:-

1. Joseph Henry Ham, b. in Roxbury, July 6, 1865, m., 1st, Dec. 25, 1890, Maude E. Graham, b. in Boston, Mass., Apr. 12, 1870, dau. of James and Laura (Pride) Graham. He m. 2ndly, Feb. 11, 1903, Jeanne O. Coombs, b. in Auburn, Me., 1875, dau. of James E. and Josephine (Mason) Coombs. He was at one time Supt. of Stone & Forsyth's box factory, Stoneham, Mass. Later he removed to Providence, R. I., and was killed therein in an automobile accident, July 24, 1914.

Child:-

I. Frederick James Ham, b. Sept.14,1892, Boston, Mass.
He was overseas in the World War.

2. Ida May Ham, b. in Roxbury, Aug.21,1869, m. Ernest Jordan.
Lived at one time in Lewiston, Me., and had two children.

II. Frederick Joseph Ham, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Mar.28,1852, m., Oct. 19,1877, Charlotte Woodman, b. in Woburn, Mass., Jan.17,1857, dau. of Charles C. and Harriet J.(Fox)Woodman. He m. 2ndly, Oct.15,1902, Olive Susan Finch, b. in Nevada, Ill., Apr.6,1874, dau. of Quincy A. and Rosalinda(Schryver)Finch. Mr. Ham grad. from Harvard College in 1875 and went into business with his father. Upon the latter's retirement in 1880 he continued the business under the name of Ham & Carter. About 1882 he retired from this business and went into the silk business. Later he became Treasurer and Gen. Manager of the Athol Thread Co. with offices in Boston. In 1897 or 1898 he removed to Bowdle, So. Dakota and engaged in the practice of law. He was elected a Probate Judge which office he held from 1906 to 1911. He d. in Bowdle, Feb.6,1918.

Children:-

1. Frederick Joseph Ham, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug.31,1879, m., Feb.23,1902, Pleasantine Wilson, b. in Winchester, Mass. Feb.23,1880, dau. of John T. and Pleasantine(Cushman) Wilson. In 1899 he accepted a position with ~~22~~ DeFord & Co. doing business in Boston and Porto Rico and became manager of their San Juan office. Later he engaged in business in New York City as a sugar broker.

No children.

2. Dorothy Ham, b. Oct.13,1884, Boston, d. May 19,1885, Boston.
3. Charlotte Woodman Ham, b. July 19,1886, Boston. Unm. and lives with her mother.

III. Ida Gertrude Ham, b. in Roxbury, Sept.27,1857, m., May 9,1882, Isaac Buckingham Spafford, b. in Boston, Feb.28,1857, ~~22~~ son of Nathan H. and Mary A.(Buckingham)Spafford. He traces his descent, on his mother's side, to the Earl of Buckingham. He grad. from the Roxbury High School and during his senior year was Major of the Highland Battalion, Boston School Reg. He traveled for a time for Farley, Harvey & Co., of Boston, wholesale dry goods, residing in Burlington, Vt. He also resided in Baltimore, Md. for a time. Later he removed to Ashmont, Mass., and about 1895 to Milton, Mass. In 1902 removed to Brookline, Mass. In 1893 he became special agent for a Credit Ins. Co. and in 1899 became New Eng. Agent for the American Credit Indemnity Co., of New York. He d. in Allston, (Boston) Mar.16,1911. His widow resides in Somerville, Mass.

Children:-

1. Isaac Buckingham Spafford, b. in Boston, Oct.30,1884, m., May 24,1906, Ethel Mendell Garvin, b. in Boston, Sept.5,1884,

dau. of Frank C. and Augusta (Hendell)Garvin.
He is in the advertising business in Boston.

Children:-

- I. Doris Augusta Spafford, b. Sept.17,1906, Boston.
- II. Madeleine Ethel Spafford, b. Jan.7,1909, Newton, Mass.

2. Gertrude Kingman Spafford, b. in Burlington, Vt., June 5, 1889, m., Mar.12,1913, Harry F. Vollmer, b. in Brooklyn, N.Y., Dec.2,1889, son of Charles and Mary(Schmeizer)Vollmer, and d. in Marblehead, Mass., Oct.5,1918.
Mr. Vollmer is a mechanic and they lived in Boston.

Child:-

- I. Richard Frederick Vollmer, b. July 11,1914, Medford, Mass.

3. Mary Dorothy Spafford, b. in Burlington, Vt., Sept.28,1890, m., Mar.6,1912, Jay Tracy, b. in Salem, Mass., July 5, 1889, son of Jay and Marion(Morgan)Tracy.
He has been a ~~manaxer~~ territorial manager for Proctor & Gamble, soap manufacturers, and has resided in Dorchester Brockton and Belmont, Mass.

Child:-

- I. Jay Spafford Tracy, b. Nov.7,1912, Dorchester, Mass.
4. Ralph Henry Spafford, b. Feb.4,1895, Boston, Mass. Unm. and lives with his mother.

1 1 5

SAMUEL⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Wells, Me., Jan. or Apr.25,1755, married, Aug.4,1779, Int.May 1,1779, Patience Gilpatrick, born Jan.29 or Aug.9,1756, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Clark)Gilpatrick.

He received the homestead in Wells, later Kennebunk, where he seems to have lived all his life.

He was a Revolutionary soldier, as was his father, and the following service undoubtedly belongs to him. His name appears as private on the Lexington Alarm Roll of Capt. Stephen Titcomb's Co., Col. Tristram Jor-

dan's Reg., which marched on alarm of Apr.19,1775, from Wells, Me. He marched Apr.21 and the length of service was three days. His name appears as private on a company return of Capt. Hubbard's Co., Col. Doolittle Reg. dated, Winter Hill, Oct.10,1775. He next appears among the signers (he made his mark) to an order for a bounty coat or its equivalent in money due for the eight months service in 1775, in Capt. James Hubbard's Co., Col. Ephriam Doolittle's (24th) Reg., dated Oct.30,1775. His money was made payable to Lieut. Nathaniel Cousens. His name appears as private on a pay abstract of Capt. Daniel Wheelwright's Co. for travel, allowance &c. This was "In Council" Aug.19,1776. He also served in Capt. Littlefield's Co. Col. Prebles Reg. but no date is given. He next appears, with the rank of Corporal, on a pay abstract of Capt. Isaac Tuckerman's Co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' Reg. for milage &c. for six days. This was dated Nov.28,1776. He last appears, with the rank of Corporal, on a muster and pay roll of Capt. Abel Moulton's Co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's Reg. for service at Rhode Island. Enlisted May 19,1777, and was discharged July 18,1777. In all the above records he was mentioned as being being "of Wells."

In 1838 his widow applied for a pension and the following record was taken from the Pension Office in Washington.

"State of Maine."

"York County Aug.6,1838, before the Court of Probate of York appeared Patience Waterhouse of Kennebunk aged 82 years on her oath declares in order to obtain pension passed July 7,1838 granting half pay and pension to certain widows,- that she is the widow of Samuel Waterhouse who was sergeant in the Com. of James Hubbard - 8 months at Cambridge 1775, at the time of his enlistment inhabitant of Wells. He was also in the service two months at Providence in 1778. she thinks in Hanse Pattens Company. She was married Aug.4,1779. Samuel Waterhouse died 24 April 1824."

her
Patience X Waterhouse.
mark

W.A.Hayer Judg of

Probate York Co. Maine.

Attached to this application were several affidavits. One by Joshua Gilpatrick of Lyman, 80 years old, declaring that Samuel Waterhouse served, as specified. He says of the Providence service,- "I remember this service because he brought home measles and I had them and was very sick. (First time they were here)."

On the back of this application was the following endorsement.-
 "Satisfied W-- was out in two other services with S. Treadwell - sergeant - 1776.

Com. of Pensions

Washington, D. C."

The Maine Historical Magazine, Vol. 8, says that Samuel Waterhouse was in Col. Thomas Cutt's Reg. in 1778.

Mr. Waterhouse was a man of some influence in town affairs and at a town meeting held July 27, 1812, he was one of a committee of thirteen appointed to draw up a memorial to the President of the United States against the war.

The following agreement in regard to an apprentice which he took will doubtless be read with interest and shows the custom of the times in such matters.

"This Indenture witnesseth That John H. Rideout of Wells in the County of York and State of Maine, yeoman hath and doth by these Presents bind his son Abraham Rideout and with the free will and consent of the said Abraham he is hereby bound an Apprentice to Samuel Waterhouse of Wells aforesaid yeoman to learn the art, trade or mystery of a Husbandman: and with him the said Samuel Waterhouse, after the manner of an Apprentice, to serve from the day of the date of these Presents, until the seventeenth day of March, which will be in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-seven when the said Apprentice will arrive at the age of twenty-one years: During all which time, the said Apprentice his said Master well and faithfully shall serve, his secrets keep, his lawful commands duly obey. He shall do no damage to his said Master, nor suffer it to be done by others, without giving seasonable notice thereof to his said Master. He shall not waste the goods of his said Master, nor lend them unlawfully to any. At cards, dice, or any other unlawful game, he shall not play. He shall not absent himself, by day or by night, from the service of his said Master, without his leave; nor haunt or frequent alehouses, taverns, or gaming places. He shall not contract matrimony within the said term; nor shall he commit any ~~act~~ ~~of~~ ~~vice~~ acts of vice or immorality which are

forbidden by the Laws of the Commonwealth: but in all things, and at all times, he shall carry and behave himself towards his said Master, and all others, as a good and faithful Apprentice ought to do, during all the term aforesaid.

And the said Samuel Waterhouse for himself on his part doth hereby covenant and promise to teach and instruct, or cause the said Apprentice to be instructed, in the art, trade, or calling of a Husbandman by the best way or means that he may or can (if said Apprentice be capable to learn); and, ~~the~~ during the said term, to find and provide unto the said Apprentice, suitable and comfortable meat drink lodging and apparel for such an apprentice and also to give said apprentice one yoke of oxen at the expiration of said term and said apprentice is to have one Cow and learning to read write and cypher to the rule of three if said apprentice be capable to learn and likewise said apprentice is to have two suits of Clothes one suit suitable for Lords days and the other suitable for working days.

In Testimony whereof, the said Parties have to this, and one other Indenture, of the same tenor and date, interchangeably set their hands and seals, the seventeenth day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty."

Signed, sealed and delivered	John H. Rideout	() (Seal)
In Presence of us	Samuel Waterhouse	() (Seal)
Joseph Waterhouse	Abraham Rideout	(Seal)
Hitty Waterhouse.		

Mr. Waterhouse died in Kennebunk, Apr.24,1824 age 70. and on the grave stone is called "Deacon." The town records give the date of his death as Apr.25,1824 age 69 but this is probably incorrect. His widow died in Kennebunk, Jan.29,1843. The gravestone says Jan.30, age 87.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Wells.

- 286. I. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Aug.24,1780. Town record Aug.9.
- 287. II. James Waterhouse, born Oct.21,1782. Town rec. says Oct.3.
- 288. III. Molly Waterhouse, born Feb.21,1785.
- 289. IV. John Waterhouse, born Mar.29,1787.
- 290. V. Lucy Waterhouse, born Apr.29,1789.
- 291. VI. Sarah Waterhouse, born Dec.9,1791,
- 292. VII. Joseph Waterhouse, born Feb.24,1794.
- VIII. Samuel Waterhouse, born Sept.16,1796, died Dec.16,1822, six days out of Kennebunk on the brig Leo.
- IX. Hitty Waterhouse, born Mar.8,1799, married, Oct.13,1831, Jos-

eph Cousens, born in Kennebunkport, Me., Apr. 8, 1803. He was a ship carpenter and lived in Kennebunk. His wife died Aug. 18, 1867.

Children:-

1. Lucy W. Cousens, b. Sept. 24, 1832, d. May 7, 1854.
2. Olive Cousens, b. Oct. 26, 1834, d. Jan. 9, 1859.
3. William G. Cousens, b. Apr. 16, 1837, m., May 7, 1867, Ruth M. Clough.
He was a ship carpenter and lived at one time in Portsmouth, N.H.

Children:-

- I. Mary C. Cousens, b. July 5, 1868, m., Nov. 7, 1887, Fred A. Day.
- II. Charles F. Cousens, b. Apr. 28, 1874.

1 1 6

JOHN⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ William,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Wells, Me., is said to have married Esther Gilpatrick, but the Wells records give the marriage intention of John Waterhouse and Esther Johnson, both of Wells, Feb. 6, 1773. This is the only John Waterhouse, to whom we think this record could refer. We know that the name of the wife of this John Waterhouse was Esther, and it may be that she ~~was~~ had been married before. He married second, Oct. 7, 1803, Int. Sept. 7, Mrs. Lydia Maddox, of Wells.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer. Mar. 9, 1774 he bought 50 acres of land in Sanford, Me., where he evidently lived for a time, Dec. 6, 1782 he was "of Sanford" and bought 150 acres of land in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me. Sept. 1786 he was "of Coxhall" and sold his 50 acres in Sanford. In 1790-91 he was one of the Selectmen of Lyman and was living there in 1795 but he afterwards removed to Cornish, Me., where he was living at the time of his death. His will was dated Jan. 16, 1822, and allowed Oct. 28, 1822. Is said to have died Jan. 21, 1822. His widow died Apr. 6, ?

CHILDREN:-

- born in Wells, Me.*
- I. Nathaniel Waterhouse, married Sarah White. Feb. 7, 1805 he was a yeoman "of Lyman" Me., and bought a piece of land in Cornish, Me. He is said to have removed from there to Vermont and no further information has been found of him or his family.
- born in Wells*
- II. Mary (Polly) Waterhouse, married Foss Grant, of Lyman. One relative says that he was born, lived and died in Lyman. Another that he removed to Ripley or Cambridge, Me.

Children:-

1. Sarah Grant, m. Moses Smith, a farmer, of Lyman who was killed on the railroad.

Children:-

- I. James Grant.
II. Foss Grant.

2. Theodore Grant, d. unm.

3. Freeman Grant, m. Eunice Maddix and settled in Lyman. Had one child, Adeline, d. unm.

293. III. Esther Waterhouse, born Sept. 5, 1887, Wells, Me.

294. IV. Nancy Waterhouse. *born in Wells*

- born in Wells*
- V. Sarah Waterhouse, married Jan. 23, 1809, Abner Smith, born in England, Dec. 8, 1766, son of Abner? and Elizabeth Smith. She was his second wife. He m. 1st, Sunday, Oct. 15, 1797, Sally Straw, of Coxhall, Me., who was b. Dec. 28, 1773 and d. Sept. 8, 1803, "with inward sores." She left "three young children" Elizabeth Jenkins Smith b. Apr. 22, 1798, Joanna Smith, b. Nov. 11, 1800, and "Saley" Smith, b. Oct. 28, 1802. The writer has seen an old memorandum which is headed, - "A verbatim copy of a little piece of history of Abner Smith who came over from England to this Country and settled in Hollis, Me; with other Brothers." Then follows entries dated Littlefalls June 1796 and 1797 and June 1800 telling of the raising and boarding of his barn, house and "pouch" and closing with a family record from which the above dates were taken. Abner's mother d. Mar. 5, 1797, "aged about sixty years." His father d. at Hollis, May 27, 1817 "in the evening, aged 82 years." Abner Smith was a farmer.

Children:-

By second wife.

1. Belinda Smith, b. in Hollis, June 7, 1809, m. Aaron Tar-Box and d. Jan. 25, 1835.

No children.

2. Olive Smith, b. in Hollis, Aug. 5, 1811, m., Nov. 11, 1832,

Ivory Buzzell, of Wells, Me.

Children:-

- I. Belinda A. Buzzell, b. Dec. 31, 1835, m. Luther L. Hanscom.
- II. James O. Buzzell, b. June 6, 1838.
- III. B. L. Buzzell, b. May, 10, 1840.
- IV. May E. Buzzell, b. Dec. 29, 1843.
- V. W. Clifford Buzzell, b. Jan. 13, 1849.
- VI. Eugene I. Buzzell, b. Apr. 6, 1858.

born in Wells
 VI. Patience Waterhouse, married Henry Maddix. He was a farmer and lived and died at Week's Corner, above Limerick, Me.

Children:-

1. John Maddix. He was a farmer and lived and died in Newfield, Me. He married and had three daughters, the oldest of whom married Luther Maddix and had a son George W., who at one time lived at Springvale, Me.
2. Eunice Maddix, m. Freeman Grant. He was a farmer and they lived and died at Grant's Hill, Lyman, Me.

Child:-

I. Adeline Grant, d. unm.

3. Horace Maddix, d. at Weeks' Corner, Parsonsfield, Me.
4. William Maddix, M.d. at Weeks' Corner, young.
5. Sarah Jane Maddix, m. John P. Goodwin. He was a farmer and they lived and died in Lyman.

No children.

6. Greenlief Maddix, m. Mary Woodman, He was a farmer and lived in Kennebunkport, Lyman and Alfred, Me. He d. in Alfred.

Children:-

I. Elnora Maddix, m. ----- Drown, and had a daughter, Ida.

7. Lydia A. Maddix, m. Al T. Grant. He was a farmer and lived in Lyman until after the death of his wife and daughters when he went to live with Orrin Boothby, So. Waterboro, Me.

Children:-

Two daughters, d. unm.

born in Wells
 VII. Eunice Waterhouse, married Thomas Clark. He was a farmer and

lived in Lyman. She died a few months after their marriage and he later went to Ohio.

1 1 7

JACOB⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Wells, Me., May 20, 1757, married, Int. Aug. 21, 1779, Elizabeth Wakefield, born in Arundel, Me., Oct. 24, 1761. She was "of Wells" when married. He was one of the first settlers of Coxhall, now Lyman. He settled at Robert's Corner about 1775, so it is said. Dec. 21, 1781, however, he was "of Wells" and bought 60 acres of land on the eastern branch of the Kennebunk River in Coxhall. He may have been the one who is given in the Maine Historical Magazine, Vol. 8, as serving in Col. Thomas Cutt's Reg. 1778. He was a Captain in the militia. He died before Sept. 12, 1818, in Lyman. His widow died in ~~CHILDEREN~~ Lyman in 1822.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Lyman.

295. I. Ruth Waterhouse, born 1787.

II. Hannah Waterhouse, born 1789, m. 1817, Francis Warren, born 1793. She died in Lyman Feb. 27, 1838, and he married secondly ----- Roberts, and had three children by her. He was a farmer and lived in Lyman, where he died Jan. 22, 1876.

Child:-

1. Eliza A. Warren, b. 1819, Lyman, d. July 28, 1827.

296. III. Jacob Waterhouse, born 1791.

297. IV. Isreal Waterhouse, born 1792.

298. V. John F. Waterhouse, born

299. VI. Hiram Waterhouse, born

VII. Eliza Waterhouse, married, Nov. 24, 1825, Daniel Twitchell, of Brunswick, Me. She married second, ----- Blossom.

Children:-

1. Isreal Twitchell.

2. William Francis Twitchell, b. in Portland, Me., July 27, 1827, m., Jan. 11, 1856, ----- Bartlett, b. in Great Falls, N.H., Aug. 27, 1828, dau. of Charles E. and Lydia (Blanchard) Bartlett.
He was a clerk. Went to Boston, Mass. when a young man and after his marriage removed to Portland. He served in the Civil War in the 5th Me. Heavy Art. and was killed at the second Bull Run battle, Aug. 31, 1862. His widow married Henry F. McAllister, of Portland.

1 1 8

HANNAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Wells, Me., married Benjamin Day, born in Kennebunk, Me., May, 3, 1749, son of Benjamin and Mary (Taylor) Day. They are said to have been married June 27, 1774, but the Well's records give the date of the intention as Oct. 1, 1774. Mr. Day was a farmer and lived in Alfred or Sanford, Me. and died before Oct. 21, 1799. She married secondly, Joseph Knights and perhaps had two children by him, Olive and Joseph. Mr. Day was a Revolutionary soldier and was descended from Anthony Day who came from England in 1635 and settled in Gloucester, Mass.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Samuel Day, a farmer and lived in Waterville, or Kennebunkport, Me. He had a son, Benjamin and perhaps a daughter who m. Gideon Hanscom.
- II. Abraham Day, b. in Alfred, Me., Mar. 22, 1795, m., July 4, 1820, Olive White b. in Alfred. They lived in Saco and Alfred, Me. He d. in Saco Oct. 8, 1848. His widow d. in Rockport, Mass., Mar. 13, 1885.

Children:-

1. Hannah Jane Day, b. in Alfred, Jan. 27, 1821, m., 1840, Abraham Davis, b. in Lewiston, Me., Mar. 8, 1814, son of Benjamin and Hannah (Joslyn) Davis. He was a farmer and lived among other places in Biddeford and Kennebunk, Me. and Reading and Medford, Mass. He d. in Medford, Oct. 20, 1878. His widow d. in Wakefield, Mass. Nov. 27, 1901.

Children:-

I. Charles Henry Davis, b. in Portland, Me., July 2, 1842, m., Aug. 13, 1882, Anna J. Hale.

in Cumberland, Me.,

II. Benjamin Franklin Davis, b. Dec. 30, ? , unm.

III. Annie Maria Davis, b. in Biddeford, Me., Sept. 22, 1847, m., Nov. 28, 1865, Fitz Hodgkins.

2. Francis Day, b. in Alfred, Me., Apr. 22, 1822, m. about 1850, Olivia Stone, dau. of George and Elizabeth (Evans) Stone. He went to sea when young but afterwards bought a farm in Kennebunkport, on which he lived until his death. He also engaged in the granite business and his health failing he was succeeded by his sons about 1883.

Children:-

Born in Kennebunkport.

- I. Georgianna Day, b. Mar. 23, 1855, m. Joseph F. Staples, and d. Mar. 9, 1902, Kennebunkport, Me.
- II. Mary E. Day, m. ----- Blake.
- III. John Francis Day, b. Jan. 31, 1862, m., Oct. 5, 1882, Arvella V. Smith.
- IV. Albert Henry Day, b. Feb. 4, 1863, m., Oct. 11, 1882, Lizzie E. Smith.
- V. Laura Belle Day, d. Aug. 22, 1882, Kennebunkport, unm.
- VI. Mabelle Day, d. May 20, 1886, Kennebunkport.
- VII. Isabelle Day, d. in infancy.

3. Abraham Day, b. in Alfred, Me., Dec. 4? 1824, m. and lived in Hartford, Ct. at one time.

4. Mary Ann Day, b. July 30, 1825, Alfred, Me., d., unm., Biddeford, Me.

5. Isabella Bran Day, b. in Alfred, May 8, 1828, m. 1st, Dec. 31, 1850, Edwin Field, b. in Palmouth, Me., Feb. 4, 1827, son of Joel and Sarah (Snow) Field. He was a farmer and they lived in Auburn, Me. He d. in Pownal, Me., May 25, 1867, and she m. 2ndly, ~~Feb. 13~~ Feb. 13, 1873, Joseph Chadwick. He was a police officer and they lived in Rockport, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Alice E. Field, b. in Auburn, Feb. 11, 1853, m. Alexander Campbell.
- II. Lilla B. Field, b. Apr. 25, 1858, Biddeford, Me., d. Feb. 2, 1881, Rockport, Mass., unm.
- III. Sarah I. Field, b. in Auburn, Nov. 14, 1861, m. Frank Norwood, and d. July 3, 1888, Rockport.
- IV. Mary E. Field, b. in Pownal, Me., May 18, 1863, m. Marcus S. Somes and d. June 23, 1889, Rockport.

6. Lendell Day, b. May 8, 1830, d. May 30, 1851.

7. Olive White Day, b. in Portland, Me., Nov. 22, 1831, m. Edward Stickney. He was a shoemaker and they resided in Newburyport, Mass.

Child:-

- I. Elizabeth Stickney, m. George Hunt, of Newburyport, Mass.
8. Lydia Day, b. Feb. 12, 1835, Portland, Me., d. Nov. 3, 1844, Portland.
9. Elizabeth Day, b. in Portland, July 1, 1839, m. Albion Whitney. He was a sea faring man and they lived in Biddeford, Me. She d. in Rockport, Mass.

Child:-

1. Benjamin Whitney.
10. John Edward Day, b. Feb. 1843, Portland, and d. the same year.

III. Lydia Day, m. David Ross, and had children Osam and Lydia.

119

LYDIA⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) bapt. in Wells, Me., Oct. 14, 1759, married, Nov. 2, 1781, Int. Sept. 25, 1781, Joshua Gilpatrick, born May 11, 1758, according to descendants the son of Lieut. John Jr. and Elizabeth (Clark) Gilpatrick. The marriage intention, however, in the Well's records gives his name as Joshua Junior. He was descended from Thomas Gilpatrick who went from Scotland to the North of Ireland and thence to this country. Joshua's father was a Rev. soldier. Joshua was a farmer and lived in Lyman, Me.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Miriam Gilpatrick, b. in Lyman, Me., July 25, 1783, m., Dec. 26, 1804, Benjamin Goodwin, b. May 10, 1781. He was a tanner and farmer and lived in Lyman where he d. Mar. 18, 1860. His widow d. in Lyman, Nov. 30, 1866.

Children:-

1. Joshua Gilpatrick Goodwin, b. in Lyman, Nov. 28, 1805, m. Sarah Nichols, b. in South Berwick, Me., Feb. 24, 1800, dau. of David and Sarah (Pope) Nichols. He was a farmer and lived in So. Berwick, where he d. Apr. 21, 1847.

Children:-
Born in South Berwick.

- I. David Nichols Goodwin, b. Apr.21,1829, m., Feb.7, 1857, Sarah Clark, and d. Apr.22,1885.
 - II. Infant, b. Apr.21,1829.
 - III. Infant.
 - IV. Benjamin Goodwin, d. about two years old.
 - V. Benjamin Goodwin, b. July 15,1833, m., Sept.27, 1875, Hannah Haley, and d. in So. Berwick, Sept.19,1887.
 - VI. Joshua Goodwin, b. July 13,1837, m. Nelly Gilpatrick and d. in So. Berwick, Apr.27,1896.
 - VII. Thomas Nichols Goodwin, b. July 13,1837, m. 1st, Oct.10,1863, Maria C. Woodman. She d. Dec.20, 1870, and he m. 2ndly, June 12,1873, Mrs. Harriet E. Cushman.
 - VIII. Sarah Nichols Goodwin, b. Nov.19,1840, m., May 8, 1871, George W. Cheney, and d. July 8,1904.
2. Luke Goodwin, b. Apr.10,1809, Lyman. Lived at home and d. June 8,1842.
3. Olive Goodwin, b. in Lyman, June 18,1812, m., Apr.17,1832, Joshua Davis, b. in Lyman, Me., Jan.22,1811, son of Joshua and Hanna(Whitten)Davis. He was a farmer and the last of his days drove a tin pedler's cart. He d. in Lyman, Apr.13,1893. His wife d. in Lyman, Sept.26,1886.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

- I. Luke G. Davis, b. Feb.28,1833, d., unm., Sept.24, 1875, Lyman.
 - II. Sarah N. Davis, b. Jan.1,1837, m., Mar.24,1854, Joseph Evans, d. May 3,1905.
 - III. Nathan Whitten Davis, b. Apr.6,1839, m., Dec.2, 1858, Mary Louisa Short, and d. July 18,1864, Lyman.
 - IV. Betsey Davis, b. Feb.26,1843.
4. Sallie Goodwin, b. in Lyman, May 6,1815, m., Mar.2,1837, Samuel Cousens, b. in Wells, Me., May 5,1811, son of James and Hannah(Webber)Cousens. Upon his marriage he settled on a farm in Kennebunk, where he lived until his death, Oct.17,1897. His wife d. Feb.6,1892.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunk.

- I. Clara Augusta Cousens, b. June 5,1838, m. 1st, Feb. 20, 1862, Henry H. Shapleigh, She m. 2nd, June 17,1875, Otis R. Ross. who d. in Kennebunk, May, 8,1880. She m. 3rd, Dec.12,1883, David F. Clough, who d. July 20,1898.
- II. Enoch Wesley Cousens, b. Mar.26,1840, m., Oct.29,

1869, Ellen Augusta Jones,

III. Olive Goodwin Cousens, b. Apr. 26, 1842, m., Mar. 5, 1868, John J. Merrill, who d. May 29, 1904, Kennebunk.

IV. Hannah Webber Cousens, b. June 23, 1847, m., Nov. 27, 1870, A. Warren Mendum, who d. in Kennebunk, Dec. 19, 1902. She d. in Kennebunk, Nov. 2, 1905.

V. Sarah Goodwin Cousens, b. Sept. 25, 1851, m., Jan. 19, 1878, William Thomas Davis.

5. Jacob Goodwin, b. in Lyman, Me., Jan. 4, 1820, m. 1st, Emily Murphy, b. in Lyman, dau. of Patrick and Betsey (Weymouth) Murphy. She d. in Lyman and he m. 2ndly, Rhoda Smith, b. in Lyman, dau. of Jacob and Polly (Gilpatrick) Smith. She d. in Lyman, Nov. 1886, and he m. 3rd, Sept. 4, 1888, Sarah E. Murphy, b. in Lyman, Nov. 13, 1836, dau. of Joseph and Sarah C. (Lowe) Murphy. Mr. Goodwin was a farmer and lived and died on the farm in Lyman, on which he was born. He d. July 9, 1890. He was a Deacon in the Congregational Church in Lyman and held various town offices.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

I. Betsey Goodwin, m. Thomas Regan.

II. Emily Goodwin.

III. Mary Anna Goodwin, m. Oscar G. Hanson.

IV. Lucy Augusta Goodwin, m. Orrin Hussey.

6. Isreal Waterhouse Goodwin, b. in Lyman, Me., May 31, 1822, m. m., Oct. 12, 1845, Sarah Joy, b. in Acton, Me., Aug. 8, 1823, dau. of Enoch and Betsey (Twambly) Joy. He was a tanner and currier. Lived in So. Berwick, Me. until about 1859, and then removed to Ossipee, N.H. About 1862 he removed to Tamworth, N.H., and about 1870 to Peabody, Mass., where he lived until his death, Feb. 28, 1905. His wife d. in Peabody, Nov. 25, 1899.

Children:-

I. Benjamin Franklin Goodwin, b. in So. Berwick, Me., Dec. 26, 1846, m., Oct. 17, 1868, Abby F. Lary,

II. Samuel W. Goodwin, b. in So. Berwick, Apr. 5, 1848, m. Olive A. Moore.

III. Emily Augusta Goodwin, b. in So. Berwick, Jan. 19, 1850, m. 1st, Max. R. Evans, and 2ndly, Nov. 4, 1887, Orrin R. Evans.

IV. Isreal Joy Goodwin, b. in So. Berwick, Oct. 7, 1851, m. 1st, Cassie Martinette and 2ndly, Annie Lynch.

V. Orrin Kimball Goodwin, b. in So. Berwick, Nov. 17, 1853, m., Aug. 15, 1880, Emma Florence Jenkins,

VI. Elizabeth Ellen Goodwin, b. Aug. 11, 1856, So. Berwick, d. Feb. 15, 1883, Tamworth, N.H.

VII.. Charles Waterhouse Goodwin, b. in Ossipee, N.H.,
Apr.13,1860, m. Abbie Abbott.
VIII. George Sumner Sumner Goodwin, b. in Tamworth,
N.H., Nov.24,1863, d. Oct.29,1887, Peabody,
Mass., unm.

II. Lydia Gilpatrick, b. in Lyman, Me., m., May 29,1831, Benjamin Lord.
She was his second wife and d. Jan.20,1869. He was a farmer
and they lived in Lyman.

Children:-

1. Joshua Lord, b. July 27, 1833 or 1836, d. May 1,1856, unm.
2. Clarissa Lord, b. Oct.31,1836, d., unm., Feb.10,1897.

III. Clarissa Gilpatrick, b. in Lyman, Sept.9,1797, m. Thomas Gilpatrick.
He was a farmer and they lived in Kennebunk.

Child:-

1. Son, d. in infancy.

1 2 0

MOLLY⁵ WATERHOUSE,(Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Wells,
Me., Feb.19,1768, married, Oct.15,1789, Int. June 6,1789, name Mary, Sam-
uel Dennett, born Aug.16,1766, probably in Lyman, Me.

He was a farmer and lived in Lyman. He died May 17,1848, age 82. His
widow died Feb.25,1849,age 81.

CHILDREN:-

1. Joseph Dennett, b. in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., Nov.19,1790, m., Nov.
25,1813, Elizabeth Durrell, b. May 31,1794, in Kennebunkport,
Me., dau. of Philip and Sarah(Davis)Durrell.
He was a farmer and lived in Kennebunkport, where he d. Dec.7,
1873. She d. Dec.9,1868.

Children:-

1. Seth Dennett, b. in Kennebunkport, May 18,1815, m., Nov.3,
1842, Elizabeth Thompson, b. in Kennebunkport, Mar.23,
1817, dau. of Daniel and Mchitable(Kimball)Thompson.
He was a farmer and built a house on the homestead, where
he lived until his death, Mar.11,1881. He was one of the
Selectmen of the town in 1873-5. His widow d. in Bidde-
ford, Me., Sept.6,1890.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunkport.

- I. Seth Dexter Dennett, b. Nov.24,1852, m. Addie K. Smith, and d. in Lyman, Me., Dec.9,1879.
 - II. Julia Augusta Dennett, b. July 2,1855, m. Joseph Ricker, who d. in Old Orchard, Me., Dec.8,1913.
2. Isreal Dennett, b. in Kennebunkport, Aug.25,1821, m., Aug. 25,1850, Sarah Jane Keaton, b. in Corinth, Me., July 26, 1827,dau. of James and Jane(Hewell)Keaton. He was a carpenter and lived in Biddeford, Me., until 1879 when he moved on to a farm in Kennebunkport where lived until his death, Sept.27,1891. His widow d. in Kennebunkport, Oct.9,1897.

Children:-
Born in Biddeford.

- I. Francena C. Dennett, b. June 29,1853, m., Nov.15, 1877, Arthur W. Wentworth.
 - II. Edwin H. Dennett, b. Apr.28,1858, m., June 8,1879, Minetta A. Wadleigh.
3. Hannah Dennett, b. in Kennebunkport, Apr.17,1825, m. Sept. 10,1849, Jared Anderson, b. in Ware, N.H., Apr.25,1819, son of John and Nancy(Moore)Anderson. He was a machinist, by trade and lived mostly in Boston, Mass., where he d. 1872. For a number of years before his death he spent his winters in Cuba, in charge of the machinery on a sugar plantation. His widow d. in Saco, Me.

No children.

4. Elizabeth Dennett, b. in Kennebunkport, Nov.26,1833, d. June 5,1834, Kennebunkport.
5. Elizabeth Dennett, b. in Kennebunkport, May 13,1836, m. James Benson. He was a machinist and they lived in Biddeford and Saco.

Children:-

- I. Charles L. Benson, b. in Biddeford, m. Florence Clark.
 - II. Frank H. Benson, m. Susan Seavey.
- II. James Dennett, b. May 21,1891, Lyman, Me., d. Sept.19,1797.
- III.Samuel Dennett, b. Jan.16,1793, Lyman, d. Mar.20,1803.
- IV. Ephriam Dennett, b. in Lyman, June 26,1799, m. about 1824, Lydia Cleaves, b. in Lyman, dau. of Joseph and Mary(Hanson)Cleaves. He was a farmer and always lived in Lyman, where he d. His wife d. in Highlandville, Mass., Apr.26,1887.

Children:-

1. Joseph C. Dennett, b. in Lyman, May, 1825, m. Serena Brackett, of Saco, Me. He was a painter and paper hanger and they lived in Saco. He served in the Civil War in the 5th Me. Reg.

Children:-

- I. Augusta Dennett, m. ----- Eastman, and had two or three children.
- II. George Dennett.
- III. Ida Dennett.

2. Cyrus W. Dennett, b. in Lyman, Feb. 18, 1827, m. 1st, July 4, 1851, Lydia Houlton, b. in Biddeford, Me., Oct. 9(?), 1829, dau. of Jeremiah and Julia A. (Straw) Houlton. She d. in Saco, Me., Mar. 13, 1855, and he m. 2ndly, Ann E. Smith, b. in Biddeford, Dec. 11, 1836, dau. of Nathaniel and Lucy (Gilpatrick) Smith. He was, for a time, an overseer in one of the mills in Biddeford, and later in a mill in Willimantic, Conn. He then became a truckman in Kennebunkport, where he lived.

Children:-

- I. Lydia C. Dennett, b. in Saco, Me., Mar. 4, 1855, m., Feb. 1872, Andrew S. Martin.
- II. Henry B. Dennett, b. in Kennebunkport, Nov. 11, 1859, m., Dec. 24, 1886, Estelle Seavey.
- III. Ida Dennett, b. in Biddeford, Oct. 30, 1866. Lived at home, unm.

3. Mary A. Dennett, b. in Lyman, m. George Daniels. He was a leather dealer and lived in Boston, Mass. Had several children.

4. Clarissa Dennett, b. in Lyman, May 31, 1831, m., Apr. 13, 1851, Franklin Low, b. in Kennebunk, Mar. 16, 1830, son of Thomas and Lydia (Gooch) Low. He was a carpenter and builder. Lived in several places in Maine and about 1857 removed to California, where he lived some three years. He later lived in Highlandville Needham, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Frank H. Low, b. in Westbrook, Me., Jan. 21, 1852, m. 1st, Lucy Harmon, 2ndly, Ella Hunt.

5. Samuel Haven Dennett, b. in Lyman, Me., Oct. 21, 1833, m. Margaret H. Smith, b. in Lyman, Dec. 22, 1836, dau. of Abraham and Eliza (Hill) Smith. In his younger days he was engaged in lumbering but later became a blacksmith and farmer and lived in Lyman.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

- I. Nareis Dennett, b. June 10, 1855, m. Elbridge Tibbets.
 - II. Abraham S. Dennett, b. Aug. 16, 1856, m. Etta Tennant.
 - III. Sydney J. Dennett, b. Oct. 23, 1862, unm.
 - IV. Samuel W. Dennett, b. Jan. 11, 1870, m. Bertha B. Thorne.
6. Ida B. Dennett, b. in Lyman, m. and lost her husband. He was a painter and they lived in Rochester, N.H. He was served in the Civil War in the 12th Mass. Reg. They had several children.
7. Irving C. Dennett, b. in Lyman, Feb. 2, 1840, m., Sept. 14, 1861, Hannah E. Welch, b. in Effingham, N.H., Mar. 2, 1837, dau. of Asel E. and Hannah (Towle) Welch. He was a painter, by trade, but worked at teaming and farming and lived in Parsonsfield, Me. He enlisted in 1863 in Co. I, 1st Me. Cav. and was discharged in 1866.

Children:-

- I. Edgar I. Dennett, b. May 9, 1864, Saco, Me.
 - II. Olin Dennett, b. May 6, 1866, Saco, d. Sept. 15, 1867, Saco.
 - III. William Dennett, b. Feb. 15, 1869, Lawrence, Mass., d. same day.
 - IV. Arthur C. Dennett, b. Mar. 21, 1871, Lawrence, d. Dec. 24, 1889, Boston, Mass.
- V. Abel Dennett, b. in Lyman, Me., Oct. 8, 1803, m., July 20, 1834, Mary S. Hodgkins, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., June 9, 1811, dau. of Nathaniel and Susan (Bishop) Hodgkins. He was a farmer and lived in Lyman, where he d. Aug. 20, 1850. His widow d. in Kennebunkport, July 31, 1879.

Children:-

- 1. Eli Dennett, b. in Lyman, Jan. 26, 1835, m. Eunice Patterson, of Saco. They removed to Arcoostook County, Me. and had several children, some of whom lived in Presque Isle, Me.
- 2. Leona Smith Dennett, b. in Lyman, June 6, 1838, m., May 1, 1855, William Otis Smith, b. in Saco, Me., Aug. 29, 1835, son of Isaac and Sarah J. (March) Smith. He was a carriage painter and lived in Newfield, Me., where he d. Nov. 13, 1909.

Children:-

- I. Charles Isaac Smith, b. in Saco, Apr. 2, 1856, m., Feb. 14, 1885, Annie H. Emery.
- II. James Otis Smith, b. in Newfield, Oct. 29, 1859, m., Jan. 16, 1883, Tamar Dearborn.
- III. Sadie Leona Smith, b. in Newfield, Aug. 12, 1864, m., Mar. 27, 1890, Frank M. Irving.

- IV. Mary or Mae Isabelle Smith, b. in Newfield, May 8, 1866, m., Oct. 27, 1890, Fred G. Durgin.
- V. Annie Smith, b. in Newfield, June 28, 1868, m. James R. Walker.

3. Mary Waterhouse Dennett, b. in Lyman, Me., June 30, 1842, m., Mar. 3, 1861, Daniel Austin Burnham, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Jan. 16, 1836, son of Joseph and Lydia (Hutchins) Burnham.

His principal occupation was farming and he always lived in Kennebunkport, where he d. Dec. 10, 1903.

Children:-

Born in Kennebunkport.

- I. Joseph Oliver Burnham, b. Jan. 23, 1863, d. Mar. 30, 1863, Kennebunkport.
- II. Jennie Aveline Burnham, b. Jan. 7, 1866, m., Apr. 7, 1892, John H. Swett.
- III. Mae Estelle Burnham, b. June 28, 1867, m., Apr. 29, 1891, Alfred W. Googins.
- IV. Alfred Ernest Burnham, b. Jan. 8, 1869, m., Nov. 17, 1891, Jennie O. McIntire.
- V. Herbert Artelle Burnham, b. June 21, 1873, m., Nov. 4, 1896, Lilla E. McDonald.

4. Hannah Susannah Dennett, b. in Lyman, May 10, 1845, m., Dec. 9, 1862, William Oliver Hooper, b. in Biddeford, Me., Nov. 6, 1835, son of Benning and Hannah (Knox) Hooper. He lived in Dayton, Me., and d. Apr. 21, 1893. He was in the 13th Me. Reg. in the Civil War.

No children.

5. Abel Dennett, b. in Lyman, June 26, 1847, m., Feb. 2, 1880, Mary Milliken, b. in Saco, Me., Dec. 18, 1850, dau. of Silas and W. and Sarah A. (McKenney) Milliken. He was the proprietor of an express route between Biddeford and Portland for many years. Later settled on a farm in Biddeford.

No children.

6. Isabel Hurd Dennett, b. in Lyman, Apr. 22, 1849, m., Oct. 17, 1870, Daniel Dresser Libby, b. in Saco, Me., Feb. 25, 1842, son of Josiah and Mary (Haines) Libby.

Children:-

Born in Biddeford.

- I. Orran Cilley Libby, b. Sept. 28, 1872.
- II. Eliza Folsom Libby, b. Feb. 7, 1881, m. ---- Haley.

VI. Otis Dennett, b. in Lyman, Aug. 12, 1806, m. Ann M. Merrill, b. in Buxton, Me. He was a farmer and lived all his married life in Buxton.

Children:-

1. Francis Dennett, m. and lived in Buxton.
2. Eliza Dennett, married.
3. Thomas Dennett, married.
4. George Dennett.

1 2 1

WILLIAM⁵, WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Wells, Me., Dec. 15, 1770, married, June 14, 1795, Int. Apr. 8, 1795, Hannah Wakefield, "of Coxhall", now Lyman, Me. She was born in Arundel, now Kennebunkport, Me., Dec. 9, 1772.

He was a farmer and one of the early settlers of Coxhall, locating near Roberts Corner. He was there as early as Oct. 24, 1797. He was a man of considerable prominence in town and a Deacon of the Baptist Church. He was one of eight men in Lyman who voted for Gen. Jackson for President the first time he was elected. They used to meet in the school house and the Tories called it "Jackson Schoolhouse" in derision. Afterwards it is said an effort was made to change the name but it "stuck" and is known by that name now. Mr. Waterhouse died in Lyman, July 19, 1854. His wife died in Lyman, Oct. 2, 1843.

CHILDREN:-

300. I. Miriam Waterhouse, born Jan. 21, 1795, Coxhall, Me.
301. II. Abigail Waterhouse, born July 15, 1797, Coxhall.
- ~~302. George Waterhouse, born Jan. 24, 1801 or 1802, Coxhall.~~
302. III. George Waterhouse, born Jan. 24, 1801 or 1802, Coxhall.

IV. Lydia Waterhouse, born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., Aug. 12, 1803, married, Dec. 19, 1830, James Nason, born in Coxhall, Dec. 23, 1800, son of James and Kiziah (Ricker) Nason. He studied navigation with the intention of ~~following~~ following the sea but later changed his plans and became a farmer, carpenter and painter. He began to teach school at the age of seventeen and taught for many years. He lived

ed in Lyman the greater part of his life, but for a time lived in Dayton, Me. He was Town Clerk and one of the Selectmen of Lyman for several years and served in the Legislature in 1842 and 1856. He died Jan. 21, 1890. His wife d. in Kennebunk, Me., Aug. 28, 1874.

Child:-

1. William W. Nason, b. July 23, ----, d. Mar. 19, 1832.

V. Sophia Waterhouse, died unm., about twenty years old.

VI. Mary Waterhouse, born in Lyman, June 23, 1808, married, July 1, 1837, Tristram Goodwin, born in Dayton, Me. He was a tanner and farmer. They both died in Lyman.

Children:-

- I. Josephine Goodwin, d. young.
- II. Sophia Goodwin, d., unm., in New York City.
- III. Abby G. Goodwin, m. Henry Gould, and lived in New York City. Said to have children Edwin, Harry, and Arthur.

303. VII. William Waterhouse, born Feb. 24, 1811, Lyman.

1 2 2

ELIZABETH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (William,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born probably in Falmouth, Me., married, Nov. 8, 1774, Aaron Chamberlain, He was a saddler and his place of business was a small building located on the northwesterly corner of the Landing at Stroudwater, and they may have resided there. The building extended out over the creek and was supported by long posts. In 1779 he, with others, purchased 1800 acres of land adjacent to Thompson's Pond, now in the town of Poland, and probably removed there. However, in 1795 he was a resident of Portland, and in 1798 sold all his holdings in that City. Aug. 21, 1793, the 1800 acres of land were divided and Mr. Chamberlain received three shares. He and his wife owned the covenant at the First Church, Falmouth, July 16, 1775. She died previous to 1798 for at that time he had married Bethiah Pearson. He died Sept. 11, 1834, age 79 y. 6m. On his gravestone ap-

CHILDREN:-

- I. Mary Chamberlain, b. 1776, m. Int. Dec.29,1798, Jacob Yeaton.
- II. Joseph Chamberlain, b. in Stroudwater, Me., ~~Aug. 8, 1779~~ Dec.25,1779, m., Jan.7,1801, Abigail Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Mo., Jan. 10,1780.
He was a boat or vessel builder or both and lived at Stroudwater. In the Falmouth valuation book, without date, but prior to 1814, He was taxed as follows,- "A house valued at \$300; barn \$25; building yard and work-shop \$200; cow \$14; Horse \$40; chaise \$100; stock in trade \$120; and six scholars." In 1814 when the first valuation book of Westbrook was made, his house and barn were taxed to Jacob Yeaton, probably his brother-in-law. "He had evidently at that date, in common with other vessel builders, encountered an adverse wind in his business career, and had been wrecked." His wife d. Feb.21,1816. He d. June, 1821, St. Louis, Mo., and is buried at Stroudwater. The town of Stroudwater was set off from Falmouth in the early part of 1814 and in the latter of that year the name was changed to Westbrook.

Children:-

1. Eliza Chamberlain, b. probably in Falmouth, Me., Aug.3,1801, m., Mar.18,1821, Thomas Laurens Smith, b. in Windham, Me., Nov.3,1797, son of Thomas and Mary(Barker)Smith. His father d. when he was about five years old and he went to live with his uncle, John Tyng Smith, of Gorham, Me. Later he went into business, ~~with his brother Tyng, as a clothier,~~ with his brother Tyng, who had a mill at Stroudwater. A clothier, in those days, was one who raised the nap and dressed home-woven woolen cloth. He remained here about eight years after which he engaged in the lumber trade in Standish for a time. He then settled on a farm in Windham. He held about every office within the gift of the town and represented that town and Scarborough in the Legislature in 1861. He was president of the first temperance society in Windham.

Children:-

- I. Mary Ann Smith, b. in Stroudwater, Dec.10,1823, d. Oct.26,1867, Katick, Mass., Prob. unkm.
- II. Edward Tyng Smith, b. in Stroudwater, Feb.26,1826, m. Eliza Marston.
- III. Wendell Thomas Smith, b. July 17,1835, d. in the ~~army~~ service in the Civil War, July 21,1864.
- IV. Frances Elizabeth Smith, b. Aug.23,1837, Prob. unkm
- V. Eliza Wendell Smith, b. May 26,1842, m. G. C. Hathaway.

2. Emeline D. Chamberlain, b. June 29,1803, m., May 25,1828, William H. Robbins, of Boston, Mass., where they resided.

3. Abigail Chamberlain, b. Mar. 10, 1805, in Palmouth, Me., m.,
Int. May 29, 1825, James Parker, b. in Lovell, Me., June
19, 1801, son of Joseph and Hannah (Ames) Parker.
He left home when a mere boy and engaged with Bruce
Rand, a house joiner, at Stroudwater. He was also a
ship carpenter and lived about midway of the Landing,
"in a house fashioned by himself and family." "His
wife was the soul of devotion to her children" and d.
Nov. 15, 1867, age 62y. 8m. He d. Dec. 29, 1885, age 84y.,
"practicing his habits of industry to the last day of
his career."

Children:-

- I. Horace Parker, b. May 28 27, 1826, d., unm., Nov.
7, 1890.
- II. Joseph C. Parker, b. June 16, 1827, m. Mrs. Julia
Tate whose maiden name was Hicks. He d. Feb.
20, 1897.
- III. Martha Ann Parker, b. Jan. 24, 1830, d., prob. unm.,
Oct. 12, 1864.
- IV. Edwin Parker, b. May 20, 1832, m. Sarah J. Marden.
- V. Leonard Parker, b. Sept. 13, 1835, m. Justena Cool-
edge.
- VI. Mary Susan Parker, b. Mar. 19, 1837, d., prob. unm.,
Jan. 8, 1885.
- VII. Andrew Jackson Parker, b. Apr. 20, 1841, m. Susan C.
Andrews and d. Mar. 21, 1899.
- VIII. Leander Parker, b. Dec. 29, 1843, m. Georgianna Ma-
son, who d.
- IX. Lavina Parker, b. Jan. 9, 1845, prob. unm.
- X. Abigail C. Parker, b. Dec. 9, 1847, d. Dec. 6, 1859.

4. Mary Ann Chamberlain, b. May 7, 1807, m. William Budd, and d.
July 31, 1839. He kept a restaurant in Portland, Me.

Children:-

- I. Bethiah Ann Budd, b. June 22, 1831, Cape Elizabeth,
Me.
- II. Eliza Smith Budd, b. Mar. 15, 1834, Portland.
- III. Mary Ann Alexander Budd, b. July 3, 1836.
- IV. William Edward Budd, b. Dec. 7, 1837.
- V. George Bailey Budd, Mar. 12, 1838. d. May 5, 1838.
- VI. George Bailey Budd, 2nd, b. July 3, 1838, d. Aug. 31,
1839.

5. Martha Chamberlain, b. June 11, 1809, d. May 26, 1811.

6. Joseph Chamberlain, b. Oct. 16, 1810, d. Sept. 16, 1811.

- III. Aaron Chamberlain, d. unm.

- IV. Eliza Chamberlain, m. May 9, 1825, George Tukey Jr. and lived in Gar-
diner, Me.

- V. Lydia Chamberlain, m. Nov. 6, 1833, Leonard Merrill, of Gardiner.

1 2 3

SARAH⁵ M. WATERHOUSE, (William,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Falmouth, Me., married first, Dec. 7, 1783, Joseph Bailey Jr., born in Falmouth, Me., son of John Jr. and Jane (Brady) Bailey. He was a blacksmith and lived on the farm with his father. While visiting relatives in Lisbon, Me., he was drowned in crossing a river on the ice. She married second, Nov. 29, 1804, Isaac Fly, born July 7, 1764, son of James and Jerusha (Freeman) Fly, of Gorham, Me. She was his second wife he having probably married first, Joanna Libby, of Scarborough, Int. June 10, 1786. He and his wife Sarah went to live in a house in Falmouth, afterwards called Stroudwater, probably built for mill hands by Col. Thomas Westbrook, and said to have been painted red inside and out. When they began to live there a shop stood a few feet northerly of the Fly house, upon the lot "thirty feet square," which was used for private schools and religious purposes, and was at one time known as "Aunt Fly's Meeting House." "Between the Fly house and Fore river was a breastwork where trading schooners put off casks of rum and other kinds of merchandise and took on boards or any other products of the region about." "Tradition says that Aunt Fly was a woman with a great heart who was ever acting the part of the Good Samaritan. She never passed on the opposite side of the way when there was hunger or pain, and the latch string of the door of her humble home ever remained upon the outside." The following amusing incident is told by a descendant. "In the old colonial days, when the heating was done by the fire places the master and mistress of the house usually slept in the living room as that was the warmest room in the house: usually they had a "turnup" bedstead, the head fastened to the wall and the bottom legs turned up and fastened in the daytime, togeth-

er with all the bed clothing. Aunt Fly had one of these bedsteads: one morning she went into a sick neighbors and while she was gone, her sister, who lived near, came in and thought she would help a little, so she turned up the bed fastening it to the wall. Aunt Fly soon came in and seeing her sister said, 'where is the baby?' The sister said 'why, I thought he was with you.' Aunt Fly said, 'I left him in the bed.' With fear and trembling they hastily took down the bed and to their great joy found the baby all right."

Apr. 7, 1830 Isaac Fly sold, for \$175, his home and removed, it is said, to Baldwin, Me., where he and his wife, Sarah, are supposed to be buried. ~~That he still had some~~ Aunt Fly evidently inherited some of her father's property, which was sold by her children, as shown by the following abstract from a deed dated Aug. 9, 1850.

We Rebecca Brawn of Woburn, formerly Winchester in the State of Massachusetts, widow, Eliza Quinby of Westbrook in the County of Cumberland, State of Maine, widow, John Bailey, William Bailey children of Sarah Fly, a daughter of William Waterhouse late of said Westbrook, deceased, sell, for \$20, to Nahum Fickett, of Westbrook, a small lot of land with the buildings thereon situate at Stroudwater Village in said Westbrook, being the same which was formerly the homestead of William Waterhouse, father of the said Sarah Fly, deceased.

Eliza Quinby.

Rebecca Brown.

William Bailey.

John Bailey.

Olive Bailey.

CHILDREN:-
of Sarah (Waterhouse) Bailey.

- I. Sarah Bailey, m. --- Tibbetts, 2ndly, Thomas A. Ryland and removed to Ohio, where they were living, in Hamilton County, in May, 1826.
- II. Jane Bailey, b. 1784, m., May 26, 1808, David Webb, of Saccapappa, b. Nov. 30, 1786, son of Jonathan Webb. She d. in 1848. Mr. Webb was one of the most active business men of the place and lived in a large brick mansion on Bridge street. They had one child who died.

- III. Rebecca Bailey, m. John Brawn, a mariner, who was lost at sea. They lived at one time in the house where William Waterhouse, Sen. died in Stroudwater. They were m. Mar. 2, 1806. Mrs. Brawn later removed to Winchester, now Woburn, Mass.

Children:-

1. Eliza Brawn, m. William Cummings, and lived in Woburn, Mass. One son, William.
2. Jane Brawn, m. William Richardson, and lived in Woburn.
3. Mary Brawn, m. Capt. Dearborn and lived in Woburn.
4. Charles Brawn, had his name changed to Stevens. Married and had a daughter.

- IV. Eliza Waterhouse Bailey, b. in Falmouth, now Portland, Me., Oct. 17, 1792, m., Feb. 11, 1813, Joseph Quinby Jr. son b. in Falmouth, now Westbrook, Me., Mar. 12, 1791, son of Joseph and Ajubah (Partridge) Quinby. They were m. by Parson Bradley. Mr. Quinby was a carpenter and they resided in Portland. He d. Apr. 28, 1838. His widow d. May 5, 1874.

Children:-

1. Joseph Bailey Quinby, b. Jan. 14, 1814, Portland, d. Oct. 23, 1822, Portland.
2. Martha C. Quinby, b. in Portland, Dec. 6, 1815, m. Josiah Knight, of Worcester, Mass. They lived in Biddeford, Me.

Children:-

- I. Sarah Eliza Knight, b. b. 1836, d. 1852.
 - II. Edward Franklin Knight, b. 1838, d. 1861.
 - III. Martha Adelaide Knight, b. 1844, m. John Linscott.
 - IV. Maria Frances Knight, m. John Harmon.
 - V. George Joseph Knight.
3. Captain Isaac F. Quinby, b. in Westbrook, May 26, 1818, m., May 19, 1844, Catherine G. Brown, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., Feb. 2, 1822, dau. of Ephriam and Hannah (Hart) Brown. He was educated in the public schools of Westbrook. He then became a carpenter which occupation he followed until the outbreak of the war. In 1850 the fugitive slave law was passed. The people of the North grew increasingly restive over the hunting and return of slaves to the South. One of his daughters says that "at that time (1850) Mr. Quinby was living on Brackett street, and he with a few of his neighbors, - John Brown, Sewall Brackett, and a Universalist minister, Mr. H. J. Bradbury, often concealed some of those unfortunate men of bondage, in the attics of their houses, helping them through by means of the "Underground Railroad" to Canada, the land of Freedom. No one aside from these men, were allowed to know anything about it: and I have often wondered what the women of their households must have thought at the disappearance of the cooked food, which of course

was clandestinely taken to feed the fugitives." Having taken an active interest in the formation of the Republican party Mr. Quinby, in 1859, was elected Treasurer of Cumberland County, which position he held for two years. After the battle of Bull Run he recruited a company of 103 men and enlisted, as private, in the 13th Me. Reg. under Col. Neal Dow, of Portland. He was enrolled in Co E. and later became Captain. In the expedition against New Orleans he was taken ill with swamp fever and returned home. Being unable, because of this, to re-enter the service he purchased large tracts of land on both sides of the Presumpscot river in Westbrook and entered into the real estate business. in which he continued the rest of his life. Some of the finest residential parts of Westbrook owe their existence to his enterprise. In 1894 Mr. and Mrs. Quinby celebrated their golden wedding. an affair long to be remembered by those present. Mr. Quinby was a man of strong and sterling character. He was a strong prohibitionist, and was one of the leading men in the Maine division of the "Sons of Temperance" for many years. He was an earnest Universalist in religion, and was one of the founders, and for more than sixty years a liberal supporter of that church in Westbrook. He was a Mason and a member of the G.A.R. He d. in Westbrook, Apr. 7, 1896. The local paper said of him, - "He was one of Westbrook's oldest and leading citizens and was always a moving spirit and prime factor in all enterprises of a public nature." Mrs. Quinby d. in Westbrook, June 19, 1896.

Children:-

- I. Mary Quinby, b. in Westbrook, July 11, 1849, m., Nov. 17, 1869, Charles E. Quinby Edwin Quinby, son of Aaron and Esther(Cloudman)Quinby. b. in Westbrook.
He was educated in the schools of Westbrook and Gorham Academy. With the exception of a few years in Boston, Mass. and vicinity he resided in Westbrook, where he d. Sept. 12, 1911. He was a fine man, liked by all who knew him.

Children:-

Esther, Isaac F., Cathie E., and Lillian B.

- II. Ella Catherine Quinby, b. in Westbrook, May 25, 1853, m., Oct. 17, 1883, Henry Hill Boody Hawes, of Westbrook, at one time County Treasurer.

Children:-

Cathie May, d. young, Ellie Cathrina, and Henry Quinby Hawes, who was in the World War.

4. Eliza Ann Quinby, b. Jan. 31, 1820, m. Joseph Eastman, of Buxton, and d. Jan. or Mar. 1876.

No children.

5. Charlotte A. Quinby, b. Dec.17,1821, d. Feb.15,1822, Portland.
6. Joseph Bailey Quinby, b. in Portland, Me., Mar.14,1823, m. 1855, Mrs. ~~Hannah~~ Annie Haven, dau. of John W. and Elizabeth(Johnston)Laurie.
He went to Matanzas, Cuba in 1849 and from there to New Orleans. He kept a book store in that city and in 1860 was the editor of the New Orleans's Picaune. Knowing that he was an abolitionist and opposed to secession the people made it very disagreeable for him and he was finally warned in the night, by a friend, that it was not safe for him to remain longer. He fled, with his family, to Cincinnati, O. on the last train that was allowed to go North, arriving in that city with only \$100 to his name. He served in the Union Army and later became editor of the Cincinnati Times and later still of the Newport (Ky.) Leader. At this time he resided in Dayton, Ky., where he d. Sept,15,1889. He was one of the three original members of the Union League.

Children:-

- I. Sylphio Laurie Quinby, d. young, New Orleans. La.
- II. Sylphio Laurie Quinby, d. young, New Orleans.
- III. Emanuel Swedenborg Quinby, b. in New Orleans, m. Katherine McDaniel, and d. in Bakersfield, Cal. 1894.
- IV. Isaac Franklin Quinby, b. 1863, Cincinnati, O., m. 1st, May 15,1887, Carrie Morgan. He m. 2ndly, Sept.1911, Mrs. May T.(Smith)
- V. Joseph Bailey Quinby b. July 1,1865, Cincinnati, O. m. 1st, June 17,1892, May Florence Buck, who d. Feb.11,1894, in Chicago, Ill. He m. 2ndly, Sept.26,1894, Pearl May Thompson.
- VI. John Laurie Quinby, B.Dec.8,1868, Covington, Ky., m., Dec.12,1891, Cora A. Clinkinbeard.
- VII. Annie Laurie Quinby, d. young.
- VIII. Josiah Kilby Quinby, b. Nov.1872, Dayton, KY. changed his name to Cassius Clay.
- IX. Henry S. Quinby, d. young.

- V. Joseph Bailey, a hatter, settled in Portsmouth, N.H. He was b. 1796, d. 1824.

Children:-

1. John H. Bailey, b. Nov.12,1823, was Mayor of Portsmouth in 1864 or 65. He d. Oct.23,1879.
 2. Daughter.
- VI. John Bailey, b. Apr.12,1796, m. Olive Brackett, dau. of Peter Brackett, who lived on the Windham road. Mr. Bailey lived with his Uncle Benjamin Bailey when young. Later he was a tin smith and afterwards a joiner. He lived on the Windham road near his Uncle Benjamin. He d. Aug.4,1807, age 74. His widow d. July 22, 1872, age 74.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1.

1. Joseph Bailey, b. May 19, 1821, d. 1829.
2. Peter Brackett Bailey, b. Nov. 30, 1822, m. Mary Haggett and d. 1855 on the way to California. She d. Aug. 8, 1849, age 22.
3. Charles A. Bailey, b. June 7, 1825, m. Abbie A. Winslow, of Falmouth, b. Feb. 24, 1825. They lived at Cumberland Mills, Westbrook. He d. Aug. 1, 1901, age 76.

Children:-

- I. Winslow Bailey, b. Feb. 25, 1847, d. 1849.
 - II. Mary A. Bailey, b. Dec. 27, 1849, m. George H. Sawyer.
 - III. Charles C. Bailey, b. July 29, 1851, m. Louisa Clark.
 - IV. Emma L. Bailey, b. June 4, 1853, m. David H. Watson.
 - V. Annie Bailey, m. Ellery Starbird.
4. Susan M. Bailey, b. June 5, 1827, m. Joshua S. Roberts, b. in Lyman, Me. Lived on a farm in Deering, later on a farm in Windham for some thirty years and again in Deering.

Children:-

- I. James W. C. Roberts, b. in Deering, Dec. 2, 1856, m. Oct. 12, 1881, Nellie F. Sanborn.
 - II. Olive L. Roberts, m. Robert B. Lowe.
 - III. Emeline A. Roberts, m. Henry Leighton.
 - IV. Gilbert F. Roberts, m. Lillian Jackson.
5. Emeline Bailey, b. Feb. 7, 1829, m. Leonard C. Burnham, of Biddeford, Me. He was a contractor and builder.

No children.

6. Marcena Bailey, b. Aug. 4, 1831, m. Ambrose Sheldon of Camden, Me.

Children:-

- I. Frank Sheldon, d. young.
- II. Ralph Sheldon.

7. Joseph Edward Bailey, b. May 25, 1834, m. Lucy E. Atkins, of Woodford's Corner, Deering.

Children:-

Alice, Herbert, Walter, and Leon C.

- VII. William Bailey, b. Aug. 25, 1799, m. Jane M. ? and lived in Medford, Mass. He was a ship carpenter. D. Nov. 19, 1855.

1 2 3 A

WILLIAM⁵ WATERHOUSE, (William,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Falmouth, Me., 1765, married, Nov. 25, 1784, Hannah Pierce, born 1756, perhaps in England.

The first of his life he was a boatbuilder in Falmouth. It is said that he used to haul lumber on a gundalow, with oxen, from Yarmouth, Me., and built so many gundalows that he was called "gundalow Waterhouse. His father deeded him his Mill Creek the westerly end of his Mill Creek house lot in 1795 which the latter sold to his brother, Joseph H. Waterhouse "with buildings thereon standing," he having purchased a larger lot and erected a two story larger house on the northwesterly corner where Congress crosses Westbrook street, "extending from Congress to the two-rod-wide passage-way leading from the street to the fresh water river at Stroudwater." About 1800 William Waterhouse removed to Portland and engaged in trade. He is also called an innholder and housewright in deeds. He is said at one time to have owned considerable property on and around Munjoy Hill in Portland. "The old homestead, at the corner of Montgomery and Congress streets, was destroyed in the great fire of 1866." He was considered a well to do man for those days.

When the Board of Trustees of the first Methodist Episcopal Church in Portland, the Chestnut Street Church, was formed in 1808 he was made the chairman of the board. He agreed to haul the lumber and give \$500 if it was made a free church. Allen's History of Methodism in Maine says of this undertaking, - "In 1811 owing to hard times the trustees built pews in the gallery and sold them to help pay for the church. The rest of the house was seated with benches without backs and which caused

a distinction. Further the building of these pews was in violation of a unanimous vote of the trustees in 1808, contrary to Methodist usage and offensive to certain ~~members~~ members of the church. In 1818 eighty-two members seceded." Among these was probably William Waterhouse, for his descendants tell us that he left the Methodist denomination because the church was not a free church and became a Universalist in which faith he died. He attended the Universalist church on Congress St. before ~~the~~ it was burned. Chapman in his History of the Waterhouse Family of Stroudwater says,- "When the fact has been stated and become better known that William Waterhouse Jr., stood at the head of the Board of Trustees of the Portland Chestnut street Methodist parish it seems there must be a strong desire manifested to perpetuate the memory of his Stroudwater abiding place on the part of the church." Soon after 1800 the Rev. Elias Smith traveled through this part of the country disputing with all sects, and attacking Calvinism and creeds. He kept a diary from which we quote,- "In Nov. 1809, I attended the Freewill Baptist yearly meeting at Gorham, Me., and on my return home proposed to preach one evening in Portland. The meeting was appointed at the home of William Waterhouse Jr." Mr. Waterhouse died June 3 or 8, 1820. The family record says the 3rd and the gravestone the 8th. He went to meeting one evening, came home and died in bed that night. His widow died Apr. 17, 1828, age 72 years. They are buried in the Eastern Cemetery in Portland and have the following inscriptions on their stones.

Sacred
to the memory of
William Waterhouse (Jr)
who died June 3, 1820.
aged 55 yrs.

In a moment while I slept my spirit fled,
And numbered this body with the dead:
Hear rest in peace, till Christ revives this sleep,
To join the triumphs of the judgment day.

Sacred
to the memory of
Mrs. Hannah
widow of the late
Mr. William Waterhouse
died April 13, 1828
aged 72 years

The sweet embrace of the just
Shall flourish when they sleep in dust.

CHILDREN:-

- 304. I. Eliza Waterhouse, born Apr. 28, 1785, prob. in Falmouth, Me.
- 305. II. Hannah Waterhouse, born Nov. 7, 1792, prob. in Falmouth
- 306. III. John P. Waterhouse, born 1794, prob. in Falmouth.
- IV. Mary Waterhouse, born in Portland, Me., Apr. 1800, married,
Jan. 18, 1818, Thomas Ingraham. He was a clerk and lived
in Portland, where he died before his wife. She died Aug.
4, 1877.

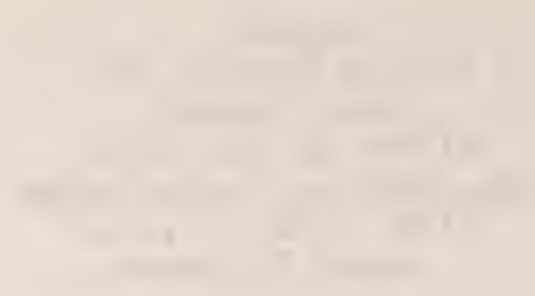
Children:-

- 1. William Ingraham, kept a large tailoring establishment
in Portland. Mar. 1st Sarah Hart. by whom he had
a son Frank. After his wife's death he removed to
Gorham or Windham, Me., where he m. again. and had
six children.
- 2. Mary Ingraham, b. 1822, d. Apr. 14, 1827.
- 3. Frances E. Ingraham, b. 1824, was drowned, in Casco Bay,
Sept. 1, 1840.
- 4. Mary Caroline Ingraham, b. 1831, d. Aug. 16, 1847...

1 2 4

JOHN⁵ WATERHOUSE, (William,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Pal-
mouth, Me., May 13, 1769, married, Nov. 29, 1787, Martha Brooks, born in
Palmouth, Aug. 15, 1767. Saco records say 1769.

He was a shipwright and in the early part of his life lived in that
part of Palmouth called Stroudwater. He lived in a two story house in
that place which was afterwards moved to Portland. Aug. 15, 1807 he mort-



ANNUAL REPORT

OF THE
BUREAU OF PLANT INDUSTRY
FOR THE YEAR 1904

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1905

Published by the
BUREAU OF PLANT INDUSTRY
WASHINGTON, D. C.

For sale by the
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
WASHINGTON, D. C.

1905

and that it should be made a part of the
of the Bureau of Plant Industry, and that
the Bureau of Plant Industry should be
of the Department of Agriculture, and that
the Bureau of Plant Industry should be
of the Department of Agriculture, and that
the Bureau of Plant Industry should be
of the Department of Agriculture, and that

gaged this property and probably about this time removed to Saco, Me., where he followed his occupation as a shipwright and lived until his death.

He subscribed towards the settlement of the Rev, Caleb Bradley as pastor of the Congregational Church in Westbrook, June 24, 1799, and Oct. 16, 1801, "29 ladies", among whom was his wife, Martha Waterhouse, met at the pastor Bradley's house and presented him with a cloak,

John Waterhouse was Capt. of the Stroudwater Light Infantry in 1805 when a July 4th celebration was held, and also in 1808 when a standard was presented to the organization by the ladies of the village. He died in Saco, Mar. 16, 1815. The Saco records say 1816. His widow died in Westbrook, Me.

CHILDREN:-

Last two born in Saco, rest in Falmouth.

307. I. William Waterhouse, born Mar. 18, 1788. Saco rec. Mar. 10, 1790.
- II. John Waterhouse, born Feb. 12, 1791, d. Feb. 21, 1791, Falmouth.
- III. Martha Waterhouse, born Dec. 12, 1791, d. Oct. 12, 1792, Falmouth.
- IV. John Waterhouse, born Oct. 25, 1792, died young.
- V. Samuel Bell Waterhouse, born Feb. 8, 1795, died Sept. 13, 1815.
- VI. Charles Waterhouse, born Jan. 8, 1797, died Oct. 15, 1798, Falmouth.
- VII. Martha Waterhouse, born Sept. 6, 1798, married, Int. Jan. 8, 1815, James Coffin, of Deerfield, N.H. and died before Mar. 4, 1851.
308. VIII. Charles H. Waterhouse, born Sept. 16, 1800.
309. IX. Naylor Waterhouse, born July 18, 1802. Saco rec. say July 28.
- X. Mary Ann Waterhouse, born July 15, 1803, Saco rec. say 1804, died Sept. 22, 1805.
- XI. Thomas Waterhouse, born and died June 13, 1806.
310. XII. Mary Ann Waterhouse, born Dec. 31, 1807.
- XIII. Eliza Barter Waterhouse, born July 22, 1810, died June 11, 1811.
311. XIV. Eliza Barter Waterhouse, born June 11, 1813. Saco rec. says 1811.

125

ROBERT⁵ WATERHOUSE, (William,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Falmouth, Me., Nov. 15, 1770, ~~married, July 5, 1792~~ ~~Sept. 16, 1792~~, Elizabeth (Polly) Fickett born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Sept. 16, 1772, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Crockett) Fickett.

He was a shipwright and boat builder and lived in Stroudwater in a house erected by his father, which the latter sold to him for 150 pounds.

Like his brother John he subscribed towards the settlement of the Rev. Caleb Bradley. He bought property at different times in Stroudwater, Portland, Cape Elizabeth and on the Westerly side of Saco River.

He died in Falmouth, Aug. 7, 1808, age 38. The Portland Eastern Argus in its issue of Aug. 25th says, - "an honest and influential citizen who lived beloved and died universally lamented. He left a wife and seven children to lament the loss of an affectionate husband and kind father." His wife was a member of the Stroudwater Congregational Church and died in New York City, Aug. 13, 1829, age 56.

CHILDREN: -

- I. Sophia Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, Me., Mar. 29, 1792, married, Dec. 6, 1826, Thomas Broad, of Westbrook, son of Thaddaus, the inn keeper. They lived in New York, where he was a ship carpenter, but returned to Stroudwater and built a house on a part of his father's farm where he lived. "He was a jolly soul."

No children.

- II. Betsey Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, Nov. 18, 1794, married, June 13 or 22, 1836, Moses Hanson, of Windham, Me., born Jan. 10, 1780, son of Ichabod and Abigail (Hayes) Hanson. She was his second wife, his first being Sally Lovell. After his second marriage they lived at Stroudwater in a house with Alpheus, ^{WATERHOUSE} for a time and later in the "Burnham" house. He d. there Apr. 17, 1858, age 78. His widow died in Stroudwater. Mr. Chapman says, - "Moses Hanson, according to tradition, was in his young manhood, physically a powerful man."

In his sear old age he was a character. In youth a Quaker, in old age a home-made doctor, quiet and meek. With the going out of his life his formulas for the manufacture of bitters were lost. Tall, clean shaven, erect, plug hat worn upon the back of his head, overcoat and cowhide boots, both worn in winter and summer alike, walking stick held by the hand a foot from the top which he never placed on the ground; the freezing winter wind and the hottest air of summer failing to change his street locomotion - I can see him now! - a friend to all an enemy to none."

III. Robert Waterhouse, born Jan. 6, 1797, Falmouth, Me. In 1824 he was a shipwright in New York City. He was alive June 17, 1850. Oct. 5, 1824 he paid his mother and brothers and sisters \$1000 "for that part of the farm in Cape Elizabeth which was that of our honored father, Robert Waterhouse."

IV. Frederick Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, Mar. 16, 1799, married, Aug. 14, 1823, Sarah J. Mange, of West end, Portland. At the time of his marriage he was "of Westbrook," but Oct. 5, 1824 he was a ship builder and lived in New York City. He was living in 1850. The Portland records gives the date of his marriage as Aug. 17, 1823.

V. Almira Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, Mar. 18, 1801, married, Sept. 18, 1825, Int. Aug. 14, 1825, William Roberts Jr. of Westbrook. One says they settled in Harmony, another that they "went to Harrison," "Me."

VI. Charlotte Waterhouse, born July 16, 1803, in Falmouth, in 1823 was unm. In 1863 she was unm and living in Harmony, Me., probably with her sister Almira. She may have been the one who died in Tewkesbury, Mass., Nov. 24~~x~~ 28, 1884, age 80, unm. and a domestic.

312. VII. Alpheus Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, Sept. 15, 1805.

1 2 6

JOSEPH⁵ HATCH WATERHOUSE, (William,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Falmouth, Me., Dec. 5, 1774, married, Sept. 13, 1795, Esther Fogg, born Feb. 24, 1775, daughter of Jeremiah and ----- (Roberts) Fogg, of Gorham.

He was a shipwright and lived in Stroudwater until Mar. 12, 1834 or later. On that date he sold his property in Westbrook, (Stroudwater) and we can find nothing more in regard to him, but he undoubtedly removed to some other place. His wife died Apr. 26, 1823.

June 24, 1799 he subscribed to the settlement of the Rev. Caleb Bradley.

He was a private on a muster roll of Capt. J. Farmer's Co, Lieut. Col. Nichol's Reg. and served thirty-five days from Oct. 17 to date of discharge in 1813. He was from Portland and was stationed at Portland. He was also a private in Capt. J. Bailey's Co, Lieut. Col. J. Hobb's Reg. from Sept. 8 to Sept. 20, 1814. This company was raised at Westbrook for service at Portland.

He is said to have thirteen children but the following are all we have found, the others probably dying young.

CHILDREN:-

313. I. Ezekiel G. Waterhouse, born Jan. 4, 1796, Falmouth, Me.
- II. Joseph Waterhouse, born July 10, 1797, Falmouth, died young.
- III. Joseph Waterhouse, born Feb. 17, 1799, Falmouth, died young.
- IV. Benjamin Waterhouse, born Feb. 17, 1799, Falmouth, went to sea, it is said, and never returned. It may have been he who left the first parish church, Westbrook, Apr. 14, 1821.
- V. Mary Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, Feb. 24, 1801, married, Oct. 9, 1828, Daniel Robinson, born in West Gardiner, Me., Jan. 2, 1806, son of Ezekiel and Eunice (Bodge) Robinson. He was engaged in the milling business and always lived in Gardiner, where he died Dec. 22, 1888. He was a quiet, unobtrusive man respected by all who knew him. His wife died in Gardiner, May 1, 1881.

Children:-

Born in Gardiner.

1. Daniel M. Robinson, b. May 9, 1830, d. Jan. 31, 1832, Gardiner.
2. Esther A. Robinson, b. Apr. 19, 1833, d. Sept. 16, 1836, Gardiner.
3. Lucy Margaret Robinson, b. Sept. 12, 1834, lived in Gardiner, unm.
- Vi. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born in Falmouth, July 12, 1804, married first, Elias Marble son of Barnard and Mary (Spencer) Marble. He went to California and she married second, ---- Hatch and is supposed to have died in Michigan.

Children:-

1. Louisa Marble, b. in Fairhaven, Mass., Nov. 6, 1830,

m., July 4.1872, James Tanner, b. in East Greenwich, R.I., July 15,1832, son of Gardiner and Betsey(Marble)Tanner.
He was a farmer and they lived at Moosup, Conn., where she d. Apr.13,1878.

No children.

VII. Joseph Waterhouse, born May 7,1806, Falmouth, died young. prob.

314. VIII. Lois M. Waterhouse, born Aug.15,1808, Falmouth.

315. IX. James M. Waterhouse, born Dec.7,1810, Falmouth.

316. X. Asa R. Waterhouse, born Apr.30,1812, Falmouth.

XI. George Waterhouse, born Sept.20, 1817, prob. died young.

1 2 7

SARAH⁵ WATERHOUSE (Jacob,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1766, married, Oct.13,1783, Paul Dyer, born probably in Cape Elizabeth, 1760 or 1761 and perhaps the son of Benjamin Dyer.

He enlisted May 10,1778 as a private in Capt. Josiah Jenkin's Co, Col. Samuel Brewer's 12th Reg. of the Mass. Line on the Continental Establishment and was discharged the last of March 1780. From April to December 1780 he served in Capt. Isaac Pearson's Co at Thomaston and St. Georges, under Gen. Wardsworth for 8 months.

After the war he appears to have removed to Durham, Me., for in the history of that town we find that Paul Dyer and others "of Cape Elizabeth, laborers, lately come to town for the purpose of abiding therein," were warned to leave town with their families within fifteen days. This notice was dated Feb.25,1793 and they were apparently warned out because they came into town without permission. Apr.18,1818 he applied for a pension, which was allowed. He was then a resident of Portland, Me., and fifty-seven years old. In the Portland directory of 1823 he appears as a cooper: The last of his life he appears to have lived among the

fishermen and to have done some farming. He lived on Fore St. in Portland where he died Apr. 11, 1827. His widow applied for a pension Aug. 14, 1838 which was allowed her. She was then 72 years of age and a resident of Portland, where she died Nov. 7, 1843, age 77 years.

Children:-

- I. Anna Dyer, b. about 1786, died unm.
- II. Jacob Dyer, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., m. 1st, Nanny or Annie McIntosh, b. in Durham, Me., May 2, 1789, dau. of John McIntosh. He m. 2ndly, perhaps ----- Stafford, a widow in Harmony. He was a farmer and removed from Durham to Harmony, Me. Later he returned to Durham where he d.

Children:-

By first wife.

1.

1. Mary Anna Dyer, b. in Harmony, Mar. 25, 1812, m., Jan. 24, 1854, William Beal, b. in Durham, Apr. 14, 1798, son of Jonathan Jr. and Lucy (Doughty) Beal. He was a farmer and lived in Durham, where he d. Mar. 17, 1865. His widow d. in Durham, Nov. 10, 1872.

Children:-

Born in Durham.

- I. Joshua Frank Beal, b. Nov. 11, 1854, m., Nov. 18, 1883, Lizzie Ann Douglas.
- II. William Elisha Beal, b. Oct. 1, 1856, m., Nov. 29, 1879, Lyda J. Merritt.
- III. Jonathan Lewis Beal, b. Mar. 6, 1858, m., Aug. 24, 1892, Sarah E. Merrill.
2. Judson Dyer, b. in Durham, m. 1819, m. Lydia Smith. He was a blacksmith and lived in Livermore, Me. Was a horseshoer in the army in the Civil War, and d. in the service.

Children:-

- I. Charles Dyer, lived in Farmington, Me. Was in the Civil War.
- II. Susan Dyer, m. --- Chase and
- III. John Dyer.
- IV. Stephen Dyer ?
- V. Bert Dyer.

2. Children of Jacob Dyer by second wife.

3. Jacob Dyer, b. in Durham, Me., 1825, married twice. He lived in Durham, Lisbon Falls, Brunswick and Freeport, Me.

Children:-

- I. Ada Dyer, m. --- Rollins and
- II. James Dyer, b. about 1854.

- III. Fannie Dyer, m. --- Hanson and twice more.
- IV. Harbert Dyer, d. unm.
- V. Mary Dyer, d. unm.
- VI. Milton Dyer, married three times.
- VII. Ida Dyer, m. Charles Estes, of Durham.

4. Sarah Waterhouse^{Dyer}, b. in Durham, Me., Nov. 6, 1830, m., Nov. 4, 1849, Soward Merrill, b. in Cumberland, Me., Mar. 6, 1822, son of Isaac Merrill.
 Soon after their marriage they moved on to a farm in Durham where he lived until his death, May 30, 1890. He enlisted in the army in 1865 and went as far as New York. His wife is deceased.

Children:-
 Born in Durham.

- I. Isaac N. Merrill, b. Nov. 19, 1850.
- II. Mary E. Merrill, b. Feb. 1, 1852, m., Dec. 25, 1876, William Woodward.
- III. H. Francis Merrill, b. Nov. 6, 1854, d., unm., Nov. 28, 1879, Durham.
- IV. Sarah E. Merrill, b. Apr. 10, 1860, d. young, Durham.
- V. Eugene Merrill, b. June 8, 1862, d. May 19, 1863, Durham.
- VI. Rosa B. Merrill, b. Dec. 8, 1864, m., Aug. 24, 1892, ----- Bragdon.
- VII. Walter E. Merrill, b. Aug. 8, 1867, d., unm., Dec. 7, 1895, Durham.
- VIII. Sarah E. Merrill, b. Oct. 8, 1871, m., Aug. 24, 1892, J. Lewis Beal.

- III. Asa Dyer, b. in Cape Elizabeth or Durham, Me., Feb. 13, 1793, m., Mar. 5, 1815, Hannah Vining, b. Mar. 16, 1795.
 He was a farmer and grist mill owner and lived the most of his life in Durham. The last few years he lived in Barrington, N. H., where he d. Dec. 27, 1859. His widow d. there Mar. 16, 1862.

Children:-

- 1. Sarah W. Dyer, b. Dec. 16, 1818, Durham, d., unm., Feb. 15, 1884.
- 2. Catherine Ellen Dyer, b. in Durham, Apr. 4, 1820, m., 1843, Francis Asbury Boothby, b. in Saco, Me., 1818, son of Nathaniel J. Boothby.
 He was a blacksmith and lived the most of his life in Saco where he d. Nov. 20, 1892. His wife d. in Saco Sept. 17, 1849.

Children:-

- I. Francis Ammi Boothby, b. in Boxbury, Mass., Nov. 1845, m., about 1871, Ella Hawkes.
- II. Orlenzo Ellen Boothby, b. 1847, Boxbury, d. 1848, Saco,
- III. Catherine Ellen Boothby, b. in Saco, Jan. 25, 1849, m., Sept. 15, 1868, James P. Hill, b. in Bidde-

ford, Me., Jan. 24, 1845, ~~xxx~~

3. Thankful Vining Dyer, b. in Durham, Me., May 22, 1822, m., Apr. 5, 1847, Warren Langley Hall, b. in Madbury, N.H., Oct. 17, 1821, son of David and Alice (Allen) Hall. He removed to Barrington, N. H. when about ten years old and, with the exception of two years in Boston, lived the rest of his life in that town, where he d. Oct. 26, 1886. He was a farmer and also in the saw mill business and was greatly esteemed and respected. His widow d. in Barrington, May 9, 1904.

Children:-

Born in Barrington.

- I. James Clifton Hall, b. Dec. 23, 1848, m. 1st, Apr. 16, 1871, Nancy Jane Chesley, who d. in Barrington, July 16, 1887. He m. 2ndly, June 2, 1890, Annie Maria Hall.
 - II. Elmer Elsworth Hall, b. Jan. 22, 1855, m., June 13, 1873, Lucie Marie Drew, and d. June 4, 1913.
 - III. Lucy Ellen Hall, b. Apr. 17, 1858, d. Aug. 20, 1861, Barrington.
 - IV. Charles Dyer Hall, b. Apr. 5, 1862.
4. Hannah Dyer, b. Aug. 4, 1824, Durham, d. Oct. 4, 1828, Durham.
5. Horatio Nelson Dyer, b. Feb. 27, 1827, is said to have lived in Taunton, Mass., and in the far West where he d. He m. and had several daughters.
6. Mary Ellen Dyer, b. May 22, 1829, m. James Farmer, and lived in Providence, R.I. Had one or more children.
7. Lodemia C. Dyer, b. Apr. 13, 1832, m. Amos Fuller and lived in Boston, Mass. and had three children. Perhaps m. 2ndly ----- Wetherel and lived in Pawtucket, R.I.
8. James Watson Dyer, b. in Durham, July 27, 1833, m., Oct. 30, 1865, Maria Louise Sibley, b. in Uxbridge, Mass., Aug. 12, 1840, dau. of Clarke A. and Nancy (Tucker) Sibley. He was a locomotive engineer running on a train between Boston and Worcester, Mass., living in Webster, Mass., until about thirty years old. He then went West and became an engineer on the Rock Island Ry. where he remained some thirty-five years when he was killed in an accident Dec. 3, 1896, in Iowa. His widow d. in Rock Island, Oct. 30, 1898.

Children:-

Born in Davenport, Ia.

- I. Nellie Maud Dyer, b. Sept. 8, 1870, m., Oct. 10, 1889, John William Treman, son of Henry J. and Maria (Wriedt) Treman.

Children:-

Born in Rock Island, Ill.

- I. Harry Dyer Treman, b. Sept. 18, 1890, d.

2. Marie Louise Treman, b. Aug.14,1892, m., June 8,1915, Elbert G. Dow.

3. Arno John Treman, b. Feb.24,1895, m., Dec.28, 1916, Lilah Frances Funn.

II. William James Dyer, b. July 23,1872, m., Oct.9,1900, Amanda Koberg, b. in Sweeden, Mar.17,1875.

IV. Avis Waterhouse Dyer, b. about 1786, m. Nathan M. Bartlett.

Children:-

1. Nathan Bartlett, d. 1864, leaving no children.
2. Sarah Bartlett, Was alive in 1905, age 80.
3. Charles Bartlett, m. and had a son Charles who m. and had two children Clarence and Laura.
4. Eliza J. Bartlett, m. Turner and d. leaving no children.
5. William F. Bartlett, m. -----

Children:-

- I. Clarence Bartlett.
- II. Annie Medora Bartlett, m. Edward N. Smith.
- III. William F. Bartlett, deceased.
- IV. Mortimer Bartlett.
- V. Lillian M. Bartlett.
- VI. Bertha Bartlett.
- VII. Edna Bartlett.

V. James Dyer, b. in Durham, Me., July 24,1799, m., Oct.15,1825, Lucy W. Cushing, b. in Long Island, Me., Apr.13,1805, dau. of Ezekiel and Thankful(Woodbury)Cushing.
He was a cooper and fish inspector and lived in Portland, where he d. May6,1874. His widow d. in Portland Dec.21,1898.

Children:-

1. Cushing Dyer, b. in Portland, Me., Sept.28,1826, m., Dec.22, 1852, Sarah Frances Richardson, dau. of Jacob S. and Judith E.(Knight)Richardson.
He was a painter and lived in Portland, Me., and in Boston, Mass. He d. in Everett, Mass., Dec.1890.

Children:-

- I. Harriett Frances Dyer, b. July 25,1854, m., Sept.5, 1876, Mark L. Hill.
- II. Adelaide Martha Dyer, b. June 24,1856. m., May 22, 1881, Stephanus G. Pierce and d. Feb.1913, St. Paul, Minn.
- III. Nellie Ellen Dyer, b. July 12,1858, m., May 1877, Henry R. Folsom.
- IV. Herman James Dyer, b. in Portland, Aug.21,1865, m., May 12,1880, Addie Augusta Proctor.
- V. Alice Edith Dyer, b. Apr.5,1867, m., July 25,1888, Benjamin S. Morris.

2. Harriet Thompson Dyer, b. in Portland, Me., Mar. 11, 1829, m., Apr. 1849, Richard Sheppard, b. 1823. He was a sea captain and made his home in Portland, where he d. Mar. 9, 1900, His widow d. Nov. 16, 1903.

Child:-

- I. Joseph William Sheppard, b. in Portland, Jan. 5, 1850, m., Mar. 24, 1876, Georgia A. McDonald, who was
 II. lost at sea Jan. 23, 1880. He d. about 1912.
3. Watson Dyer, b. in Portland, Sept. 25, 1831, m. 1st, Oct. 1857, Martha A. Archibald, b. Aug. 26, 1830. She d. in Portland, Dec. 18, 1865, and he m. 2ndly, May 4, 1876, Mary Ellen Webb, b. in Portland, Sept. 9, 1840, dau. of Gustavus F. and Mary (Sawyer) Webb.
 He was a cooper by trade. Worked at Matanzas and Trinidad, in Cuba some ten years and for a time in Boston, Mass., but the most of his life in Portland, where he d. Aug. 25, 1900.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Alvin DeLancy Dyer, b. June 12, 1858, d. Oct. 11, 1862, Portland.
 II. Fred William Dyer, b. Feb. 16, 1863, m., July 21, 1888, Emma J. Pinkham.
 III. Arthur Webb Dyer, b. May 23, 1880, d. Sept. 5, 1898.
4. James H. Dyer, b. in Portland, ~~Mar. 30~~ Oct. 30, 1833. He was a cooper and machinist and d. in Augusta, Me., Jan. 1871. He was married.
5. Ellen Dyer, b. in Portland, Oct. 25, 1835, m., Jan. 14, 1873, Edward R. Lincoln, b. in Portland, Dec. 27, 1838, son of Samuel and Jane (Thomas) Lincoln.
 He was a sail maker and always lived in Portland. He served in the Civil War in 1861 in the 1st Me. Reg. Vols.

No children:

6. Sarah Jane Dyer, b. in Portland, Feb. 26, 1838, m., Sept. 13, 1856, George Washington Latham, b. in Cromocto, N. B., Jan. 28, 1835, son of Percy B. and Hannah C. (Harris) Latham.
 He was a machinist and engineer. Was in the Navy in the Civil War. He d. in Memphis, Tenn., Sept. 1, 1879. His widow d. in Portland, Oct. 5, 1904.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. George Shepard Latham, b. May 2, 1858, m., 1892, Bessie Garmon.
 II. Hattie Sisco Latham, b. Nov. 28, 1860, m., Nov. 27, 1887, Charles S. Towle, and d. Mar. 6, 1915, Portland.
 III. Carrie Ella Latham, b. Apr. 16, 1864, m., Sept. 26,

1893, Levi Alexander.

IV. Charles Frederic Latham, b. Mar.22,1867,

7. Charles Alvin Dyer, b. in Portland, Me., Nov.21,1840, m., Dec. 1,1870, Clara Louisa Brown, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Mar.13,1849, dau. of Peter W. and Lucy A.(Jones)Brown. The greater part of his life he was in the wholesale fish and canned goods business. About 1891 he removed to California and engaged in gold mining but later returned to Portland and his old business. He d. in Portland, Sept.19,1912.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Lucy Anna Dyer, b. Apr.14,1873, d. June 4,1877, Portland.
II. James Franklin Dyer, b. Mar.11,1876, m., Oct.22,1902, Amy Hoppin Aldrich, b. Providence, R.I., Nov.10, 1879.

8. Caroline Waterhouse Dyer, b. in Portland, June 3,1843, m., June 1,1870, William Nash, b. in Bristol, Me., Aug.22, 1844, son of Tobias and Eleanor(Gamage)Nash. He enlisted, Aug.30,1862, in the 21st Me. Reg. and was honorably discg. in Aug,1863. He then settled in in Portland in the clothing business. His wife d. in Portland, July 6,1914.

Child:-

- E. Grace Julia Nash, b. in Portland, Dec.25,1871, m., June 14,1894, John Howard Hill, b. in Limington, Me., Nov.25,1864.

9. Lucy Anna Dyer, b. in Portland, Oct.20,1846, m., Oct.21,1869, George T. Means, b. in Freeport, Me., Mar.27,1845. He was a carpenter and builder; also in the coal and wood business and lived in Freeport and Portland, Me., and in Boston, Mass. His wife d. in Portland, July 8,1871.

No children.

- VI. Lucy Dyer, b. about 1800, d. Mar.5,1825, age 25.

- VII. Sarah Dyer d. unm.

1804,

- VIII. Jane Dyer, b. Oct.20, Portland, m. Ebenezer Niles of Portland.

Children:-

1. Stephen R. Niles, b. in Portland, Apr.27,1827, m., June 10, 1853, Minnie W. Whittaker, b. in Charleston, W. Va., Jan. 12,1831, dau. of Aaron and Betsey D.(Quarrier)Whittaker. He went to Boston when about fifteen years old and finally became of the Niles' Advertising Agency in that city.

Child:-

Edward G. Niles.

It is a pleasure to inform you that the
manuscript of your paper, "The History of
the University of Chicago," has been
received and is being processed for
publication in the next issue of the
Journal of the History of Art.

RECEIVED

The following is a list of the
manuscripts received for the
next issue of the Journal of the
History of Art.

1. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
2. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
3. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
4. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].

NOTES

The following are the notes
received for the next issue of the
Journal of the History of Art.

1. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
2. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
3. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
4. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].

REFERENCES

The following are the references
received for the next issue of the
Journal of the History of Art.

1. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
2. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].

3. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
4. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].
5. "The History of the University of Chicago,"
by [Name], [Institution].

INDEX

The following are the index
received for the next issue of the
Journal of the History of Art.

2. Daniel Waterhouse Niles, m. 1st, ----- ? and 2ndly, Sophia Stevens.

Child:-

- I. Carrie Niles, m/ ----- Folsom. They lived in Brooklyn N. Y., and had one son, Robert Folsom.

- XI. Lodemia Lyons Dyer, b. in Portland, Me., Dec. 24, 1808, m., June 22, 1833, John Chase, b. in Portland, Oct. 26, 1812, son of Abel and Mary Libby Chase.

He was a cooper and inspector of fish and always lived in Portland, where he d. Mar. 1, 1875. He was a man of the strictest integrity and respected by all. His wife d. in Portland, Feb. 14, 1859.

Children:-

1. John Francis Chase, b. in Portland, Jan. 30, 1835, m. Parmelia D. Knight. He was a fish inspector and lived in Portland, where he d. Apr. 10, 1874.

2.

Child:-

- I. Arthur Robinson Chase.

2. Eliza Ellen Chase, b. in Portland, Apr. 24, 1839, m. 1st, May 4, 1857, George H. Richardson, b. in Boston, Mass., son of James and Elizabeth (Davis) Richardson. He was employed by the Chickering & Sons Piano Co., Boston, and d. in that city. She m., 2ndly, Apr. 1, 1871, William Sylvester Pratt, b. in Oxford, Me., June 2, 1839, son of Alanson S. and Adaline B. (Barbrick) Pratt.

Mr. Pratt went to San Francisco, Cali. when about eighteen years old and became a salesman. Later he was an actor. In 1868 he engaged in the manufacture of whiting and paint in East Boston, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Frank C. ^{Chase} Richardson, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 12, 1858, m. Harriet Ellen Chase.
- II. Addie Gertrude Richardson, b. Aug. 8, 1862, Boston, d. Mar. 25, 1868, Boston.
- III. Susan Gertrude Pratt, b. in East Boston, Mass., Jan. 5, 1872, m., June 1, 1896, George Alison, b. in London, Eng., Oct. 2, 1866, son of David and Jessie (Wilson) Alison.

3. Julia Newell Chase, b. in Portland, July 2, 1842, m., Adrien Atwood. He was a wholesale grocer and they lived in Portland, where she d. Mar. 1, 1876.

No children.

1 2 8

JACOB⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Jacob,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Mar. 2, 1768, married, May 21, 1789, Lydia Small, of Cape Elizabeth, perhaps the daughter of Jacob Small.

He was a boat builder. At the time of his marriage was "junior." Oct. 24, 1797 he was a yeoman living in Cape Elizabeth and bought 70 acres of land in that town and Scarboro, bounded on one side by a branch of the Spurwink river. He sold this property in 1812 and in 1817 bought property on Tyng St. Portland and probably removed there soon after. He was living there in 1823 and at the time of his death, Aug. 12, 1850 age 82. Dec. 26, 1808 he sold one undivided half of pew 47 in the second parish. While living in Portland he was ~~CHILDREN~~ a boat builder on Fore St. and later on Widgery's Wharf.

CHILDREN:-

317. I. Lydia Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth Portland, Me., Dec. 19, 1789.

II. Betsey Waterhouse, born Feb. 25, 1793, Portland, died unm., in Portland, May 31, 1858, age 65.

318. III. Alexander Waterhouse, born Dec. 23, 1794, Portland.

IV. Joshua Waterhouse, born in Portland, Dec. 12, 1796, married first, May 29, 1825, Eliza Thomas and second, Dec. 1, 1836, Mrs. Mary Ann Howard. One of his nephews says ~~he~~ Joshua Waterhouse did not marry Mrs. Mary Ann Howard but the ~~marriage~~ record of the marriage was found in the Portland records. Also when he sold the property on Tyng St. in 1853 he had a wife Mary Ann. He was a boat builder and with his brother Alexander succeeded to his father's business on Widgery's wharf. He may have been the one who was nominated for the Portland Common Council in 1845. He is said to have been living in Connecticut in 1853. His name appears in the Portland directory for the years 1852-3 but is not in the ~~dir~~ directory for 1856. He died in Portland, Feb. 1, 1869, age 72.

Child:-

1. Phebe Jane Waterhouse, d., unm., probably Jan. 28, 1838.

319. V. Mary Waterhouse, born ~~xxx~~ Dec.17,1798, Cape Elizabeth.
- VI. Eunice Waterhouse, born Nov.14,1800, Cape Elizabeth, died unm., Mar.27,1846, age 45. She carried on a millinery business with her sister Eliza in Portland.
- VII. Eliza Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, Mar.27,1803, died, unm., Feb.3,1885, Portland, age ~~81~~ 82. She was in the millinery business in Portland with her sister Eunice. In 1863 she was a tailoress. Said to have been a very smart woman.
- VIII. Jane Waterhouse, born May 2,1805, Cape Elizabeth, died, unm., in Portland, prob. Jan.13,1862. In 1830 she was in the millinery business with her sister Eunice on Main St. In 1856 a "Miss Jane Waterhouse" kept a boarding house on Brackett St.
320. IX. William Waterhouse, born June 12,1807, Cape Elizabeth.
Harriet
- X. ~~Sarah~~ Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, July 13,1811, died Feb.8,1885, Portland. unm.
- XI. Sarah D. Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, married, Jan.24, 1835, James L. Boyd. He was in the cooperage business and they lived and died in Portland. He did a large business sending cargoes to the West Indies. They are said to have had a large family but but all died young except John who married and died in Brooklyn, N. Y. some over fifty years of age. Fred and Fanny were the names of two who died some what older than the others.

1 2 9

DEBORAH⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Jacob,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., May 28,1774, married, 1st, Apr.6,1796, John Yeaton, born in Steuben, Me., June 15,1769. He died, Dec.11,1806, and she married second, Dec.18,1807, Nathaniel Bowie, of Cape Elizabeth.

Children:-

- I. Sarah Yeaton, b. in Steuben, Me., May 6,1797, m. Aug. 1826, Charles Hedman, born in Stockholm, Sweden. He was a sea captain and lived in Portland, Me. They are said to have had five daughters but we can trace only two.

Children:-

1. Sarah Ella Hedman, b. Apr.7,1827, m., Jan.1,1846, Edwin R. E

and health authorities have been advised that the following information is being furnished to the public for their information and guidance.

The following information is being furnished to the public for their information and guidance. It is the policy of the American Medical Association to keep the public informed of the latest developments in the medical profession.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

(3)

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization which is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is the largest and most influential organization in the medical profession in the United States.

Place and d. Sept.14,1855. He m. later Susah H. Chandler and d. in Cambridge, Mass., Nov.7,1882.

Children:-

- I. Charles H. Place, b. Oct.21,1846, d. Apr.18,1867, Chelsea, Mass.
 - II. Edward G. Place, b. Sept.4,1850, d. Abt. Dec.1873, Fort Independence, Boston Harbor.
 - III. Clara E. Place, b. June 28,1852, d. Feb.23,1853, Melrose, Mass.
 - IV. Morrill F. Place, b. Mar.16,1854, m., Jan.27,1877, Josephine K. Gibbs, b. in Boston, May 16,1852.
2. Clara Hedman, m. John Kinsman. He was a gas fitter in Portland.

Child:-

- L. Charles H. Kinsman, d. soon after his marriage,
- II. Roxanna Yeaton, b. in Portland, Me., Feb.6,1799, m., Oct.23,1825, Enoch Libby Pillsbury, b. in Newburyport, Mass., Mar.17,1794, son of Joseph and Elizabeth(Libby)Pillsbury. He was a boat and shoe maker and afterwards a farmer and milk dealer in Cape Elizabeth where he d, Mar.5,1883. His wife d. M Mar.23,1882.

Children:-

1. Rhoda Pillsbury, b. July 30,1826, Cape Elizabeth, d. unm., Dec.6,1856, Cape Elizabeth.
2. Weston Pillsbury, b. May 20,1828, Cape Elizabeth, d. Sept.30, 1846, Cape Elizabeth.
3. John Franklin Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, May 30, 1830, m., Feb.11,1864, Armonia W. Staples, b. in Eliot, Me., Oct.28,1840 dau. of Norris H. and Martha A.(Bartlett) Staples. He was a farmer and milk dealer and lived in Cape Elizabeth, where he d.

Children:-

Born in Cape Elizabeth.

- I. Frank Wilson Pillsbury, b. Nov.9,1864, unm.
 - II. Lizzie Ella Pillsbury, b. Nov.17,1867, m., Dec.21, 1892, Edwin E. Parrott, b. in Cape Elizabeth, m. June 20,1864.
 - III. Hattie Louisa Pillsbury, b. Feb.11,1870, m., June 29, 1892, Eugene H. Floyd, b. in Portland, Nov.6, 1864.
 - IV. Arthur Henry Pillsbury, b. Mar.30,1873,
4. Rebecca Pillsbury, b. July 30,1833, Cape Elizabeth, d. Sept. 17,1833, Cape Elizabeth.

5. Henry Boody Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, June 20, 1842, foundered on the S.S. D. H. Mount from New York to Jacksonville, Fla. prob. Oct. 25, 1865. He never married.

III. Eliza Yeaton, b. May 28, 1801, Portland, d. unm.

IV. Dorcas Yeaton, b. in Portland, Aug. 31, 1803, m., George Chadwell.

Children:-

- I. Daughter, d. in infancy.
- II. George H. Chadwell.

V. John Yeaton, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Apr. 6, 1806, m. 1st, Nov. 20, 1825, Susan M. Rounds, b. in Portland, Me., July 26, 1806. She d. in Portland, Apr. 18, 1836, and he m. 2ndly, Oct. 13, 1836, Susan Newman, b. in Andover, Mass., May 15, 1814, dau. of Samuel Newman. She d. Jan. 10, 1875, and he m. 3rd, June 5, 1882, Mrs. Mary R. Turner, widow of Moses Turner, b. in Portland, Me., July 20, 1814, dau. of Luther and Mary (Atkins) Rice. He was a ship broker the greater part of his life and lived in Portland.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Mary E. Yeaton, b. Feb. 7, 1827, d. Oct. 26, 1843, Portland.
2. Dorcas C. Yeaton, b. Feb. 5, 1829, m., Dec. 22, 1853, Archelaus Lewis Fox, b. in Portland, July 7, 1821, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Lewis) Fox. He d. in Portland, Oct. 22, 1889. His widow d. in Portland, Nov. 22, 1896.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Charles Lewis Fox, b. Sept. 20, 1854, m., Aug. 20, 1895, Elizabeth W. Brown, b. Jan. 28, 1864.
- II. Walter Howard Fox, b. Dec. 19, 1857. Is married.
3. John Yeaton, b. in Portland, Jan. 1, 1831, m. 1st, Oct. 15, 1851, Harriet Wilsey. She d. Mar. 25, 1852, and he m. 2ndly, May 10, 1853, Sarah S. Roberts, of Bath, dau. of Aaron and Rachel Roberts. She d. Mar. 12, 1865, and he m. 3rd, Aug. 10, 1873, Eliza Bickford, b. in Ellsworth, Me., Aug. 21, 1841, dau. of Theodore and Julia A. (Atherton) Bickford. He was a bookkeeper and merchant and lived in Portland, where he d. May 7, 1892. He served as quartermaster's sergeant in the Civil War.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Sarah Yeaton, b. 1854, d. Oct. 21, 1855, Portland.
- II. Mary E. Yeaton, b. Apr. 5, 1857, m., June 3, 1879, Walter S. Armstrong, b. in Portland, Aug. 3, 1855. She d. in Portland, Mar. 1897.
- III. Franklin Yeaton, d. in infancy.

4. Ellen Yeaton, b. Dec.16,1832, Portland, d. Oct.14,1883, Portland, unm.
5. Alpheus Yeaton, b. Aug.12,1835, d. May 4,1853, Portland.
6. By 2nd wife.
6. Joseph Yeaton, b. July 28,1837. Lived in Portland unm.
Served in the 17th ME. *Reg.*
7. George C. Yeaton, b. Nov.12,1838. Was a sail maker and lived in Portland where he d., unm., 1904.
8. Susan N. Yeaton, b. Apr.16,1840, d. Sept.26,1840, Portland.
9. Franklin Yeaton, b. Feb.12,1842, m., Jan.28,1868, Clara A. Partridge, b. in Westbrook, Me., Apr.20,1846, dau. of Benjamin Q. and Phoebe(Emerson)Partridge.
He was employed in a broker's office and lived in Portland.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

- I. Grace M. Yeaton, b. Nov.13,1869, m., Dec.4,1901, Lynedon P. Noble, b. in Portland, Nov.19,1875.
- II. Dora E. Yeaton, b. Sept.18,1873, m., July 8,1896, George R. Shaw, b. in Portland, Apr.22,1874.
- III. Clara J. Yeaton, b. Jan.24,1878, unm.
10. Mary S. Yeaton, b. Sept.3,1844, d. Jan.3,1872, Portland. unm.
11. Louisa Yeaton, b. Nov.18,1847, d. July 5,1863, Portland.
12. William H. Yeaton, b. Jan.25,1854, d. Apr.12,1883, New York, unm.
13. Hattie L. Yeaton, b. June 5,1856, d. May 23,1866, Portland.

VI. Rhoda Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Sept.30,1808, m. 1st, Benjamin Moody, of Portland. She m. 2ndly, Joseph Coffin, of Cumberland, Me. He was a butcher and lived in Cumberland where he d. She d. in Cumberland, about 1855.

Children:-

1. Horace Moody, m. Elizabeth Loring, of Yarmouth. In 1906 was living in Guilford, Ind. Had two children who d. without issue.
2. Susan Y. Moody, b. Aug.8,1835, m. William Loring, b. in Pownal, Me., son of William and Susan(Staples)Loring. He was a farmer and lived in Pownal, where he d. Apr.3,1860. She m. 2ndly, Apr.14,1862, Joseph L. Black, b. in Portland, Me., July 23,1836, son of Edmund and Priscilla C.(Thompson)Black. He was a carpenter and lived in Malden and Lynn, Mass., and Portland, Me. His wife d. in Lynn, Aug. 18,1873.

Children:-

- I. Henry Warren Loring, b. in Pownal, Aug. 9, 1857, m., Nov. 22, 1855, Nellie Eliza Plummer, b. in Pownal, June 8, 1859.
 - II. Etta Loring, b. in Pownal, m. --- Downs, by whom she had two children. He d. and she lived for a time in Searsport, Me., and m. again.
 - III. Edmund C. Black, b. in Pownal, 1863, m. Annette Price.
 - IV. Joseph A. Black, b. 1865, Malden, Mass.
 - V. Horace E. Black, b. 1868, Malden, m. Annie O'Connell.
 - VI. Fred Black, b. 1871, Chelsea, Mass., m. Luella Coss.
3. Deborah Moody, d. young.
4. Rhoda Coffin, b. in Cumberland, Me., m. 1st, Charles Stafford. He was a baggage master for some years for the Boston and Albany Ry. in Boston. She m. 2ndly, in Boston, abt. 1878, William Booker. He was a fireman in the Boston Fire Dept. She d. in Boston abt. 1895.

Children:-

- I. Walter M. Stafford, married.
 - II. Eugene Stafford, married.
 - III. Ernest O. Booker.
5. Joseph Pillsbury Coffin, b. in Cumberland, d. about 18 years old.
6. Henrietta Coffin, b. in Cumberland, Feb. 22, 1849, m., in Boston, Mass., July 24, 1869, Nahum Hodges Allen, b. in East Bridgewater, Mass., Dec. 21, 1850, son of Jared B. and Angeline (Holloway) Allen. He is a member of the firm of Allen Bros., dealers in rubber stamps, stencils dog collars &c. and has done business in Boston, Mass., for many years. Mrs. Allen is deceased.

Child:-

- I. Etta Estelle Allen, b. in Chelsea, Mass., Mar. 7, 1882, m., Oct. 14, 1899, Ward W. Berry.

- VII. Alexander Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Apr. 14, 1811, m., June 25, 1845, Sarah Beal, b. in Durham, Me., Sept. 8, 1817. He was a cook in a restaurant in Portland, Me., where he d. Apr. 16, 1887. His widow d. in Baldwin, Me., Feb. 20, 1898.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

1. Weston P. Bowie, b. Feb. 10, 1848, d. Aug. 14, 1856, Portland.
2. Lucinda Bowie, b. Aug. 13, 1850, d. July 3, 1852, Portland.
3. Deborah F. Bowie, b. Feb. 24, 1853, d. Oct. 23, 1873, Portland.
4. William M. Bowie, b. Aug. 26, 1855, d. Oct. 23, 1856, Portland.

5. Henry Bowie, b. Dec.16,1860, d. Apr.25,1865.

VIII. James Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Oct.3,1813, m. 1st, Susan Pearson, b. in Portland, Me., Nov.1813, dau. of Josiah and Hannah(Whitehouse)Pearson. She d. in Cape Elizabeth, Sept.13,1847, and he m. 2ndly, June 4,1848, Elizabeth M. Pearson, sister of his first wife, b. in Portland, June 16,1819. He was a sea captain and farmer. Lived in Cape Elizabeth and Portland, and about 1856 removed to Baldwin, Me., where he lived until his death, Oct.26,1890. His widow d. in Baldwin Jan.30, 1899.

Children:-

/Caroline Bowie, b. in Portland, Nov.12,1833, m., Mar.3,1853, Stephen Philip Chase, b. in Sebec, Me., Apr.18,1830, son of Eliphas Chase. He was a carpenter. He served three years in the Civil War in the 20th Me. Reg. He d. Oct.3,1904. She d. Mar. 29,1913, Ipswich, Mass.

Children:-

- E. Alton A. Chase, b. in Saco, Me., Sept.19,1852, m., Jan 11,1874, Sybil C. Pease, b. in Baldwin, June 4, 1855.
- II. Alice R. Chase, b. in Lewiston, Me., July 28,1858, m. Charles J. Snow.
- III. Laforest Chase, b. in Lewiston, Sept.3,1860, m. Emma Philbrook.
- IV. Philip Stephen Chase, b. in Baldwin, ~~Apr.21,1867~~ ~~Feb.20,1863~~ Feb.20,1863.
- V. Fred L. Chase, b. Apr.21,1867, Baldwin, d. Feb.12, 1904.
- VI. Charles H. Chase, b. June 12,1870, Baldwin, d. Mar.11, 1875.
- VII. Charles I. Chase, b. in Lewiston, Dec.29,1874.

2. James Pearson Bowie, b. in Portland, Sept.5,1837, m., July 4, 1858, Sarah Melissa Cole, b. in Portland, June 16,1838, dau. of Edward and Hannah(Brown)Cole. He d. in Baldwin, Mar.16,1895. His widow d. in Cornish, Me., Apr.16,1905.

Children:-

- I. Hannah Susan Bowie, b. 1859, Saco, Me., d. 1863, Galitzan, Pa.
- II. Charles Fremont Bowie, b. in Galitzan, Sept.17,1861, m. Martha Kelly Works.
- III. James Pearson Bowie, b. in Galitzan, Aug.28,1863, m., Lillian Josephine Jordan.
- IV. Nellie Viola Bowie, b. Aug.5,1865, Baldwin, unm.
- V. Florence Lillian Bowie, b. in Baldwin, Oct.8,1867, m., Feb.7,1894, Daniel Gibbs Chaplin.
- VI. Ida Mae Bowie, b. in Baldwin, Feb.23,1871, m. Edward C. Chute.
- VII. Fred Randolph Bowie, b. in Baldwin, July 2,1874, m. Maybelle Maria Watson.

VIII. Lena Lufrailliax Bowie, b. in Baldwin, Apr. 3, 1876, m. Alfred Weston Wiley.

3. Charles Hedman Bowie, b. 1839, d. 1841, Portland.

4. Sarah Jane Bowie, b. in Portland, Feb. 13, 1841, m., Jan. 1, 1860, Osborn J. Riley, b. in Baldwin, Me., Oct. 20, 1840, son of James M. and Betsey (Thorne) Riley. He was a shoe maker but later worked on the railroad. He d. in Baldwin, Dec. 2, 1906. His widow d. in Baldwin, Apr. 6, 1912.

Children:-
Born in Baldwin.

- I. Ella Betsey Riley, b. Dec. 5, 1860, m. Charles Dyer, of Baldwin.
- II. Lewis Appleton Riley, b. Aug. 22, 1864, m. Etta Edna Black.
- III. Alfred Weston Riley, b. Mar. 25, 1873, m. Lufraalia L. Bowie, of Baldwin.
- IV. Nathaniel Bowie Riley, b. Nov. 20, 1876, m. Ethel M. Counier, of Franklin, N.H.
- V. William Pitt Riley, b. Feb. 5, 1881, d. Feb. 18, 1881, Baldwin.
- VI. Osborn James Boley, b. June 24, 1883, unm. 1915.

5. Susan Bowie, b. Jan. 24, 1843, Portland, Me., d., unm., Dec. 5, 1897, Baldwin.

6. Mary Proctor Bowie, b. July 13, 1847, Portland, d. Sept. 21, 1847, Cape Elizabeth.

7. Nathaniel Bowie, b. Jan. 14, 1849, Cape Elizabeth. He was a ranchman and d., unm., Oct. 23, 1893, Oklahoma Ter.

8. Charles Hedman Bowin, b. Apr. 5, 1850, Cape Elizabeth, d. July 25, 1861, Baldwin.

9. Lewis Josiah Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Sept. 27, 1852, m., Nov. 23, 1880, Vergelia Ranks Burnell, b. in Baldwin, Me., dau. of Asbury and Charlotte (Butts) Burnell. He is a farmer and lives in Baldwin. His wife d. in W. Baldwin, Mar. 10, 1900.

Children:-
Born in Baldwin.

- I. Fremont Lewis Bowie, b. Oct. 12, 1881, m. E. Gertrude Ridlon.
- II. Walter James Bowie, b. Jan. 3, 1883, m. Lillian G. Warren.
- III. Asbury Charles Bowie, b. Nov. 17, 1886, unm. 1915.
- IV. Myron Alexander Bowie, b. Jan. 16, 1889, m. Annie E. Guphill.
- V. Elizabeth Charlotte Bowie, b. May 30, 1891, unm. 1915.
- VI. Herbert Arnold Bowie, b. Apr. 28, 1893, unm. 1915.
- VII. Alice Chase Bowie, b. Nov. 21, 1896.
- VIII. Hilda Vergelia Bowie, b. Jan. 31, 1900.

10. Fremont Bowie, b. Aug. 3, 1856 and d. Feb. 25, 1857, Cape Elizabeth, Me.

IX. Nathaniel Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Dec. 19, 1816, m., June 5, 1838, Caroline Brown, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Mar. 20, 1817, dau. of Jackson and Eunice (Brown) Brown. He was in the cooperage business. A member of the firm of Jackson Phinney & Co., Portland. He d. in Falmouth, Me., Feb. 13, 1890. His wife d. in Falmouth, Jan. 12, 1890.

Children:-

1. Orin Richardson Bowie, b. in Portland, Me., Aug. 11, 1839, m. Rachel M. Causer. He was an engineer, both stationary and on steamships. D. in Portland, Jan. 21, 1895. His wife is deceased.

No children.

2. Lucella Bowie, b. in Portland, May 20, 1842, m., Mar. 23, 1861, Reuben Noyes, b. in Falmouth, July 11, 1839, son of Reuben and Susan (Locke) Noyes. He was in the milk business and lived in Falmouth, and Portland, and Cape Elizabeth.

Children:-

I. Jennie Loyd Noyse, b. in Falmouth, June 6, 1862, m. James McLean

II. Nellie Susan Noyse, b. in Portland, Feb. 14, 1864, m. Charles C. McLean.

3. Henrietta Bowie, b. Mar. 20, 1845, d. Sept. 21, 1847, in Cape Elizabeth.

4. Manchester Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Feb. 14, 1850, m., June 17, 1885, Rosana A. Colley, b. in Falmouth, Jan. 18, 1856, dau. of John S. and Susan A. (Davis) Colley. He was a farmer and lived in Falmouth, where he d. Oct. 14, 1889.

Children:-

Born in Falmouth.

I. George Lester Bowie, b. Feb. 22, 1887.

II. Caroline Josephine Bowie, b. May 3, 1888.

III. Manchester Bowie, b. Oct. 14, 1889.

5. Algernon Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Mar. 17, 1852, m., May 1, 1880, Mary Elizabeth Winslow, b. in Portland, Aug. 12, 1852, dau. of Jesse and Rhoda M. (Merrill) Winslow. In early life he was a bookkeeper but later was in the dairy and milk business which he carried on for some 20 years, and lived in Falmouth. After that gave most of his time to town affairs, being a member of the Board of Selectmen, one of the Overseers of the Poor and an Assessor, and in 1915 was Chairman of these Boards.

Children:-

- I. Paul Algernon Bowie, b. in Falmouth, Me., Nov.19,1884,
m. Hilda May Colley, of Falmouth.
- II. Ralph Sinnett Bowie, b. in Falmouth, Oct.12, 1888, m.
Gladys May Lunt, of Falmouth.

6. Josephine Bowie, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Apr.20,1855, m., May 1,
1880, James B. Gow, and d. in Falmouth, Apr.21,1882.

Child:-

- I. Pearl Arthur Gow, b. 1881, Portland, d. Jan.1883.
7. Oresa Bowie, b. Aug.16,1857, Cape Elizabeth, d. Apr.3,1883,
Falmouth.
8. Eunice Ella Bowie, b. Oct.14,1859, and d. Feb.15,1862 in Fal-
mouth.

1 3 0

JOSHUA⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Jacob,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1777, married, at Scarborough, 1798, Hannah Fickett, born in Cape Elizabeth, June 1778, daughter of John and Lucy(----)Fickett.

He was a boat builder and lived in Portland. June 4,1800 he was a boat builder, of Portland and bought a parcel of "Floatts" or flats in that city. In 1802 he bought property on Hancock St. where he probably resided. He was a member of the Portland Lodge of Masons. He died in Portland, Dec.28,1814, age 37. His widow lived with her son David for many years and died in Portland, Mar.5,1865, age 87y. 6mos.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Josiah Waterhouse, born Mar.9,1799, Portland, died Nov.3,1800, Portland.
- II. David Waterhouse, born in Portland, Nov.24,1800, married, Oct.27, 1825, Charlotte T. Perkins.
He was a cordwainer or shoe maker. Later he was a constable for some years and the last of his life a clerk. He died in Portland, Nov.1,1878, of consumption. His widow died in Portland, Feb.3,1880, age 72.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1. Mary B. Waterhouse, born Apr.10,1827, died Sept.15,1828, Portland.
2. George L. Waterhouse, born Aprx Aug.15,1829, died Feb.19, 1853, San Francisco, Cali.
3. Albert C. Waterhouse, born Jan.21,1831, died Nov.2,1867, Portland.
4. Charles A. Waterhouse, born Nov.5,1832, died Nov.13, 1853, Portland.
5. Delia E. Waterhouse, born Apr.28,1835, died Apr.2,1837, Portland.
6. Edward K. Waterhouse, born Oct.12,1837, died July 1,1862, Richmond, Va. In 1858 he was a jeweler in Portland and lived with his father.
7. Delia E. Waterhouse, born July 21,1840, died June 17,1842, Portland.
8. Frances E. Waterhouse, born Aug.16,1842, died Mar.10,1843, Portland.
9. Frances Adelaide Waterhouse, born Oct.30,1844, married, May 16,1870, Samuel B. Hussey, of Providence, R. I.

III. Hannah Waterhouse, born was a minor in Sept.1819.

1 3 1

DORCAS⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Jacob,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., May 10,1779, Married, Mar.8,1801, Joshua Pillsbury, born in Cape Elizabeth, Dec.6,1781, son of Tobias and Hannah(Woodbury)Pillsbury.

He was a farmer and lived in Cape Elizabeth. He died Feb.12,1872.

His wife died June 17,1861, age 82.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Hannah Pillsbury, b. Oct.11,1802, m., May 26,1825, Enoch Loveitt and d. Apr.19,1873.

Children:-

1. Enoch Loveitt.

2. Henry Loveitt.

3. George W. Loveitt.

II. Joshua W. Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., June 1, 1804, m., Nov. 20, 1825, Rebecca Cobb, dau. of Isaac and Eunice Cobb. He d. June 3, 1876.

Children:-

1. Mary Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Aug. 18, 1827, m., Oct. 14, 1847, George W. Rollins, and d. Oct. 30, 1887.

2. Josiah Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Oct. 1, 1829, m., Apr. 7, 1850, Lucy J., dau. of James and Dorcas Graffam.

Children:-

Born in Cape Elizabeth.

I. Ellen M. Pillsbury, b. July 8, 1851, m., Nov. 10, 1870, Daniel B. Cobb.

II. Joshua Woodbury Pillsbury, b. July 18, 1855, m., Nov. 3, 1879, Anna M. Smart.

III. Dorcas Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Nov. 8, 1808, m., May 11, 1826, James Graffam and d. Feb. 4, 1879.

Children:-

Rebecca, George h., Lucy, Bathsheba, Daniel, Joshua P., Osgood, Margaret, Mary, Benjamin and Sarah.

IV. William H. Pillsbury, b. Sept. 12, 1810, d. in Matanzas, Cuba, June 1, 1830.

V. Daniel Pillsbury, b. May 1, 1814, m. 1st, Nov. 17, 1836, Margaret W. Willard, who d. Jan. 8, 1838. He m. 2ndly, Nov. 7, 1839, Isabella W. Dyer. He d. Feb. 15, 1885.

Children:-

1. George W. Pillsbury, b. Jan. 4, 1838, m., Jan. 24, 1864, Mary S. Walton.

2. Emma Pillsbury, b. Mar. 16, 1846, in Cape Elizabeth, m. 1st, Jan. 1866, Harrison H. Cobb, who was lost at sea. She m. 2ndly, Oct. 16, 1878, Capt. Joseph Simonton.

Children:-

I. Daniel Pillsbury Cobb.

II. Eliza Belle Cobb.

III. George William Simonton.

VI. George Pillsbury, b. Apr. 16, 1816. d. Feb. 4, 1830.

VII. Rebecca Pillsbury ?

1 3 2

SAMUEL⁵ WATERHOUSE, (Jacob,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Richard,¹) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Jan. 25, 1784, married first, Jan. 1, 1809, Patience, daughter of Eleazer Strout, born in Cape Elizabeth, 1787. She died in Portland, Aug. 7, 1825, and he married second, Sept. 14, 1825, Mrs. Theodocia Bradbury, widow of John Bradbury and daughter of Edward and Sarah (Mitchell) Small. She died in Portland, June 14, 1859, and he married third, Oct. 22, 1840, Sarah Emerson, born 1791. She died in Portland, Dec. 21, 1846, and he married fourth, Oct. 5, 1847, Nancy Emerson, perhaps a sister or niece to Sarah, and probably daughter of Amos and Sally Emerson, and probably born in Portland, Dec. 11, 1814.

He was a sea captain, sailing to Surinam and South American ports mostly. The latter part of his life he was in the clothing business in Portland where he always made his home. He was always known as Captain. He was a member of the Portland Lodge of Masons and at the time of his joining in 1825 was a master mariner. In 1852 he was made an Honorary member of the Lodge and in the same year was made a member of a committee by the Lodge "to examine the list of members and propose for honorary membership those whose long and faithful services shall, in their opinion, entitle them to the consideration and gratitude of the Lodge." He died in Portland, June 20, 1859, age 74. His widow died in Portland, May 1869.

CHILDREN:-

Born in Portland.

All by first wife.

- I. Daniel Waterhouse, born Apr. 30, 1809, died Apr. 28, 1811, Portland.
- II. Almira Waterhouse, born Dec. 19, 1811, died Mar. 4, 1812, Portland.

321. III. William S. Waterhouse, born Apr. 25, 1813.

322. IV. Joshua W. Waterhouse, born Mar. 1, 1815.

323. V. Samuel Waterhouse, born Apr. 13, 1817.

VI. Sarah Ellen Waterhouse, born Aug. 6, 1820, died Aug. 6, 1821, Portland.

1 3 3

ZEBULON⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., Sept. 14, 1794, married first, May 31, 1818, Anna Dyer, born in Danville, Me., Mar. 11, 1798, daughter of Lemuel and Sallie (Leach) Dyer. She died Oct. 15, 1833, and he married second, Mar. 19, 1837, Matilda Goss, born in Danville, Feb. 21, 1808, daughter of Joshua and ----- (Rowe) Goss.

In early life he was a farmer in Danville, but in 1846 removed to Maine Township, Iowa, where he lived until his death Feb. 26, 1879. While in Danville he and his brothers Benjamin and Joseph were Captain, 1st Lieut., and Ensign, (2nd Lieut.) of the same militia company at the same time. In the war of 1812 he was a private in Capt. S. Fessenden's Co. Lieut. Col. J. E. Foxcroft's Reg. serving from Sept. 10, to Sept. 24, 1814. This company was raised at New Gloucester, Me., for service at Portland. His widow died in Waubeek, Ia. Dec. 28, 1890.

CHILDREN:-

By first wife.

- I. Eliza Ann Waterhouse, born in Danville, Sept. 17, 1819, married, Nov. 11, 1845, Seward G. Lee, born in Beverly, Mass., June 14, 1817. He was a machinist and lived in Winthrop, Me., She died Feb. 3, 1848.

Child:-

1. Emma Elizabeth Lee, b. Sept. 30, 1846, d. Mar. 9, 1849.

324. II. Sarah D. Waterhouse, born June 27, 1824, Danville. Me.
- III. Benjamin F. Waterhouse, born Aug. 27, 1827, Danville, died May 3, 1850, Iowa.
- IV. Lemuel D. Waterhouse, born May 23, 1829, Danville, died Apr. 6, 1831, Danville.
- V. Charles Waterhouse, born Apr. 7, 1831, Danville, was engaged in gold mining in California, where he lived unmarried.

By second wife.

VI. Harriet E. Waterhouse, born May 5, 1838, Danville, died Sept. 13, 1861, Iowa.

VII. Lydia F. Waterhouse, born Aug. 1, 1839, Danville, died July 15, 1868, Iowa.

VIII. Roscoe G. Waterhouse, (adopted), born Mar. 11, 1850, Danville, married, July 12, 1876, Kate Elizabeth Huston, born in Missouri, Feb. 22, 1857, daughter of James P. and Elizabeth (DeWitt) Huston.

He is a farmer and lives in Maine Township, Ia. His wife died in Waubeek, Ia. Apr. 27, 1890.

Children:-

Born in Maine Township.

1. Floyd Embert Waterhouse, born June 12, 1877. A farmer, lives at home unm.

2. Adelaide Waterhouse, born July 25, 1879,

3. Nora Anna Waterhouse, born Sept. 21, 1881, married, Nov. 28, 1907, Louis Kinkead, born in Springville, Ia., Feb. 12, 1868, son of George and Mary J. (North) Kinkead. He is a farmer and they reside at Springville, Ia.

Children:-

I. George Robert Kinkead, b. Feb. 14, 1909, Springville.

II. Louis Donald Kinkead, b. Apr. 26, 1910, Springville.

III. Vera Leola Kinkead, b. July 15, 1911, Humboldt, So. Dakota.

IV. Sarah Elizabeth Kinkead, b. Dec. 21, 1912, Springville.

4. Neva Waterhouse, born Apr.17,1884. A school teacher in Central City, Ia.

1 3 4

JOSEPH⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Gorham, Me., Aug.6,1800, married Esther Penley, born in Danville, Me., Nov.19,1804, daughter of Capt. John and Desire(Dingley)Penley.

In early life he was a drover with his father-in-law. Later he bought a farm but soon after sold it and removed to Cumberland Center, Me., where he kept a tavern. About 1840 he went into the grocery business in Portland with his brother Benjamin, but was soon burned out and about 1844 removed to Greencastle, Ind. While in Maine he was an officer in the militia company. Also a Justice of the Peace and was elected to the Legislature. He died in Cloverdale, Ind. Apr.6,1863. His widow died in Goshen, Ind. Aug.29,1886.

CHILDREN:-

325. I. Elizabeth L. Waterhouse, born Jan.2,1824, Danville, Me.
326. II. John P. Waterhouse, born July 14,1825, Danville.
327. III. Desiah P. Waterhouse, born May 15,1827, Danville.
328. IV. Esther A. Waterhouse, born Feb.21,1829, Danville.
- V. Jane Harmon Waterhouse, born in Danville, Feb.1,1831, married, Jan.27,1852, Vanison Craig born in Boone County, Ken., Oct. 29,1821, son of Elijah and Lancy A.(Aloway)Craig. She died in Charleston, Ill., Feb.3,1861, and he married 2ndly, Eliza Voris by whom he had a son Henry F. Mr/ Craig was a dry goods merchant, for many years, in Charleston and Mattoon, Ill. When about fifty years old his health failed and he went to California. He kept the observatory on Mt. Diablo one winter and spent several years in Oregon and Idaho. About 1885 he went to live with his daughter in Pawnee City, Neb. where he died June 17,1892.

Child:

1. Lila Waterhouse Craig, b. in Charleston, Ill., June 22, 1855, m., Nov. 1, 1877, Charles D. Robinson, b. in Chicago, Ill., Apr. 22, 1853, son of James D. and Catherine (DeKay) Robinson.
He is a dry goods merchant and they reside in Pawnee City, Neb.

No children.

- VI. Allen Cobb Waterhouse, born in Danville, Me., Aug. 8, 1833, married, Nov. 30, 1865, Marion A., daughter of Newell A., White, born in Bergen, N.Y., Aug. 14, 1844.

When about eleven years old he removed with his parents to Indiana and when seventeen went to Illinois where he remained some three years. From then until the Civil War he was in New York, Ohio, Pittsburg, Penn., Illinois, and Louisiana. The opening of hostilities in the spring of 1861 found him in Memphis, Tenn. He returned to Illinois, raised a battery of light artillery, known as "Waterhouse's Battery" and afterwards assigned as Battery E. 1st Reg. Ill. Light Artillery.

He was engaged in the battle of Shiloh where he was severely wounded. He assumed command again before the engagement at Corinth, May 28, and was with Sherman in his summer campaign in Southern Tennessee and Northern Mississippi, and thenceforth with him until the end of the war.

He was engaged in the first movement towards Vicksburg, through Northern Miss. thence down the Miss. River to Young's Point, across the river at Grand Gulf and through all the campaign and siege which resulted in the capture of that stronghold. On the opening of the Atlanta campaign he was Inspector of Art. for the Army and Dept. of the Tennessee serving with McPherson in the field. He was engaged in all the battles of that campaign except the 22nd of July before Atlanta and later at Jonesboro. On the march to the sea and the campaign of the Carolinas he commanded the Art. Brigade of the 17th Army Corp and not Hickenlooper, as stated by Cox, in his History of the Atlanta Campaign. During his service in the Army of nearly four years Col. Waterhouse was one hundred and forty-eight days under fire.

After the close of the war he served in the War Dept. in Washington until the last of August 1865 when he resigned and became Supt. of the Illinois & Miss. Telegraph Co.'s lines West of the Miss. River and Supt. of the Hannibal & St. Joe Ry. Tel. line. Later he was Master of Transportation for the same road which position he held until the fall of 1869. After that he was engaged in hotel keeping for a time and then retired, living in the South and in California winters and in Michigan and Chicago summers. He died in Chicago, May 13, 1912. His wife died in Chicago May 27, 1906,

No children.

329. VII. Sarah P. Waterhouse, born Feb. 26, 1836, Danville, Me.

- VIII. Melville Cox Waterhouse, born Aug. 2, 1838, Cumberland, Me., died Sept. 7, 1859, Greencastle, Ind.

330. IX. Edwin J. Waterhouse, born Feb. 8, 1841, Bath, Me.

1 3 5

ABNER⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born Pejepscot, later Danville, in ~~Sorham~~ Me., Aug. 20, 1804, married, May 30, 1833, Mary Robinson, born in Durham, Me., Apr. 17, 1806, daughter of Samuel and Catherine (Clark) Robinson. He received the homestead farm in Danville on which he lived until his death Feb. 1, 1895, it being then a part of Auburn to which it was annexed. His wife died in Auburn Mar. 30, 1884.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Danville.

331. I. Henry S. Waterhouse, born Apr. 26, 1834.

332. II. William P. Waterhouse, born Oct. 23, 1837.

III. Enoch George Waterhouse, born Apr. 23, 1840, died, unm., Sept. 24, 1889, Jackson, Ia.

333. IV. John M. Waterhouse, born Aug. 9, 1842.

V. Sarah Peables Waterhouse, born Dec. 7, 1844, married Hiram G. Foye and died Dec. 28, 1870.

Child:-

1. Millie F. Foye, m. ----- Meserve.

333. V. John M. Waterhouse, born

334. VI. Charles E. Waterhouse, born Sept. 16, 1851.

1 3 6

SALLY⁶ SMALL WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Pejepscot, later Danville, Me., May 16, 1811, married, June 4, 1835, Francis Joseph Knapp, born in Salem, Mass., Dec. 10, 1804. In early life he worked in a machine shop and later in a cotton mill. The rest of his

years were spent in farming. He lived in Danville for about thirty years and then removed to Turner, Me., where he lived until his death, Feb. 1, 1884. His wife died in Danville July 1862.

Children:-

- I. Benjamin Waterhouse Knapp, b. in Danville, Me., June 24, 1837, m. 1st Apr. 14, 1863, Henrietta Johnson Stevens, b. in Portland, Me., Mar. 8, 1837, dau. of Smith C. and --- (Bedell) Stevens. She d. in Turner, Me., Mar. 19, 1891, and he m. 2ndly, Sept. 16, 1896, Mrs. Charlotte Chase, b. in Brunswick, Me., Mar. 25, 1835, dau. of Charles and Sarah W. (Badger) Owen. When a young man Mr. Knapp removed to Minot, Me., and engaged in the lumber business and some two years later removed to Turner, Me., where he continued the same business, for about eight years when he bought a carriage shop which he operated from that time. He d. in Turner Oct. 11, 1912. His wife d. in Turner Oct. 3, 1912.

Children:-

Born in Turner.

1. Ernest M. Knapp, b. Aug. 18, 1869, d. Mar. 30, 1872, Turner.
2. Mamie E. Knapp, b. Dec. 4, 1870, d. Mar. 30, 1872, Turner.
3. Annie E. Knapp, b. Apr. 12, 1872, d. Apr. 21. Turner.
4. Irvin W. Knapp, b. Apr. 1, 1873, d. Mar. 23, 1874.
5. Arminster Mabel Knapp, b. Nov. 14, 1877, m., Oct. 13, 1896, Harry Gilliatt Harlow, b. in Turner, Me., Oct. 13, 1876, son of Daniel Y. and Olive J. (Hall) Harlow. He is a farmer and lives in Turner.

Child:-

- I. Verne Elroy Harlow, b. July 10, 1898, Turner.

- II. Betsey Waterhouse Knapp, b. in Danville, Jan. 9, 1840, m. about 1860-1 George Lincoln Royal, b. in Danville, Apr. 3, 1837, son of Otis and Miranda (Plummer) Royal. She d. Jan. 26, 1878, Readfield, Me. and he m. 2ndly, Sept. 2, 1879, her younger sister, Martha W. Knapp. She d. in Readfield, Feb. 22, 1882. He m. 3rd, Elmina Hutchinson. Mr. Royal was foreman of a section gang on the Maine Central R. R. for over forty years and lived in Readfield, where he d. Nov. 21, 1914.

Children:-

By first wife.

Born in Readfield.

1. Izetta Royal, b. July 17, 1864. Is a school teacher.
2. Charles Radford Royal, b. Mar. 4, 1868. He was a brakeman and conductor on the railroad and d. June 7, 1906, Readfield.

III. Martha W. Knapp, b. in Danville, Me., Dec. 8, 1846, m. George L. Royal who m. her older sister as his first wife. See above.

IV. Francis M. Knapp, b. Oct. 26, 1851, Danville. Was employed for a time by the Maine Central R.R., and lived in Danville, Readfield and Turner. He never married as far as known.

1 3 7

LYDIA⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Joseph,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Pejepscot, later Danville, Me., May 1, 1818, married, Jan. 27, 1842, Nathaniel Sawyer, born in Pejepscot, Nov. 18, 1811, son of Solomon and Hannah (Gowen) Sawyer.

He was a farmer and lived in New Gloucester, Me., where he died Jan. 12, 1881. His widow died in North Gray, Me., Sept. 29, 1896.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mary Abbey Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., Jan. 26, 1843, m., Aug. 26, 1860, Joseph Albert Fickett, b. in Durham, Me., Apr. 16, 1838, son of James and Nancy A. (Larrabee) Fickett. He was a police officer in Portland, Me., for many years where resided and d. Apr. 3, 1915. His widow resides in Portland.

Children:-

I. Alice Dale Fickett, b. in Danville, Me., Aug. 30, 1881, m., Aug. 4, 1887, George Valentine Crocker, b. in Falmouth, Me., Feb. 14, 1859, son of George H. and Mary C. (Sawyer) Crocker. He was a tailor in Norway, Me. until 1889 when he removed to Portland, Me. Later he went into the real estate business which he has since conducted.

Child:-

I. Helen Beatrice Crocker, b. July 12, 1892, Portland.
2. Harriett Carlton Fickett, b. in Gray, Me., Dec. 3, 1870, m., Nov. 3, 1897, Fred Stephen Pine, b. in Hyde Park, Mass., Aug. 19, 1872, son of James A. and Nellie E. (Morrison) Pine. He is the proprietor of Pine's bowling alley in Portland.

No children.

3. Maria May Fickett, b. June 25, 1876, Portland, d. Dec. 19, 1883, Portland.

4. Marcia Ellen Fickett, b. Nov. 30, 1878, Portland. Is unma. and resides in Portland.

II. Joseph Waterhouse Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., Oct. 28, 1844, m. 1st., June 17, 1868, Mary F. Pickering, b. in Lewiston, Me., Mar. 8, 1850, dau. of Ebenezer and Harriette (Anderson) Pickering. She d. in Auburn, ME., Apr. 4, 1870, and he m. 2ndly., Jan. 20, 1871, Ella Etta Merrill, b. in New Gloucester, Me., May 11, 1851, dau. of Daniel and Charlotte (Edwards) Merrill. She d. in New Gloucester, Sept. 19, 1919.
Mr. Sawyer has been a farmer all his life and lives in New Gloucester.

Children:-

1. Edwin Libby Sawyer, b. in New Gloucester, Sept. 20, 1872, m., May 21, 1900, Florence Effie Goff, b. in Gray, Me., May 21, 1879, dau. of Harry B. and Ruby (Tufts) Goff.
He was a mill operator for a time but later became a section hand on the Maine Central Ry., and lives in No. Gray.

Child:-

I. Ruby Ella Sawyer, b. July 7, 1901, New Gloucester.

2. Lottie May Sawyer, b. in New Gloucester, Feb. 13, 1878, m., Jan. 1, 1896, John Wesley Humphrey, b. in Gray, Me., Jan. 8, 1875, son of John W. and Angie (Sampson) Humphrey.
He is a farmer and lives in New Gloucester.

Children:-

Born in New Gloucester.

I. Eugene Humphrey, b. Aug. 10, 1897.

II. Harlow Humphrey, b. July 31, 1898.

III. Joseph Wesley Humphrey, b. Jan. 25, 1900, d. Mar. 13, 1902.

IV. Roland Paul Humphrey, b. Jan. 18, 1902.

V. James Sumner Humphrey, b. Mar. 30, 1903, d. Feb. 19, 1909, New Gloucester.

3. Natt Sawyer, b. in New Gloucester, Me., May 25, 1882, m., Sept. 19, 1903, Eva Maud Morrill, b. in Raymond, Me., July 1, 1881, dau. of Albert and Mary A. (Adams) Morrill.
He is a section hand on the Maine Central Ry. and lives in New Gloucester.

Children:-

Born in New Gloucester.

I. Alberta Josephine Sawyer, b. Mar. 13, 1904.

II. Everett Sawyer, b. Dec. 12, 1907, d. Dec. 12, 1907.

III. Eleanor Natalie Sawyer, b. Aug. 22, 1909.

IV. Joseph Maynard Sawyer, b. Oct. 24, 1911.

V. Lawrence Merrill Sawyer, b. Nov. 25, 1917.

III. Hiram Gowel Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., Sept. 29, 1846, m., Apr. 23, 1865, Mary Rebecca Neil, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Aug. 18, 1845, dau. of Henry and Margaret (Mercer) Neil. He owned a farm in Auburn, Me., and carried on a provision business in New Auburn. His health failing he gave up business in about 1891 and d. in Gray, Me., Mar. 9, 1895.

Children:-

1. Henry Emmons Sawyer, b. Mar. 29, 1866, Auburn, Me., d. Apr. 13, 1866, Auburn.
2. Hattie May Sawyer, b. in Auburn, Oct. 9, 1872, m., July 25, 1903, Charles Fred Foster, b. in Gray, Me., July 16, 1872, son of John F. and Emily J. (Graffam) Foster. He was a farmer for a time and lived in Gray. Later he became an electrician and resided in Chelsea, Mass. He enlisted in 1898 in Brunswick, Me., in Co. K, 1st reg. Me. Vols., for service in the Spanish-American War. Afterwards he became a lineman and lived in Woburn, Mass. and later lived in Yarmouthville, Me.

No children.

3. Annie Maud Sawyer, b. in Auburn, Me., Aug. 18, 1874, m., Nov. 24, 1901, Albert A. Richardson, b. in Rumford, Me., Aug. 21, 1877, son of Charles F. and Olivia E. (Bodwell) Richardson. He was a salesman and later manager of a grocery store in Portland, Me., where they reside.

No children.

- IV. Lydia Catherine Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., Jan. 19, 1849, m., Aug. 20, 1904, Charles Edward Bangs, b. in Pownal, Me., Dec. 17, 1847, son of Joshua and Rachel H. (Dyer) Bangs. He was a shoemaker and at one time was a Councilman in Auburn, Me. Later he became a farmer in East Poland, Me.

No children.

- V. John S. Sawyer, b. June 10, 1851, Danville, d. Dec. 13, 1870, Danville.

- VI. Marcia Hannah Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., Nov. 7, 1853, m., July 21, 1883, Palmer Fitz King, b. in Dixfield, Me., Nov. 18, 1852, son of Jacob and Cordelia (Mayhew) King. He was a farmer and lived in Caribou, Me., and later in Auburn, Me., where his wife d. Feb. 14, 1914.

Children:-

1. Blanche Sadie King, b. in Portland, Me., Aug. 12, 1885, m., Aug. 11, 1909, Arlington Swarts, b. in Rensselaerville, N.Y., May 22, 1882, son of Hiram E. and Hortense (Slater) Swarts. He is a school teacher and resided for a time in West Webster, N.Y., but now lives in Rochester, N.Y.

Children:-

- I. Lawrence Eugene King Swarts, b. Mar. 24, 1912, Rochester.

2. Josephine Mabel ~~Saxxer~~ King, b. Oct.29,1888, Caribou, Me. Is unm. and lives with her sister.
3. Palmer Frank King, b. in Caribou, May 6,1890, m., Oct.20,1910, Renie May Parker, b. in Auburn, Me., May 10,1889, dau.of Charles C. and Alberta E.(Gamage)Parker.
He was employed on automobiles in Auburn for a time but is now Manager of the Palmer King Motor Co., Lewiston, Me.

No children.

- VII. Horatio Macomber Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., July 22,1856, m., Nov. 8,1883, Addie Christola Staples, b. in Roxbury, Me., July 7,1861, ~~son~~ dau. of Christopher and Y. and Adra A.(Mitchel)Staples.
He is a farmer and lives in No. Gray, Me.

Children:-

1. Perley Clair Sawyer, b. in Gray, Me., Feb.6,1885, m., June 30, 1906, Jennie Marie Bohusen, b. in Westbrook, Me., Jan.27, 1885, dau. of Peter C. and Ellen M.(Hyphsman)Bohusen.
He is engaged in the business of contract teaming and ~~lives~~ lives in Gray, Me.

Children:-

- I. Kenneth Horatio Sawyer, b. Jan.22,1908, Gray.
- II. Elbert Carston Sawyer, b. Jan.5,1911, Gray.
2. Ralph White Sawyer, b. in Gray, Me., Sept.19,1894, m., Jan.1, 1913, Evelyn Louise Bishop, b. in Portland, Me., Nov.9, 1893, dau. of Stanley and Martha(Carpenter)Bishop.
He is a farmer and resides in Gray.

No children.

- VIII.Lillian Annetta Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., Oct.8,1860, m., Dec.4, 1880, William Hinman Snow, b. in New Gloucester, Me., June 23, 1856, son of Joshua and Sarah P.(Morrill)Snow.
He is a farmer and has always lived in New Gloucester. His wife d. in that town May 25,1917.

Children:-

1. Greenlief Guy Snow, b. May 2,1881, New Gloucester, was drowned at Falmouth, Me., Aug.23,1906. Unm.
2. Dorothea May Snow, b. in New Gloucester, Apr.22,1883, m., Oct. 15,1901, John Alfred Birch, b. in Port Hills, P.E.I., Feb. 14,1863, son of Thomas and Agnes(Ellis)Birch.
He was a coachman and they resided in Newtonville, Mass., where he d. Jan.23,1908. Later his wife became a nurse and lived in Auburn, Me.

Child:-

- I. William Thomas Austin Birch, b. Mar.9,1903, Newtonville.

3. Asa Brown Snow, b. in New Gloucester, Me., July 7, 1887, m., Aug. 16, 1913, Edith Isabell Cole, b. in Poland, Me., Aug. 27, 1892, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Warren) Cole. He is a painter and lives in New Gloucester.

No children.

4. Everett William Snow, b. Oct. 21, 1888, New Gloucester, In 1917 he was unm. and lived in Lewiston, Me.

5. Annie Gladys Snow, b. June 21, 1893, New Gloucester, In 1917 lived at home, unm.

- IX. Simon Webster Sawyer, b. in Danville, Me., July 22, 1862, m., July 24, 1886, Martha J. Little, b. in Ireland, June 23, 1862, dau. of John and Margaret (Bradley) Little.

He was a farmer and lived in Welchville, Me. About 1888 he removed to Lebanon, N.H., and later to Gray, Me., where he has since resided. He has been in the provision business since about 1897.

Children:-

1. Harold Earl Sawyer, b. and d. Nov. 9, 1891, Lebanon, N.H.
2. Earl Victor Sawyer, b. Jan. 20, 1894, Lebanon, d. Sept. 19, 1896, Gray, Me.
3. Arthur Melvin Sawyer, b. Mar. 21, 1905, Gray.

1 3 8

TIMOTHY⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Windham, Me., June 30, 1792, married Louisa Parkhurst, born in Patricktown, Me., Aug. 1, 1794.

He was a farmer and lived in Liberty, Me. the greater part of his life. In 1819 he was a yeoman, of Patricktown Plantation, Me., and sold a parcel of land in that place. He was probably a musician in Capt. M. Woodman's Co. Lieut. Col. J. E. Foxcroft's Reg. serving from Sept. 10 to Sept. 24, 1814. This company was raised in New Gloucester for service at Portland. He may also have been in Lieut. Col. Moore's Reg. or Col. Sherwin's Reg. which was in service at Wiscasset, Me.

He was also a Free Will Baptist minister. He died in Freedom, Me., Jan. 11, 1854. His widow died in Rockland, Me., Nov. 18, 1865.

CHILDREN:-

I. Orrin Gove Waterhouse, born Sept. 5, 1816, Freedom, died Sept. 24, 1834, Orono, Me.

335. II. Ezra K. Waterhouse, born June 28, 1824, Freedom.

336. III. John B. Waterhouse, born July 28, 1829, Freedom.

139

OLIVE⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Windham, Me., May 24, 1794, married, Dec. 20, 1832, Abel Kimball Hobberd, born in New Salem, N.H., Aug. 8, 1782, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Kimball) Hobberd. She was his second wife he having had ten children by his first wife. In early life he followed the sea but later became a carpenter. After his second marriage he lived in Little River, Bradford and Charleston, Me. His wife, Olive, died in the latter place, May 4, 1854, and the rest of his life he lived with his children. He died in Hanover, Me., Oct. 6, 1879.

CHILDREN:-

I. Julia Eames Hobberd, b. in Little River, Lisbon, Me., Feb. 23, 1836, m. June 9, 1854, Robert Perkins Strout, b. in Brunswick, Me., Sept. 22, 1814, ~~she was his second wife~~ son of William and Rebecca (Snow) Strout. She was his second wife, he having had two children by his first wife. He was a brick mason and lived in Brunswick, Me., until 1856, when he was employed for over a year at Fort Popham on the Kennebec river. He then removed to Phippsburg, Me., where he lived some thirteen years, when he returned to Brunswick, where he resided until his death, Jan. 21, 1885. His widow is still living (Sept. 1920) in Danvers, Mass.

Children:-

1. Edward Everett Strout, b. in Brunswick, Me., Oct. 25, 1855, m. 1st May 21, 1881, Louisa W. Lake, b. in Madrid, Me., Dec. 13, 1842, dau. of Ebenezer and Isabelle (Blothen) Lake. She d. in Lynn, Mass., Mar. 11, 1893, and he m. 2ndly., Jan. 20, 1896, Mrs. Zenia E. Fisher, b. in Millersville, Penn., Aug. 26, 1857, dau.

of David and Sarah M. (Deffenderfer) Witmer. Mr. Strout removed to Lynn, Mass., in 1871 and ~~was~~ learned the trade of a mason. In 1875 he became a shoe laster but in 1883 ~~he~~ engaged in business as a contractor and builder in which he was engaged the rest of his life. He d. in Nahant, Mass., June 27, 1915. His widow resides in Nahant. The following appeared in a Lynn paper at the time of his death. "Edward W. Strout, for many years one of the foremost building contractors of Lynn and its vicinity, and who did more to furnish shoe factory space in Lynn than any other one man, died, ~~****~~ The passing of Mr. Strout leaves a vacancy in the business world of Lynn and Nahant which will probably not be filled for many years to come. In the Real estate field he was especially prominent. He was a promoting spirit in the Lynn Realty Trust Company which is capitalized at more than \$1500000, and it was due almost wholly to his energy and enterprise that the first building of the trust was built, known as Lynn Realty building No. 1, located on Broad street. There are now eight buildings controlled by the organization. He failed in 1899 but in 1912, called all his creditors together and paid them in full. As a gunner he was known from Nantucket to the woods of Maine. ~~****~~ In 1883 he invented his adjustable stage. He built in Brookline, Boston, Woburn, Roxbury, Beverly &c., besides Lynn. He laid out and constructed the Nahant & Lynn Street Ry. of which Co. he was Vice President. He was a member of the Oxford & Park clubs, Lynn and Maolis club of Nahant."

The following was taken from the Boston Herald. "In 1883 he invented a builders adjustable staging which is now used all over the world. He built the Keith Theatre subway under Mason St. and the largest shoe factory in Lynn, the Lynn Realty building. Of late years he had been interested in aviation and had made several trips with Harry Atwood. He was a former president of the Wellington Gunners Ass'n, former Sec'y. of the Mass. Builders Ass'n. and a member of the Lynn lodge of Elks, and Masonic bodies of Lynn." Besides his own child Mr. Strout adopted a daughter of his second wife by a former marriage, Kate Edna Fisher.

Child:-

- I. Pearl Louise Strout, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 16, 1885, m., Oct. 31, 1914, George Newton Dennis.
2. Addie Eunice Strout, b. in Brunswick, Me., July 18, 1857, m., June 16, 1893, Wesley Eugene Hinkley, b. in Madrid, Me., Apr. 13, 1855, son of George R. and Louisa (Lake) Hinkley. He was a farmer in Phillips, Me., until about 1890, when he removed to Lynn and learned the trade of a mason. Later he returned to Phillips where he carries on his farm and works at his trade a part of the time.

Children:-

- I. Arthur Wesley Hinkley, b. Nov. 7, 1894, Lynn. Entered Camp Devens, July 25, 1918, Div. 12. Did not get

across to France. He is unm.

- II. Addie Irene Hinkley, b. Apr. 20, 1896, Lynn, d. May 19, 1896, Lynn.
- III. Carl Everett Hinkley, b. in Phillips, Me., Sept. 29, 1897, m., Sept. 20, 1918, Lyline Davenport.
- IV. Ervin Eugene Hinkley, b. Aug. 8, 1900, Phillips.

3. Eliza Ella Strout, b. July 18, 1857, Brunswick, Me., d. Nov. 15, 1857, Brunswick.

4. Robert Willis Strout, b. in Brunswick, May 23, 1859, m. 1st., June 1880, Lydia, dau. of Alfred Lowell, and 2ndly., Jan. 5, 1887, Josephine H., dau. of John A. and Lydia A. (Booker) Hammond.

Mr. Strout was a mason by trade and did business with his brother, Edward until his health failed. He d. in Nahant, Mass., Dec. 6, 1899. His widow resides in Boston.

No children.

5. Fred Alonzo Strout, b. in Brunswick, Aug. 30, 1861, m., Mar. 28, 1883, Janet Eleanor Ross, b. in Nova Scotia, Mar. 16, 1865, dau. of Alexander D. and Mary A. (McCabe) Ross. He has been employed in shoe factories in various places but mostly in Lynn, and resides in East Saugus, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Ethel Bell Strout, b. in Lynn, Aug. 9, 1884, m. Laforest McKenzie Grant and d. about 1918.
- II. Elmer Ross Strout, b. Feb. 24, 1887, Lynn.
- III. Harold Earl Strout, b. in Winsted, Conn., July 22, 1889, m. Maude Harris.
- IV. Hattie May Strout, b. Aug. 27, 1891, Danvers, Mass.

6. Albert Irving Strout, b. in Brunswick, July 15, 1863, m., June 9, 1884, Edythe Schurman, b. in Prince Edward Island, Sept. 20, 1869, dau. of Peter and Phoebe Schurman. He is a mason by trade and has lived mostly in Lynn. In 1917 he was living in Waverly, Mass. His wife d. about 1918.

Children:-

- I. Robert Vernon Longworth Strout, b. in Utica, N.Y., Nov. 22, 1890, m., Sept. 2, 1916, Vivian Mabel Reed.

7. Nellie Olive Strout, b. in Brunswick, Nov. 8, 1865, m., June 28, 1888, Simeon Ellsworth Coffin, b. in Brunswick, Feb. 14, 1866, son of Simeon C. and Dorothy A. (Ward) Coffin. He was in the provision business in Brunswick but removed to Lynn, Mass., in 1894 where he was employed as a mason. Later he went to Florida and engaged in the hotel business. Afterwards kept a general store and was a wholesale wood dealer. About 1918 he returned to Brunswick, Me., and is connected with the natural ice industry.

Children:-

- I. Earl Everett Coffin, b. Aug. 19, 1889, Brunswick, Me.
- II. Edward Albert Coffin, b. in Lynn, Mass., July 22, 1895, m., Dec. 13, 1915, Mary Jane Derocher, but m. under the English name, Stone.
- III. Herbert Lester Coffin, b. Aug. 5, 1897, Lynn. Enlisted May 12, 1918, and was assigned to the 12th Cavalry, Troop M. Did border service in New Mexico and was disc'g'd. Sept. 23, 1920.
- IV. Merrill J. Coffin, b. July 8, 1902, Brunswick.

8. Carrie Willis Strout, b. in Phippsburg, Me., Nov. 27, 1867, m., Sept. 15, 1889, Abram Clarence Hart, b. in Gorham, Me., Nov. 8, 1886, son of Edward P. and Mary W. (Berry) Hart. He was foreman in a shoe factory in Lynn, where his wife d. Sept. 18, 1893. Later he removed to Seattle, Wash.

Children:-
Born in Lynn.

- I. Donald Payson Hart, b. June 16, 1890. Went to France in the World War as a radio operator.
- II. Robert Lee Hart, b. July 10, 1891, m., May 23, 1914, Florence Evelyn Crocker.
- III. Clarence Edward Hart, b. Sept. 4, 1893, d. Oct. 8, 1893, Lynn.

9. Ernest Leroy Strout, b. Nov. 22, 1872, Phippsburg. Was a mason by trade. Unm.

10. Arthur Leonard Strout, b. in Phippsburg, Me., Nov. 24, 1874, m., May 11, 1899, Zenie Mae Call, b. in Oxford, N.J., Feb. 25, 1876, dau. of Joseph J. and Laura A. (Witmer) Call. He was associated with his brothers as a member of the firm of Strout Bros., contractors and builders in Lynn, but later removed to Akron, Ohio, where he continued in the same line. He is now a builder in Danvers, Mass. His wife d. in Nov. 1910.

Child:-

/Laura Mae Strout, b. Feb. 25, 1900, Lynn. Unm.

11. Lizzie Alice Fletcher Strout, b. in Phippsburg, Me., Apr. 12, 1877, m., Jan. 12, 1898, Ernest Edward Clark, b. in St Johns, N.B., Dec. 24, 1875, son of John and Lucy A. (Barnaby) Clark. He was a shoe cutter in Lynn but later became a teamster and lived in Brunswick, Me. She m., 2ndly, Mar. 27, 1909, Joseph William Grant, b. in Mount Rose, Nova Scotia, Jan. 19, 1866, son of Silas and Eleanor (Bent) Grant. He is a contractor and builder and they reside in Danvers, Mass.

Child:-

I. Earl Edward Clark, b. May 31, 1899, Lynn. Unm.

140

SAMUEL⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Windham, Me., Feb. 22, 1796, married, first, Eliza Stevens, who died probably in Baldwin, Me., Sept. 1824, age 19. He married secondly, Int. Apr. 5, 1825, Catherine, dau. of Nathaniel Jordan, of Cape Elizabeth, Me. She died in Lisbon, Me., 1837, and he married third, Roxanna Kimball, born in Lisbon, Me.

His principal occupation was farming. He lived in Westbrook, Harpswell, Cape Elizabeth, Lisbon and Portland, Me. While in Westbrook he was a trader. as he was in Portland in 1847. June 1, 1836 he was in Lisbon, and bought part of a saw and grist mill privilege in Phippsburg, "also of the carding machine, pulling mill house and land connected." He was then a yeoman.

During the war of 1812 he served 40 days at Fort Allen, now known as Fort Allen Park. The record shows that he was a private in Capt. B. Bodwell's Co., Lieut. Col. W. Ryerson's Reg., from Sept. 25, to Nov. 5, 1814. "Drafted and in service in Portland."

His ^{third} ~~second~~ wife died in Harpswell, 1847. He died in Portland, Oct. 31, 1858.

CHILDREN:-

- I. William P. Waterhouse, b. 1824, died Sept. 23, 1835, age 11 mos. probably in Baldwin, Me.
By second wife.
337. II. William P. Waterhouse, born Jan. 23, 1826, Westbrook.
338. III. Samuel J. Waterhouse, born July 23, 1827, Westbrook.
339. IV. Eliza S. Waterhouse, born Sept. 19, 1829, Westbrook.
- V. Ivory Franklin Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Nov. 27 1831, married, Jan. 3, 1858, Nancy Stevens M^cKenney, born in Danville, now Auburn, Me., Sept. 6, 1832, dau. of Jonathan

and Sarah (Jordan) McKenney.

His mother died when he was six years old and at her request was taken into the home of her brother Nathaniel Jordan, of Panville. They supplied^{him} with all the educational advantages which their means and the locality afforded. He was apt and eager to learn, ranking high in his studies, and usually standing at the head of his class. At the age of nineteen he went to Boston and apprenticed himself to a Mr. Merrill, a carpenter, on Tyler St., where he remained some seven years. During this time he attended the Tremont Temple (Baptist) Church, having become a member when twenty years old. Meanwhile the people with whom he was associated were impressed by his evident sincerity and religious fervor, and by sundry marked capabilities which he manifested in the way of public speaking, became greatly interested in him, and offered to educate him for the ministry. For some little time, however, he had been changing his theological views and had come to a point in his thinking where he could not agree with certain baptist doctrines, consequently he felt obliged to decline the offer.

About this time, and while in a more or less unsettled state of mind, religiously, he began to attend the meetings of the so-called "Christian" denomination on Summer Street, Boston, before the erection of a house of worship on Kneeland Street, of which the Rev. E. Edmunds was for many years in charge. The distinguishing feature of this denomination is that it has "no creed but the Bible," allowing every member to interpret and apply the teachings of the book as his reason and conscience may dictate. Later he transferred his membership to this church. Here his earnest, devout spirit soon attracted attention and his aptitude for speaking upon religious themes led to his again being urged to engage in the work of the Christian ministry. He hesitated for some time, principally because of his lack of a proper education and preparation, but finally yielded and in November, 1857, accepted an invitation to occupy, for a Sunday or two, the pulpit of the Broad Street "Christian" Church, Providence, R.I., as a lay preacher or exhorter. His services proved so acceptable that, greatly to his surprise, he was asked to become the permanent pastor. He was ordained March 31, following, and remained here nearly four years and his labors were crowned with gratifying success. Indeed at the Fiftieth Anniversary of the Society in 1885, the pastor, in a historical sketch, said that "Mr. Waterhouse's pastorate marked the red-letter day of the church." In July, 1861, Mr. Waterhouse accepted a call to a church, of the same denomination at Portsmouth, N.H., where he also served about three years. April 2, 1863, he was appointed by the U.S. Christian Commission a delegate to act in its name and as its representative among the soldiers of the federal army engaged in the War of the Rebellion, and was granted leave of absence for a few months by his parish, in order that he might accept the position. At the close of his pastorate in Portsmouth he was engaged by the Executive Board of the denomination to act as missionary agent, in its behalf, throughout the general section of country where he resided. In May, 1867, he was invited by the directors of the City

Mission of Portsmouth, to become city missionary, and superintend the religious and charitable activities of that association. This position he accepted and performed its duties for a year.

During these several years residence in Portsmouth Mr. Waterhouse formed an intimate acquaintance with the Rev. James De Normandie, the young and earnest minister of the South (Unitarian) Parish of that city. As a result of his repeated interchange of thought with Mr. De Normandie and of his reading considerable Unitarian literature he came to feel that his views were largely in harmony with the faith and polity of the Unitarian Church, and on the first Sunday in January, 1869 he became pastor of the church of that denomination at Clinton, Mass. It was largely because of his extra labors, while pastor of this church that a new church was organized at Berlin, Mass.

After remaining in Clinton four years he resigned in order to accept a position of importance and responsibility in the Children's Mission to the Children of the Destitute, which institution had a building on Tremont Street, Boston. This position was offered him chiefly through the influence of the president of the society, Hon. Albert Fearing, who felt that Mr. Waterhouse was specially fitted to supervise and carry forward certain departments of the work of the Mission. He continued in this work for about four years when he again entered the pastorate and was installed over the Unitarian Church in Belmont, Mass., Mar. 28, 1877, where he remained until his death, Mar. 2, 1882.

The above facts have been taken largely from a memorial prepared by Mr. William S. Heywood, and published by Geo. H. Ellis, Boston. As to his personal characteristics it says, * "In important respects, nature, under providential guidance, dealt generously with the subject of this sketch. Well equipped in all departments of his being, in certain particulars he excelled. He had a fine physique and his bodily presence was manly and impressive. An apparently robust and vigorous frame, indicative of health and strength, surmounted by a lofty brow and an open, ruddy countenance, beaming with intelligence, kindness, and love, and withal a self-possessed and dignified demeanor, made his exterior appearance agreeable and commanding.

He was of happy temperament, inclined to look upon the bright side and to see ultimate good in everything, even in seeming evil. His genial, buoyant disposition, never chilled or scured by disappointment or misfortune, made him an agreeable companion, a winner of friends, and a contributor of cheer and gladness to all with whom he came in contact. His heart was a well-spring of pleasure and delight, the waters whereof never ran dry. ***** And so this memorial comes to its termination. It tells the story, in a simple way, of a true, large-hearted, noble-minded man, of a consecrated, faithful minister of Christ, of one who, in his special and chosen department of the vineyard of the Lord, toiled conscientiously, tirelessly, reverently, and toiled to excellent purpose."

Tributes from the Belmont church, the Cambridge Minis-

terial Association, the Belmont Lodge of F. & A. Masons, of which he was Chaplin, the Boston Transcript and various ministers of the denomination testified to the high esteem in which he was held.

His widow (Sept. 1920) resides in Woodfords, Portland, Me.

CHILDREN:-

1. Alice Jordan Waterhouse, born Dec. 18, 1858, Providence, R.I., died Feb. 21, 1874, Boston, Mass.
2. Adelaide Florence Waterhouse, born Oct. 8, 1862, Portsmouth, N.H., died Oct. 13, 1862, Portsmouth.
3. Winfred Franklin Waterhouse, born Aug. 14, 1865, Portsmouth, died Jan. 16, 1874, Boston.

340. VI. Mary E. Waterhouse, born Oct. 25, 1833, Cape Elizabeth, Me.

VII. Rufus Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, Sept. 27, 1835, married in Paris, France, May 9, 1878, Mary Johnson Shaw, dau. of Alfred and Martha (Johnson) Shaw. She was born in New Orleans, La., June 8, 1858, and died in New York City, Mar. 17, 1891. Mr. Waterhouse went to New York City about 1868 and for several ^{years} was foreign buyer for J.S. Lowry & Co., dealers in gentlemen's furnishing goods. About 1872 he went into the business of manufacturing neckwear and suspenders. He made only high grade goods and built up a large and successful business, which he carried on until his death after which it was acquired by some of his employees and was continued under the name of the Rufus Waterhouse Co.

He was a man of sterling character and acquired a considerable fortune which at his death he left to St. Luke's Hospital, New York City to be used, according to the terms of his will, for the benefit "of poor sewing women who are afflicted with that dreadful disease, Consumption." He died in New York City, June 14, 1895.

No children.

VIII. Catherine Waterhouse, died young.

141

MARY⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) married Jan. 7, 1819, Rufus Jordan, of Cape Elizabeth, son of Nathaniel Jordan. He was a farmer and lived all his life on his farm in Cape Elizabeth, where he died age 79. She died in Cape Elizabeth, age 67.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Emily Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1819, m., Oct. 1847, Stephen K. Dyer, b. in Portland, Me., Jan. 17, 1821, son of Nathan and Eunice (Marriner) Dyer.
 He was, for a time, in the wholesale boot and shoe business in Portland. Later he was City Assessor for several terms and then wharfinger for Union Wharf, Portland.
 He was an Odd Fellow and at one time was Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Maine. He always lived in Portland but d. in Auburn, Me., Aug. 15, 1890. His widow d. in Portland, Dec. 4, 1893.

Children:-

1. Eunice Emma Dyer, b. in Portland, Me., June 17, 1854, m., Sept. 4, 1878, Wallace Kilbourne Oakes, M.D., b. in Auburn, Me., Nov. 6, 1850, son of Wallace K. and Hannah E. (Kilbourne) Oakes.
 He was a graduate of Bowdoin College Medical School, and of Columbian University, N.Y., from which in 1873 he received his degree.
 He was a physician and surgeon in Auburn, Me. Also on the surgical staff at the Central Maine General Hospital, and a member of the State Board of Health. Was for a time President of the County and State Medical Association. He engaged in politics to some extent and at one time was President of the Common Council of Auburn. He d. at Poland Springs, Me., July 8, 1910.

Children:-

- I. Methyl Oakes, b. in Auburn, Nov. 29, 1879, m. John G. Palfrey, of Boston, Mass.
 II. Herbert Henry Oakes, m. Emma Dow Armstrong.
2. Herbert Stephen Dyer, b. in Portland, May 6, 1858, m., July 6, 1880, Elizabeth M. Bradford, b. in Portland, June 4, 1859. About 1879 he went to New York City where he was engaged in the wholesale carpet business. He returned to Portland in 1891 and became manager of an agency for the New York Life Ins. Co. He served in the City Council of Portland three years, one term as President. He d. in Madrid, Me., Dec. 20, 1907.

Children:-

- I. Helen Miriam Dyer, b. in Mount Vernon, N.Y., June 12, 1882, m. Walter Elden Smart of Portland.
 II. Edith Bradford Dyer, b. in Mount Vernon, Apr. 15, 1887, m. George Hoppin Humphreys, N.E.
 III. Mildred Hamilton Dyer, b. Nov. 11, 1888, Mount Vernon, d. Apr. 30, 1890, New York City.
 IV. Hamilton Higgins Dyer, b. Jan. 31, 1891, New York City.
 V. Marie Jeannette Dyer, b. Apr. 27, 1896, Portland, Me.

- II. Louise Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Dec. 3, 1820, m., Feb. 4, 1846, Nathan Dyer Roberts, b. in Portland, Me., Jan. 24, 1821, son of Joseph and Achaa (Dyer) Roberts. He was in the grocery business in Portland most of his life but later became wharfinger of Union Wharf in that city. He d. in Portland, Nov. 10, 1907. His wife d. in Portland, June 1, 1898.

Children:-

1. Harriet Louise Roberts, b. in Portland, ~~xxx~~ Nov. 12, 1846, m., Feb. 12, 1873, Edmund Augustus Eaton, b. in Bowdoinham, Me., son of Edmund and Ann (Fisher) Eaton. She d. in Portland, Aug. 15, 1875, and he m. 2ndly, Jan. 18, 1880, her sister, Mary by whom he had no children. He was a coal dealer in Portland. He d. in Bowdoinham, Apr. 20, 1881. His widow d. in Portland, Mar. 7, 1887.

Child:-

- I. Annie L. Eaton, b. Aug. 6, d. Aug. 26, 1873, Portland.
2. Mary Augusta Roberts, bi in Portland, Aug. 9, 1849, m. Edmund A. Eaton, whose first wife was her sister Harriet. See above.
3. Georgia Anna Roberts, b. in Portland, Aug. 23, 1853, m., Feb. 9, 1882, Herbert Austin Clay, b. in West Gardiner, Me., May 2, 1855, son of Frederick S. and Harriet (Lancaster) Clay. In early life he was a clerk in the office of the Maine Central Ry. Co. Portland. Later became travelling agent for the Atchison Topeka & Santa Fe Ry. Co. About ¹⁹⁰⁵ he was made Agent for the Maine Steamship Co. which was afterwards merged into the Eastern Steamship Co. In 1914 he became Supt. for this Company at Portland.

No children.

4. Minnie Roberts, b. in Portland, Feb. 20, ~~1873~~ ~~xxxx~~ May 6, 1857, m., Feb. 20, 1878, Edward Everett Carleton, b. July 9, 1855, son of Osgood and Ursula (Burbank) Carleton. He ~~was~~ in the door, sash and blind business in Portland. His wife d. in Deering, Me., Oct. 15, 1883, and he later m. Gertrude E. Buzzell. He d. in Portland, Dec. 13, 1913.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

- I. Mabel Louise Carleton, b. June 22, 1880,
- II. Harold Roberts Carleton, b. Jan. 8, 1883, m., Apr. 19, 1905, Alice Maude Dyer.

- III. Mary Jane Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., m., Francis C. Sawyer, b. in Scarborough, Me., Apr. 5, 1818, son of Henry and Lydia (Waterhouse) Sawyer. See that family for ~~xxxx~~ children.
- IV. Lucinda Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 1826, m., Nov. 29, 1849, Capt. Joseph Kinsman, b. in Gloucester, Mass., Jan. 7, 1819, son of Joseph and Rhoda (Webber) Kinsman.

He was a sea captain and lived in Portland and Cape Elizabeth, when at home. He d. in the latter place in 1862. His widow d. in Cape Elizabeth Dec.12,1864.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1. Joseph Kinsman, b. Sept.4,1853, d. Sept.21,1853, Portland.
2. Joseph Henry Kinsman, b. Jan.30,1856, m., June 7,1880, Alice Jenny Maxwell, b. in Phillips, Me., Nov.7,1860, dau. of Ethan and Hannah(Emery)Maxwell.
He is shipper for Farnsworth, Benjamin & Mills, produce dealers, Boston, and resides in West Medford, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Nathalie Emerson Kinsman, b. Dec.24,1881. Unm.
- II. Leslie Seymour Kinsman, b. June 23,1891, m., June 2, 1917, Bernice Anna Stetson.
3. Rufus Albert Kinsman, b. Sept.12,1857, m., Dec.25,1885, Martha Lovina Willis, b. in Nevada, Apr.4,1868, dau. of William B. Willis.
He has been engaged in farming, stock raising and mining most of his life. His wife d. in McCabe, Arizona, Oct. 6,1902. He has lived most of his life in Arizona.

Children:-

- I. Charles Henry Kinsman, b. Oct.4,1886, Vude Valley, Ariz. Is married.
- II. Alice May Kinsman, b. Dec.7,1889, Prescott, Ariz., d. Sept.22,1906, Prescott.
- III. Lucinda Kinsman, b. Dec.7,1889, Prescott, (twin) d. Dec.6,1908, McCabe, Ariz.
- IV. William Albert Kinsman, b. Mar.8,1893, Vude Valley, Unm.
- V. Mary Lovina Kinsman, b. Feb.28,1896, Vude Valley, is married.
- VI. Adella Kinsman, b. Nov.30,1899, Vude Valley. Unm.
- VII. Martha Kinsman, b. Oct.4,1902, McCabe, d. Oct.20, 1902. McCabe.

4. Edward Forrest Kinsman, b. Sept.4,1859, d. Jan.24,1860, Cape Elizabeth, Me.

- V. Rufus Emerson Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Apr.13,1830, m., May 3, 1868, Annie McKenzie, b. in P.E.I., Dec.29,1844, dau. of Alexander and Theresa(MacIntyre)McKenzie.
He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Cape Elizabeth, where he d. Jan.13,1892. His widow is living in Portland.

Children:-

1. Charles Emerson Jordan, b. Mar.8,1869, Cape Elizabeth. He is a farmer and fisherman, unm.
2. Mary Jordan, b. June 3,1871, Cape Elizabeth, d. June 15,1878,

- Cape Elizabeth,
 3. Lillian Florence Jordan, b. Mar. 5, 1872, Portland, Me. Unm.
 4. Emma Maude Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Nov. 23, 1873, m., Nov. 30, 1893, George Everett Peabbles, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Dec. 6, 1873, son of John A. and Eliza (Brown) Peabbles. He is a farmer and lives in Cape Elizabeth.

Child:-

- I. Ethelyn Mae Peabbles, b. Sept. 21, 1894, Cape Elizabeth.
 5. Mary Etta Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Aug. 31, 1878, m., June 23, 1903, Daniel E. McCann Jr. b. in Portland, Me., Sept. 10, 1874. He is in the carriage smith business in Portland.

Children:-

Born in South Portland.

- I. Edward Alden McCann, b. Dec. 31, 1905.
 II. Donald Herbert McCann, b. Jan. 25, 1908.
 6. Alice Bertha Jordan, b. Sept. 16, 1880, Cape Elizabeth. A clerk in Providence, R.I. Unm.
 7. Caroline Barbour Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Feb. 14, 1883, m., Sept. 4, 1906, William Franklin Sawyer, b. in Portland, Me., June 12, 1875, son of Albert H. and Elizabeth F. (Bibber) Sawyer. He is a salesman for the Portland Iron & Steel Co. and resides in Portland.

No children:-

- VI. Hiram F. Jordan, d. age 2 yrs.
 VII. Hiram Francis Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, July 9, 1840, m. Harriet A. Maxwell, b. in Cape Elizabeth, dau. of James and -----(Rowe) Maxwell. He was a bookkeeper at Willard a village in So. Portland. Also a janitor for a time. Lived in Denver Colorado during a period of ill-health. In 1920 was living in Portland.

No children.

1 4 2

BENJAMIN⁶ FRANKLIN WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born in Windham, Me., Feb. 4, 1799, married, Aug. 4, 1819, Elizabeth Collins, born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Feb. 3, 1794, dau. of Daniel and Ruth

(Maxwell)Collins.

He removed to Cape Elizabeth with his parents where he lived the most of his life, a farmer. He was a man of strict integrity and enjoyed the respect and esteem of all his associates. He died in Cape Elizabeth, Apr.26,1881. His wife died in Cape Elizabeth, Mar.16,1880.

CHILDREN:-

Born in Cape Elizabeth.

341. I. Mary J. Waterhouse, born Nov.11,1820.
342. II. Mehitable P. Waterhouse, born Dec.22,1822.
- III. Daniel Collins Waterhouse, born Dec.6,1824. He was a farmer and died on the homestead, unm., Feb.28,1857.
- IV. Ruth Ann Waterhouse, born Apr.13,1827, Lived on the homestead and died there, unm., Apr.11,1910.
- V. Martha Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Sept.5,1829, Lived on the homestead with her sister Ruth and died in Portland, July 31,1910.
343. VI. Sarah F. Waterhouse, born Mar.28,1832.
344. VII. John B. Waterhouse, born July 1,1835.
- VIII. Charles Hannaford Waterhouse, born May 15,1839, He was mustered into the Union Army Aug.18,1862, and served in Co. E 17th Reg., and became a corporal and later a sergeant. He died at Fredericksburg, Va., Dec.6,1862, of fever contracted on that battlefield.

143

HANNAH⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Samuel,⁵ Timothy,⁴ Joseph,³ Timothy,² Richard,¹) born Aug.13,1812, in Cape Elizabeth, Me., married, Int. Nov.7,1833, William Strout, born in Brunswick, Me., 1802, son of William and Hannah(Snow)Strout. We have the date of their marriage as Nov.24,1832, but in view of the date of the intention should probably be 1833.

He was a sea captian all his life and lived in Brunswick and Portland, Me. when at home. He died in Charleston, S.C., of yellow fever, Dec.2,1859. His wife died in Brunswick, or Portland, Nov.24,1845.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Mary Waterhouse Strout, b. in Portland, Me., Aug. 19, 1834, m., Aug. 24, 1857, Stephen Leroy Pinkham, b. in Lisbon, Me., Oct. 1831, son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Herrick) Pinkham. When young he went to Boston, Mass., where he worked in a furniture store for some years. When about twenty-four years old he removed to Chicago, Ill., and associated himself with the wholesale drug firm, Tolman & Pinkham, where he remained until his death, July 24, 1867. His widow d. in Chicago, about May, 1916.

Children:-
Born in Chicago.

1. Emma Adelia Pinkham, b. June 2, 1858, m. 1st, perhaps --- Leib, and perhaps 2ndly, John Tillotson. She is deceased. She had one dau., Alberta May, m. Alexander Milne Straiton and lived in La Crosse, Wis. and perhaps other children. Mrs. Straiton had a son Kenneth and perhaps others.
2. Gertrude Evelyn Pinkham, b. Jan. 21, 1862, d. prob. unm. June 19, 1892, Chicago.
3. Frederick Pinkham, b. Jan. 6, 1867, m. Grace Furman of Chicago. He was a travelling salesman.

Children:-

- I. Furman Pinkham, married.
- II. Harold Pinkham.
- III. Gertrude Pinkham.
- IV. Freeman Pinkham.

- II. Martha Maxwell Strout, b. in Portland, May 16, 1836, m., Aug. 1856, George E. Woodwell, of Newburyport, Mass. He was in a Mass. Cav. Reg. in the Civil War. Was also a war correspondent for a Boston newspaper. At the close of the war he went to Chicago, Ill., and served on the editorial staff of the Chicago Tribune for many years. He d. in Chicago in 1889. His wife d. there Dec. 17, 1877.

Child:-

1. Charles Henry Woodwell, b. May, 1857 in Boston, Mass. Married and had one son.

- III. Rebecca Ann Strout, b. in Brunswick, Me., Dec. 10, 1838, m., Mar. 7, 1867, Warren Fay Dodge, M.D., b. in North Brookfield, Mass., May 10, 1827, son of Pliny and Cynthia (Converse) Dodge. In early he decided to enter the medical profession and began his studies. In 1858 he removed to Hannibal, Mo. where he continued his study and practiced with Dr. Curran until the opening of the Civil War, when he enlisted in Co. A, 124th Ill. Inf. He served till the close of the war being severely wounded at Vicksburg. He was promoted to the grade of 2nd Lieut. Upon returning home he resumed the study of medicine and graduated from the Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago, in Feb., 1867. He located the following May in Earlville, Ill., being the first Homeopathic physician

to settle in the town. He lived there until his death, Oct. 5, 1884, a much respected and honored citizen. He was a Universalist and an ardent Republican in politics.

Children:-

1. Anna Dodge, b. in Earlville, Ill., Sept. 20, 1868, m., Apr. 10, 1890, James William Turner, b. in Earlville, May 3, 1862, son of Elisha and Harriet (Newell) Turner. His early years were spent in Paw Paw, Ill., where he learned the printer's trade. In 1880 he removed to Earlville, and soon became proprietor and editor of the Earlville Leader, which he conducted until he sold out in 1891. He then took up his residence in La Grange, Ill., and engaged in newspaper work in Chicago. In politics he was a Republican and served in the General Assembly in 1903-4. He d. Jan. 29, 1913. His widow is living, Sept. 1920.

Children:-

- I. Stuart Dodge Turner, b. Jan. 3, 1891, Earlville. Unm.
 - II. Adele Turner, b. May 24, 1895, La Grange. Unm.
2. Ralph Tenney Dodge, b. in Earlville, Jan. 16, 1872, m., May 19, 1897, Nina May Hall, b. in Aurora, Ill., Mar. 12, 1873, dau. of Frank H. and Sybil (Norton) Hall. He is President and Treas. of the Marvello Toilet Co. in Chicago, where he resides.

Child:-

- L. Florence Beruita Dodge, b. Feb. 5, 1910, Three Rivers, Mich.
3. Elizabeth Dodge, b. Dec. 9, 1873, Earlville, d. Feb. 21, 1879, Earlville.
 4. Adele Dodge, b. Feb. 10, 1880, Earlville, d. Sept. 26, 1886, Earlville.

- VI. Sarah Ellen Strout, b. in Brunswick, Me., May 31, 1840, m., Apr. 4, 1860, William Demott Haskell, b. in Topsham, Me., May 17, 1835, son of Joshua and Deborah A. (Haskell) Haskell. He removed to Brooklyn, N.Y., about 1871, where he engaged in the piano business in which he continued until his retirement. He d. there May 5, 1909. His wife d. in Brooklyn, Feb. 13, 1907.

Children:-

1. Henry Wallace Haskell, b. in Topsham, Me., Dec. 11, 1865, m. Mary Barnes. He is a physician and lived in Topsham and Brooklyn,

No children.

2. Grace Arnold Haskell, b. in Portland, Me., Oct. 6, 1870, m.,

Aug. 6, 1891, Lawrence Louis Barnum, b. in Pine Plains, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1865, son of Rev. Frederick S. and Esther (Lee) Barnum.

He grad. from Yale Univ. and also from the Yale Law School. He entered the banking business and later became a member of the firm of Lawrence Barnum & Co., of New York City. In 1920 they were residing on Long Island.

Child:-

E. Grace Alden Barnum, b. in Brooklyn, N.Y., Dec. 31, 1892, m. J. Malcolm Clark Jr.

Xix Esther Ann &

VII. Esther Ann Strout, b. in Portland, Me., Feb. 18, 1843, m., Jan. 12, 1863, William Anderson, b. in Brunswick, Me., June 22, 1838, son of William and Mary (Strout) Anderson. He learned the carpenter's trade and worked in Brunswick, Cape Elizabeth and Bath, Me., and in Portsmouth, N.H. In 1862 he removed to Brooklyn, N.Y., and in 1868 entered the employ of the Nassau Ferry Co. In 1873 he was made Supt. of the Company and held the position until his death, being the oldest ferry supt., in point of service, in New York Harbor. He d. in Brooklyn, May 6, 1914. His wife d. in the same place Nov. 16, 1913.

Children:-

1. Annie Haskell Anderson, b. June 8, 1864, Brooklyn, d. Mar. 16, 1875, Brooklyn.

2. Howard Chauncey Anderson, b. in Brooklyn, June 11, 1868, m., Feb. 1, 1890, Lizzie Hazelwood, b. in St. Johns, N.B., Mar. 16, 1868, dau. of Robert and Margaret (Fritch) Hazelwood.

He was educated in the public schools and Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn. He then entered the University of New York and finally graduated from the Law School of that institution. He was admitted to the bar in Brooklyn in 1891 and practiced law in that city and New York until his death, Aug. 2, 1900, in Brooklyn. His widow resides in Brooklyn.

Children:-

Born in Brooklyn.

I. William Covert Anderson, b. Apr. 2, 1891, m., Sept. 10, 1919, Katherine Bradley. Was 1st Lieut. of 25th Engineers and served in France.

II. Madalene Anderson, b. Sept. 6, 1893, unm.

Xix. Rhakia William Sternut, b. in Portland, Me.,

3. Mary Waterhouse Anderson, b. in Brooklyn, Aug. 5, 1876, m., May 25, 1905, George Washington Short, b. in Brooklyn, Oct. 26, 1872, son of George W. and Elizabeth F. (Abrams) Short.

He was employed by the Winton Motor Car Co. and resided

in Brooklyn, N.Y., where he d. May 11, 1919. His widow is living in Brooklyn.

VIII. Charles William Strout, b. in Portland, Me., Apr. 24, 1844, m., Nov. 5, 1867, Martha Durendo Russell, b. in Brooklyn, Jan. 24, 1851, dau. of William and Eliza (Hannahs) Russell. In early life he was a farmer in Brunswick, Me. Apr. 22, 1861 he enlisted in Co D, 5th Reg. Maine Vols. Was transferred to the Govm't. secret service, serving at the headquarters of the Army of the Potomac until the expiration of his term, June 24, 1864. Later he enlisted in the 8th Reg. Veteran Vols. (Hancock's Corps) for one year. Was promoted to 1st Lieut. 26th Reg. U.S. colored troops and in Aug. 1865 to Captain in the 104th Reg. of the same troops. Was mustered out of the service in Nov. 1865 as brevet colonel. He then became a contractor and among other activities built 150 houses on the Isthmus of Panama for the De Lessups Canal Co. About 1890 he became attached to the appellate division of the Supreme Court, 2nd Dept., State of New York. He d. in Brooklyn, Feb. 24, 1914. His widow d. in Brooklyn Apr. 5, 1920.

No children.

1 4 4

JAMES⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Benjamin,⁵ Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Windham, Me., Aug. 27, 1800, married, Sarah Potter, born in Gorham, Me. Jan. 12, 1801, dau. of James and Hannah (Booker) Potter.

He was a farmer and lived in Richmond, Me., where he died, May 26, 1833.

His widow married a Mr. Pratt and died in Milo, Me., Jan. 28, 1893.

CHILDREN.

- I. Cornelia Augusta Waterhouse, b. in Richmond, Me., July 22, 1826, m., Dec. 12, 1848, Timothy Doane Paine, b. in Litchfield, Me., May 7, 1818, son of Samuel and Betsey (King) Paine. He was a shoemaker and farmer and lived in Richmond, Bowdoinham, Bath and Litchfield, Me. He d. in the latter place Aug. 9, 1902. His wife d. in Litchfield, Feb. 9, 1884.

Children:-

Born in Richmond.

1. Marcia Elizabeth Paine, b. Apr. 11, 1852. Unm. and resides in Richmond.
2. Caroline Anna Paine, b. July 1, 1856, Unm. and lives with her sister.

345. II. Harriet A. Waterhouse, born Mar. 9, 1828, Richmond, Me.

348. III. Mary J. Waterhouse, born Apr.17,1830, Richmond, Me.

1 4 5

MARTHA⁶ MILLIKEN WATERHOUSE, (Benjamin⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Richmond, Me., Jan.18,1811, married, int., May 21,1836, Leonard Dale, born in Waldoboro, Me., June 21,1810, son of Peter and Betsey(Reed)Dale.

He removed to Richmond, Me., at an early age where, excepting some eight years in Portsmouth, N.H., he lived until about 1833, when he removed to Gardiner, Me. His wife died in Richmond, Feb.23, 1857-8, and he m. 2nd Margaret Robinson, by whom he had no children, and 3rd Sarah Odiorne by whom he had two sons.

Children:-

- I. Bernice S. Dale, b. Aug.14,1837, Richmond, d. when about twenty-seven years old and was buried in Portsmouth.
- II. Margaret B. Dale, b. July 3,1839, Richmond, d., unm., July 27,1873, Gardiner, Me.
- III. James Leonard Dale, b. in Richmond, Me., Dec.29,1840, m., Oct.20, 1864, Frances May Brann, b. in Gardiner, May 4,1848, dau. of Daniel and Mary(Miles)Brann.
He was in the trucking business for a time but later was employed in a spring factory and lived in Gardiner. He enlisted in the 17th Reg. Mass. Vol. Militia and served most of his time in North Carolina. He was discharged July 28,1865. He d. at the Soldier's Home, Togus, Me., Aug.17,1889. His wife d. in Gardiner, Dec.1, 1885.

Children:-

1. Perley M. Dale, b. May 19,1866, Lewiston, Me., d. Oct.9,1866, Lewiston,
2. William L. Dale, b. Feb.14,1868, Gardiner, Me., d. May 30, 1876, Gardiner.
3. Edith Rose Dale, b. in Gardiner, Apr.6,1870, m. 1st, Sept.20, 1888, Elmer Edgar Randall, b. in Wilton, Me., Aug.18,1861, son of Edgar and Sarah(Stone)Randall. He was a grocer and they lived in Beverly, Mass. She m. 2ndly, Dec.29,1895, Fred I. Blanchard, b. in Chelsea, Me., Sept.26,1866, He

is a teamster and lives in Augusta, Me. His wife d. in Winslow, Me., May 21, 1904.

Children:-

- I. Ethel May Randall, b. July 8, 1889, Beverly, Mass. m.
- II. Robert Sanborn.
- III. Eva Edith Randall, b. Aug. 18, 1890, Beverly, d. June 3, 1905, Bethel, Me.
- IV. Stella Marie Randall, b. Oct. 5, 1891, Beverly, d. Aug. 26, 1892, Beverly.
- V. Mary F. Blanchard, m. ---- Heath.
- VI. Leonard Blanchard, d. in infancy.

4. Lillian May Dale, b. in Gardiner, Me., Nov. 14, 1875, m., May 27, 1893, Arthur Pickering, b. in Halifax, N.S., Sept. 11, 1870, son of William and Ann (Carey) Pickering. He is a salesman in the wholesale provision business and resides in Newton, Mass. His wife d. in Brighton, (Boston) Mass., Feb. 11, 1907.

Children:-

Born in Newton.

- I. Evelyn Gertrude Pickering, b. Jan. 19, 1896, m., June 6, 1915, Wilbur Frank Snow.
- II. Lena May Pickering, b. Sept. 3, 1898, unm.
- III. Carlotta Dale Pickering, b. July 23, 1903, unm.
- IV. Ruth Lillian Pickering, b. May 23, 1905.

5. Eva Della Dale, b. in Gardiner, Dec. 8, 1879, m., Feb. 4, 1896, Fred Howard Fuller, b. in Hallowell, Me., Oct. 30, 1868, son of George S. and Helen M. (Wiley) Fuller. He is a machinist and engineer and resides in Hallowell. Has been Clerk of the Common Council of that city.

Children:-

Born in Hallowell.

- I. Helen Bernice Fuller, b. Feb. 13, 1897, d. Oct. 6, 1909, Hallowell.
- II. Marion Buckley Fuller, b. Sept. 29, 1899. Unm.
- III. Clifton Dale Fuller, b. Sept. 10, 1903. Unm.
- IV. Hester Fuller, b. Sept. 29, 1905, d. May 29, 1915, Augusta, Me.
- V. Walter Howard Fuller, b. Jan. 9, 1912.
- VI. Amy Louise Fuller, b. Apr. 3, 1916.
- VII. Geneva Fuller, b. June 4, 1918.

6. Walter Arthur Dale, b. in Gardiner, Me., May 3, 1882, m., Mar. 23, 1908, Maybelle Gertrude Blue, b. in Watertown, Mass., Sept. 18, 1886, dau. of Robert W. and Georgianna (Dale) Blue. He is a salesman and they reside in Newton, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Dorothy Alice Dale, b. May 24, 1912, Newton.
- II. Gordon Arthur Dale, b. Nov. 11, 1914, Watertown, Mass.
- III. d. Apr. 4, 1916, Newton.
- IV. Richard Edward Dale, b. July 3, 1917, Newton.

IV. Eleanor Gertrude Dale, b. Mar.16,1920, Newton.

- IV. Horace Waterhouse Dale, b. in Richmond, Me., Apr.16,1843. He enlisted May 28,1861, in the 3rd reg. Maine Vols, and was killed at the battle of Gettysburg, July 3,1863. He never married.

int.

- V. Maria Ann Dale, b. in Gardiner, Me., Aug.28,1846, m., Apr.11,1864, Albert Dudley, b. in Pittston, Me., Apr.6,1842, son of ~~xxxxxx~~ Aaron and Hannah(Emery)Dudley. He was a farmer and lived many years in Gardiner but later removed to Litchfield, Me. He served in the 31st Me. Reg. in the Civil War. He d. in Gardiner, Mar.12,1899. His wife d. in Gardiner, Oct.1,1887.

Children:-

1. Olive Dudley, b. in Gardiner, Me., Apr.25,1867, m., June 27, 1900, Frank Wallace Black, b. in Pittston, now Randolph, Me., Dec.7,1862, son of Daniel and Miranda A.(Palmer) Black.

He is a painter and decorator and has lived in Randolph the most of his life.

No children.

2. Horace Herbert Dudley, b. in Gardiner, Mar.10,1871, m., May 20,1893, Eleanora Dingley, b. in Hallowell, Me., Jan.26, 1870, dau. of William P. and Sarah J.(Gray)Dingley. He was a carpenter but on account of an accident became a steam fitter and is employed ~~at~~ by the S.D.Warren Co. in Gardiner.

Child:-

I. Infant son.

3. Mildreth Edna Dudley, b. May 7,1884, Gardiner, d. Oct.18,1887, Gardiner.

- VI. Dawson Marshall Dale, b. in Richmond, Me., Apr.10,1850, m., Sept.3, 1868, Georgia Anna Brown, b. in Gardiner, Apr.30,1851, dau. of Samuel and Rachel(Spear)Brown.

He was foreman for many years of the yard of ~~the~~ Hollinsworth & Whitney, paper maker's, in Gardiner, where he has always lived. Was also a truckman for a time. He enlisted Apr.1,1864, in Co I, 31st Maine Reg. Was in the battles leading up to the surrender at Appomattox. Was discharged Aug.27,1865. His wife d. in Gardiner, Oct.1,1914.

Children:-

1. Chauncey Marshall Dale, b. in Gardiner, Nov.9,1872, m., Dec. 31,1892, Ida Ann Flanders, b. in Oak Park, Ill., Mar.9, 1874, dau. of Daniel and ~~xxxxxx~~ Mary E.(Davis)Flanders. He is employed in a paper mill and resides in Gardiner.

Children:-

Born in Gardiner.

- I. Chauncey Elwood Dale, b. Aug.24,1898,
- II. Harold Clifton Dale, b. Sept.21,1902.
- III. Arline Frances Dale, b. Jan.30,1908.

2. Ernest Dale, b. Apr.11,1874, Gardiner, d. x July 18,1875, Gardiner.

3. Ina Mae Dale, b. in Gardiner, Oct.30,1880, m., Sept.8,1902, Edward DeAlva True, b. in Litchfield, Me., July 22,1877, son of Jacob K. and Hannah M.(Stantial)True. He is a drug clerk and they reside in Bath, Me.

Child:-

I. Edward Dale True, b. June 20,1903, Bath.

VII. John Todd Dale, b. in Richmond, Me., Nov.13,1852, m., Dec.6,1873, Isadore Saphronia Kimball, b. in Gardiner, Me., Dec.31,1856, dau. of Henry and Sarah(Moore)Kimball.

He entered the U.S. Navy at Portsmouth, N.H., Jan.6,1867. Was sent on board the S.S. Idaho at New York and later was transferred to the S.S. Iroquois and served on the Asiatic station. He was discharged at Philadelphia, Pa., Apr.23,1870. He was a teamster all his life until about 1908. when he became a carpenter for the Hollinsworth & Whitney Paper Co. Has always lived in Gardiner.

Children:-

1. Iva Belle Dale, b. in Gardiner, Me., Oct.26,1875, m., Sept.5, 1894, Elmer Ellsworth Wing, b. in Winthrop, Me., Oct.2, 1870, son of Gorham A. and Mary S.(Martin)Wing. He is employed in a shoe factory and lives in Gardiner.

Children:-

I. Clayton Ellsworth Wing, b. in Gardiner, Nov.30,1895, m., Nov.27,1913, Nina Hazel Jones.

II. Elmer Vinial Wing, b. in Gardiner, Feb.3,1900, m., Feb.3,1920, Mary S. Taylor, b. in Chelsea, Me., July 18,1903.

III. Kenneth Ivan Wing, b. Jan.23,1903, Gardiner.

IV. Ethel Frances Wing, b. Dec.5,1919, Bath, Me.

2. Ralph Berton Dale, b. in Gardiner, Feb.18,1888, m., June 15, 1910, Violet Ashton Rhines, b. in Gardiner, Apr.19,1889, dau. of Melvin C. and Anne M.(Pushard)Rhines. He is a shoe cutter and resides in Randolph, Me.

Child:-

I. Anita Frances Dale, b. Apr.21,1920.

146

JANE⁶ HARMON WATERHOUSE, (Elias⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard,¹)
born in Scarboro, Me., Apr. 18, 1799, married, Oct. 23, 1823, Daniel Woodward,
born in Dresden, Me., Mar. 25, 1793.

He was a farmer and always lived in Richmond, Me., where he died Jan. 5,
1862. His widow died in Richmond, May 8, 1889.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Mary S. Woodward, b. in Richmond, Apr. 5, 1825, m. Capt. Nathan Boynton,
b. in Jefferson, Me. He was at one time master of the
brig Ophia. He d. at sea in 1851, bound to Baltimore, Md. When
on shore they lived in Gardiner. His widow d. Sept. 1854.

Children:-

1. George F. Boynton, b. in Richmond, m. Ellen or Nellie Williams of Gardiner, and d. about 1890. He was a teamster and lived in Charlestown, Mass.
They are said to have had five children. All d. in infancy but one, Bertha, who m. ---- Hall and lived in Chelsea, Mass.

2. Daniel W. Boynton, d. 1851, age 4 years.

3. Ella J. Boynton, d. 1877, age 23 years.

- II. Sarah Elizabeth Woodward, b. in Richmond, May 14, 1828, m., Dec. 15, 1853, Capt. Andrew Jackson Whitmore, b. in Bowdoinham, Me., Sept. 6, 1823, son of Benjamin and Betsey (Temple) Whitmore.
In early life he was a sailor in the coasting trade but later became pilot of the S.S. Eastern Queen plying between Boston, Mass., and Gardiner, Me. He was also a pilot for a time on the S.S. Katahdin, of the Boston and Bangor line. He d. in Gardiner July 9, 1891. His widow d. in Pittston, Me., Mar. 19, 1911.

Children:-

1. John Temple Whitmore, b. in Richmond, Dec. 17, 1854, m., Jan. 6, 1885, Mrs. Mary D. Waterhouse, widow of Asbury Lee Waterhouse and dau. of James Wilkinson. She was b. in Machias, Me., Feb. 6, 1855.
When young was a farmer in Gardiner but later became a mill-wright. In 1908 he bought a farm in Pittston, Me., where he now lives.

No children.

III. John Wesley Woodward, b. in Richmond, Me., May 10, 1831, m. 1st, Dec. 16, 1868, Clara Louise Trott, b. in Richmond, Mar. 1, 1851, dau. of William G. and Sarah W. (Rollins) Trott. She d. in Richmond, May 26, 1872, and he m. 2ndly, Nov. 3, 1874, Ellen Augusta Trott, sister of his first wife, b. in Richmond, Sept. 12, 1832. He was engaged in the lumber business in California for some thirteen years but later removed to a farm in Richmond, Me., where he lived until his death, July 8, 1904. His widow is living.

Child:-

1. Mary Ella Woodward, b. in Richmond, Sept. 24, 1874, m., Dec. 16, 1891, William Lincoln Stinson, b. in Richmond, June 27, 1866, son of Bradley V. and Abigail (Odoine) Stinson. He is a farmer and they live in Richmond.

Children:-

Born in Richmond.

- I. Clara Ellen Stinson, b. Oct. 19, 1892, m., June 24, 1913, Harold Bates Curtis.
- II. Herbert John Stinson, b. Sept. 14, 1894, m., Oct. 7, 1914, Mabel Cameron Stanley.
- III. Inez May Stinson, b. Oct. 24, 1896.
- IV. Daniel Lee Stinson, b. Dec. 25, 1897.
- V. William Ray Stinson, b. Feb. 21, 1901.
- VI. Delmar Harold Stinson, b. Feb. 6, 1916.

IV. Martha J. Woodward, b. Nov. 27, 1835, Richmond, d. July 20, 1838.

147

ELIZA⁶ FISK WATERHOUSE, (Elias⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarborough, Me., Jan. 26, 1801, married, Jan. 18, 1831, in Dresden, Me. Franklin Kinsman, b. in Windham, Me., Apr. 4, 1808, son of Charles and Eleanor^{Jackson} (-----) Kinsman.

They lived in Gardiner and Pittston, Me., for a time and removed to California in 1849.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Charles Wesley Kinsman, b. Jan. 19, 1830, married and lived in San Francisco, Cali. Had children Emma, Charles and perhaps others.
- II. Mary Ellen Kinsman, b. Dec. 3, 1832, m. Charles Jordan.

III. James W. Kinsman, b. July 1836.

IV. Hannah Matilda Kinsman, b. May 1838, m. William H. Codington and d.
in San Francisco, Cali., Apr. 2, 1875.
Francisco,

Children:-

1. William E. Codington, b. July 5, 1858, d. Oct. 27, 1880.
2. Frank P. Codington, b. Oct. 26, 1862.
3. Arthur D. Codington, b. Feb. 28, 1867, lives in San Francisco.
4. Tida Codington, b. Sept. 21, 1869.
5. Ella Codington, b. Sept. 11, 1874.

V. Ann Kinsman, m. John Spencer.

148

CALEB⁶ FOGG WATERHOUSE, (Elias⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,)
born in Scarborough, Me., Dec. 29, 1802, married, 1823, Abigail Allen, born in
Dresden, Me., 1800, dau. of Amos and Abigail(----)Allen.

He was a boot and shoe maker and lived in Dresden, Richmond, Pittston and
Farmingdale, Me. He died in Charlestown, Mass., July 15, 1865. His wife
died in Gardiner, Me., Dec. 1, 1862.

CHILDREN:-

347. I. Ann F. Waterhouse, born June 14, 1824, Pittston, Me.

II. Isaac Allen Waterhouse, born in Dresden, Me., July 13, 1825, mar-
ried Martha Caroline Lord, born in Hallowell, Me.
He was a shoemaker and removed West where all trace of the
family was lost. The births of the following children are
recorded. Is also said to have had a son Eugene and a
daughter Carrie.

Children:-

1. Dan. Waterhouse, b. Dec. 22, 1852, Ipswich, Mass.
2. Nellie Waterhouse, b. Apr. 9, 1859, No. Dist. Ipswich.
3. Grace Waterhouse, b. Apr. 15, 1866, Lynn, Mass.

III. Catherine H. Waterhouse, born 1827, Richmond, d. 1828, Richmond.

IV. Ansel Nelson Waterhouse, born in Pittston, Me., Mar. 14, 1828, m., Sept. 4, 1853, Julia A. Reynolds, b. in Portland or Rumford, Me. 1836.
He was a machinist and shoemaker. Lived in Boston, Mass., from 1854 to 1862 during which time he was a teamster, watchman and shoemaker. He served in the Civil War and received a wound from the effects of which he finally died, Dec. 10, 1887, Jersey City, N.J. Is said to have had four children. We find only the following.

Children:-

1. William Waterhouse, b. July 11, 1854, Boston, Mass. Is said to have married. Is deceased.
2. Mary Abigail Waterhouse, b. Jan. 16, 1857, Boston, m., 1st ----- Brown and 2ndly, Doughty or Doty. Lived in Jersey City and had a son and daughter.
3. Frederick Waterhouse, b. Feb. 14, 1862, Boston.

V. Frank K. Waterhouse, born in Richmond, Me., Aug. 14, 1830, Is said to have married Amelia ----? of Virginia, by whom he had a son, Frank. born about 1860. It is also said that he never married. He was a sailor in the U.S. Navy. He died at "sailor's snug harbor", New Brighton, Staten Island, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1891. The records say he "was first officer on shipboard, a bachelor, and served 25 years under the U.S. flag.

348. VI. Emma A. Waterhouse, born May 7, 1832, Richmond. Me.

VII. John H. Waterhouse, born May, 1836, Dresden, Me., died 1838, Dresden.

349. VIII. Martha E. Waterhouse; born May 7, 1837, Dresden.

350. IX. Warren C. Waterhouse, born Feb. 14, 1838, Dresden.

351. X. John W. Waterhouse, born Mar. 8, 1840, Dresden.

352. XI. Asbury L. Waterhouse, born Oct. 20, 1844, Dresden.

149

CATHERINE⁶ HANSON WATERHOUSE, (Elias⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Windham, Me., Aug. 9, 1805, married Jabez, son of Ephriam

Hatch, born in Bowdoinham, Me., Nov.2,1793. He was a farmer and about 1830 removed to Richmond, Me., where he lived the most of his life. He died in Farmingdale, Me., Mar.19,1860, and she married 2ndly, June 2,1863 John Shaw, of Woolwich, Me., son of John And Margaret(Lancaster)Shaw. He was a farmer and they lived in Woolwich, where he died Jan.23,1877. His widow died in Gardiner, Me., Aug.6,1887.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Thomas Davis Hatch, b. in Bowdoinham, Me., Nov.16,1831, m., May 28, 1863, Mrs. Eliza Shaw, b. in Woolwich, Nov.7,1820. He was a mason by trade and lived mostly in Bath, Farmingdale and Gardiner, Me.

No children.

- II. Mary Jane Hatch, b. Apr.18,1834, Richmond, Me., d. July 12,1835, Richmond.
- III. Edward Hatch, b. May 11,1836, Richmond, d. San Francisco, Cali., prob. unm.
- IV. Wesley W. Hatch, b. Nov.1,1838, Richmond. Lived in California. Said to have been in the coal and wood business. Prob. unm.
- V. James Twing Hatch, b. in Richmond, Feb.3,1840. Was an engineer on a steamboat and lived in Oakland, Cali. Was unmarried.
- VI. William Robinson Hatch, b. in Richmond, Apr.27,1844, m. 1st, Oct.4, 1874, Emma Berie, b. in Switzerland, 1853. She d. in San Francisco, Apr.2,1878, and he m. 2ndly, Mar,18,1879, Clara E. Smith, b. in Blue Hill, Me., Oct.4,1846, dau. of Elbridge and Rhoda (Conery)Smith. In July 1862 he shipped in the U.S.Navy and after serving fourteen months was honorably discharged. He then enlisted in the 3rd Mass. cavalry and was in several battles. He was twice wounded and was disc. Aug.1865. He than lived for a time in Farmingdale, Me., but in 1868 removed to San Francisco, Cali., where he engaged in the coal and teaming business.

Children:-

Born in San Francisco.

1. William F. Hatch, b. July 16,1875.
2. Wesley S. Hatch, b. Dec.4,1876.
3. Charles Hatch, b. Mar.26,1878, d. May 15,1878, San Francisco.

150

EZRA⁶ CARTER WATERHOUSE, (James⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy,² Richard¹)
 born in Bowdoinham, Me., Nov. 29, 1808, married, Apr. 1, 1832, Jane H. Cook,
 born in Brunswick, Me., Mar. 26, 1807, dau. of Frederick and Phoebe (Hayden)
 Cook.

He was an engineer on stationary engines, but for many years before his
 death he was a carpenter and joiner. He lived in Bowdoinham most of the
 time until about 1858, when he removed to Dorchester, Mass., and two years
 later became a resident of South Boston, Mass., where he lived until his
 death, May 1, 1874. He was very musical and a strong abolitionist. His
 widow died in Boston, Sept. 13, 1880.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Martha Jane Waterhouse, born in Nobleboro, now Damariscotta, Me.
 Oct. 15, 1833, m., Oct. 8, 1862, John Field, b. in Dorchester,
 Mass., Oct. 8, 1820, son of John and Abigail (Thayer) Field.
 At the time of his marriage he was a carpenter, but for many
 years was employed by Sampson & Davenport, publisher's of
 the Boston and other directories. They resided in Dorches-
 ter, where he d. Jan. 13, 1894. His wife d. in Dorchester,
 Dec. 23, 1893.

No children.

- II. Lavinia Stinson Waterhouse, born in Bowdoinham, Me., Mar. 25,
 1835, married, Apr. 2, 1861, Frederick William Riddell, b. in
 Nantucket, Mass., Oct. 7, 1838, son of Henry G. and Caroline
 (Pinkham) Riddell.
 He was a painter by trade, but for many years was employed
 in the Hallett & Davis piano factory as a varnisher.

Children:-

Born in So. Boston.

1. Effie Luella Riddell, b. Jan. 9, 1868, d. Sept. 25, 1869, So.
 Boston.
2. Wallace Pinkham Riddell, b. May 25, 1871.

353. III. George K. Waterhouse, born Mar. 27, 1837, Bowdoinham.

354. IV. Laura A. Waterhouse, born Feb.20,1840, Bowdoinham, Me.

V. Effie Sands Waterhouse, born Apr.21,1844, Bowdoinham, died, unm., Feb.27,1868, So. Boston.

VI. Mary Luella Waterhouse, born June 17,1848, Bowdoinham, died, unm., Oct.4,1866, So. Boston.

VII. Alfred Sawyer Waterhouse, born Aug.18,1850, Bowdoinham, died, Sept.4,1865, So. Boston.

1 5 1

DANIEL⁶ WATERHOUSE, (James⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Bowdoinham, Me., Feb.10,1813, married, July 14,1842⁹, Abbey Clarke Ayer, born in Newfield, Me., Aug.7,1819, dau. of Andrew T. and Nancy~~Chase~~ (Chase) Ayer.

He was converted at the age of sixteen at a prayer meeting at his Father's house, and was baptized the next year at the Lisbon quarterly meeting, by the Rev. John Lord. In 1830 he was a prominent member and an official of the Kux M.E. Church in Bowdoinham. In 1832 the Bowdoinham quarterly conference was organized and he was a member. and he was one of the trustees of the church when that body, June 22,1839, bought an acre of land in Bowdoinham on which to build a Methodist church. Feeling called to preach he was licensed, Nov.12,1836, and at the Maine conference at Kents Hill, in 1840, was admitted on trial and appointed to the Shapleigh circuit. He was ordained a deacon by Bisop Waugh in 1842 and an elder by Bishop Hedding in 1844. He received twenty-four appointments within the bounds of the Maine Conference covering a ministry of some forty-three years. His charges were as follows,- 1840, Alfred; 1841, Cumberland; 1842, Harrison; 1843-4, Bethel; 1845, So. Paris; 1846, Cornish; 1847-8, Durham; 1849-50, Livermore; 1851-2, Phillips; 1853, Waterville; 1854, S't. 1855, West Kennebunk; 1856, Goodwin's Mills; 1857-8, Standish;

1859-60, Eliot; 1861-2, Lovell; 1863, Fairfield; 1864-6, Solon; 1867-8, Industry; 1869-71, Fayette; 1872-4, Mechanic Falls; 1875-6, Monmouth; 1877-9, No. Yarmouth; 1880-82, Conway, N.H.; 1883, Newfield, Me. Here he bought a place intending to make it his home for the rest of his life, but he died suddenly, May 22, 1883, very soon after he had entered upon his pastorate at that church.

As a preacher he was clear, logical and convincing. He enjoyed a deep, rich, spiritual experience, sincerely believed the gospel he preached, was uncompromising in his advocacy of its grand and inspiring truths, and gave himself in entire devotion to the work of the ministry. He was a staunch friend of the Methodist Episcopal Church, scrupulously observing its rules, cheerfully submitting to its Discipline and heartily approving its economy.

He was modest and unassuming in his demeanor and in character a man of sterling integrity, strict uprightness and in all his work presented to others the example of a blameless life.

A memorial to him was read at the conference at Bath in 1884 which says in part "Bro. Waterhouse was thoroughly religious, a faithful and devoted minister, and successful in his work." His widow died in Newfield, July 10, 1891.

CHILDREN:-

355. I. Mary L. Waterhouse, born May 18, 1843, Harrison, Me.

II. Andrew Wilbur Waterhouse, born Dec. 12, 1844, Bethel, Me.

He received his education in various common schools, high schools and academies in the places where his father held pastorates. He then took a classical course at the Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kents Hill, Readville, Me., graduating in 1869.

He was converted in the spring of 1860 and believing he was called to preach began his labors in the fall of 1865 in a school house a few miles from the seminary above mentioned. He was licensed to preach in 1866 and held various charges either alone or in connection with his father, until 1889 when he was received into the Maine Annual Conference as a probationer. In 1892 by reason of ill health he was discontinued from probation in the conference and went to Kennebunk, Me., in the hope of becoming well again.

In spite of all efforts, however, his health continued to fail and he died in Mechanic Falls, Me., Jan. 30, 1899. He was musical and very fond of music and the last things he gave up were his Bible, his violin and cello. He was much respected and beloved by all who knew him. He never married.

356. III. James C. Waterhouse, born Sept. 25, 1846, Cornish, Me.

IV. Daniel S. Waterhouse, born Dec. 1, 1849, Livermore, Me., died Mar. 24, 1854, Waterville, Me.

V. Lelia Helen Maria Waterhouse, born in Phillips, Me., Oct. 27, 1851, married, Aug. 2, 1902, Obed Gray Wilson, born in Bingham, Me., Nov. 19, 1834, son of Daniel and Mary (Goodrich) Wilson.

Mrs. Wilson was educated at the Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, Me. She graduated in a piano course and taught some form of music for about twenty-five years. Feeling herself called to religious work she went to Concepcion, Chili, So. America in 1878, as a missionary, being one of Bishop William Taylor's pioneer laborers in that field.

In one of his books Bishop Taylor has this to say, - "Miss Lelia H. Waterhouse, the young lady who accompanies her, is also a highly educated accomplished lady, and daughter of one of our ministers. I wrote her explaining that in our poverty of financial resources, my workers would have to go as steerage passengers as far at least as Callao, a distance of three thousand five hundred miles, and in answer received the following letter from her, which I take the liberty of inserting as an illustrative specimen of the spirit of the workers God has given me for His South American missions." The letter is as follows, -

"I am very glad that Jesus is so kind, for I am very strengthless. He will never break the bruised reed. He surrounds my life with his love as with a mantle. He fills my heart with his abiding presence. I have consciously given myself to Him, and am consciously accepted of Him. In all my experience He has never allowed anything to come upon me more than I can bear. He knows how to adjust everything so nicely. I go forward to my seed sowing work without a shadow of fear in my heart. Doth not perfect love cast out fear? Does this seem like boasting? I do not mean it so."

"God is very great, I am very small. In spite of my frailty, it is easy for him to save and keep me. I dare not go one step alone, but with Him at my side and my hand clasped in His why need I fear? It is blessed to trust."

"My box leaves today for New York, directed as you requested. I shall certainly hope to see you when I arrive there. I do not think that God chides me because my heart aches so, and tears come at thoughts of leaving every friend. It only shows that I love them well, and yet I love Him more. Why should I fear hardships? My Jesus had not where to lay His head. I have always fared better than that. He became poor, and I through His poverty

became rich; He wandered foot-sore and weary, with no resting place, and through those wanderings millions have found rest. Do you suppose He is sorry now as He sits by His Father and sees throng after throng of white-robed ones kneel before Him? Is He sorry that He knew what it was to be poor and hungry and tired and misunderstood and mocked and crucified? He groaned beneath a weight of sin that I might go sinless and free. He had no home in order that I might have a shining mansion. It seems to me that if I had ten thousand lives they would be none too many to consecrate to His service. I do not say this to boast. It comes from a full heart. 'My highest place is lying low at my Redeemer's feet,'"

Miss. Waterhouse remained in Concepcion four years, founding a Protestant self-supporting English school. Her health failing she returned to America in 1882. Referring to her services during these years Bishop Taylor, in his book, *Our South American Cousins*, from which the above matter was also taken, says, "Ten Years of Self-Supporting Missions, says, - "That highly educated, heroic daughter of one of our faithful ministers of the Maine Conference, though in our poverty obliged to go to her hard field as a steerage passenger, is as true a missionary, in my judgment, as ever was sent out by any missionary society." And again in the same book, - "Miss Lelia H. Waterhouse remained and worked and prayed, and by her heroic faith carried the movement through all its struggles and perils for nearly four years; but from broken down health is now on her homeward voyage around Cape Horn. If the Lord has sent out a more genuine missionary to any land in the last hundred years than is Lelia H. Waterhouse, the fact has not come to my notice."

Of this tribute Miss. Waterhouse said later, - "These words are more to me than sunbursts of diamonds."

That her work in that field was appreciated is shown by the following clipping from *World Wide Missions*, May, 1905. "The unveiling of a large picture of Mrs. Lelia Waterhouse-Wilson, of Chicago, the founder of Concepcion College, took place on her birthday recently at the college at Concepcion, Chile, with appropriate ceremonies. A number of her former pupils were present and took part in the programme."

Upon her return home she founded a village reading room and public library in Newfield, Me., in which town was her father's last charge and home. Since then, both before and after her marriage, she has devoted herself largely to literature and music. Two of her most important literary works are "One of God's Lilies," and "Story of the Soul of a Child." From the many favorable notices of these books we give the following. - Mr. O.G. Wilson, at one time Gen'l Western Agent for E.H. Butler & Co. publishers, says, - "Chicago, 1893. I take great pleasure in commending to public notice two choice little volumes by Miss. Lelia H. Waterhouse, entitled respectively, "Story of the Soul of a Child" and "One of God's Lilies." They are written in an engaging and unpretentious style and are delightful companions for an hour's relaxation, and admirably adapted for Kindergarten and Sunday School use, being especially helpful and entertaining to children. The au-

thor is especially happy in her style, which has an artistic tone and finish that is particularly pleasing. Being the daughter of a clergyman, and having been reared in the pure moral atmosphere of Northern New England, she is native to the refined spiritual phase of life she depicts with such loving touch and which gives so sweet a charm to the books. *** They should be found upon the shelves of every book dealer in the country."

Dr. Daniel Steele, writing from Milton, Mass., Mar. 4, 1891, says, - "The booklet you put into my hands, 'The Soul of a Child,' is so novel in conception, charming in style, and Christian in spirit, that I wish to commend it to all the children who read the English language, and to advise all parents to purchase it for their children, and all Sunday School Librarians to secure it for their libraries. *** The author has the rare gift of knowing how to write for childhood, and for adults, too, for all my family have read this book with delight."

The Sunday School Advocate writes, - The "Story of a Child's Soul" by Miss Lelia H. Waterhouse was published in the Sunday School Advocate, and met with warm appreciation. I regard it as a child classic of a high order."

Regarding her work in music, in a series of articles entitled, Women Composers of America, by Stella Reid Crothers, published in Musical America, we find the following in its edition of Feb. 5, 1910. -

"There is living in Chicago a typical daughter of the Puritans, in every line of whose face one reads the record of lofty character building, and of the spirit of self-sacrifice which inspired her ancestors. She is Lelia Waterhouse-Wilson."

"Born in Phillips, Me., Mrs. Wilson's education was secured at Kent's Hill, with post-graduate studies in harmony and composition in Boston, Mass. Both her father and her mother were fine singers, and their home was one of great purity and domestic felicity."

"While very small, Lelia was always drumming on chairs and window sills when not singing and dancing to the rhythm vibrating through her small brain and body. When she was seven years old her father procured a melophone, and as soon as the instrument was in place the little girl was left alone with it. Managing to reach the treadle with her toe while in a standing position, she touched one note, which she decided was the key note of the long-meter doxology, and at once played the soprano part, to the family's great delight. An older brother taught her simple chords to accompany his violin playing, and it was but a few months before the youngster began improvising a variety of accompaniments as well as making additional verses to the well-known hymns. When lessons were finally begun the family for a long apologized for the little girl's persistence in improvising, that not realizing that deficient eyesight made the reading of notes difficult." ****

"For forty years Mrs. Wilson has taught piano and vocal music in various parts of the United States, as well as Canada and South America, and during that time, finding comparatively few songs, simple yet of high sentiment,

to utilize the sweet, low tones in the chest register, gave her attention to that form of composition. The result is a number of pleasing songs for voices of a limited range."

"In hours of grief it has been a solace to Mrs. Wilson to set favorite poems to music, and her desire to express some of the longings and aspirations of the human heart and to comfort those who mourn with music is being fulfilled. The exquisitely ^{touching} pathos of the text for her own compositions appeals quite as strongly as that of the poets she has chosen."

"An artist friend says of her: 'It is Lolia whom we coax to play in the twilight, for her music has a depth and thrill one likes to feel when the lights are low and no one can see our faces. Her voice is low and deep, and no one thinks of technic when she is at the piano, for there is something vastly deeper to think of. And when you talk to her you wonder if it is her soft, large, brown eyes, her voice, her expression that wins, until you finally resolve it all into one word-soul. The sweet, idealistic, self-sacrificing life has left its imprint.'"

"As writer and lecturer she has commanded large audiences by her gifts of beautiful expression and vividness of description. Her arrangement of some of the psalms for the Spanish hymnal have been sung for thirty years in South American countries, and her "Light Bearers' Song" has delighted hundreds of children. Many of her compositions, while not yet issued in print, are being sung by noted artists in Chicago and vicinity."

Mrs. Wilson resides in Chicago.

~~Mr. Wilson was one of the pioneers who went to Calif~~
~~ornia in 1849. Later he studied at a preparatory school~~
~~and at Kent's Hill, Me.~~

Mr. Wilson was one of the pioneers who went to California in 1849. He was then eighteen years old and was impelled to go not only because of the hope of making his fortune in the gold diggings but because of an urgent necessity of a change of climate for the benefit of his health. He went by way of the Nicaragua route and reached his destination after a number of adventures incident to those days. He was taken sick with the dreaded disease, ~~zika~~ cholera and given up to die by the doctors but finally recovered. He remained in California a number of years and his experiences are interestingly told in his book, published in 1902, My Adventures in the Sierras.

After his return home he studied at a preparatory school and later at Kent's Hill, Me. He then studied law for four years with his uncle, Hon. John Wilson and was admitted to the bar, Apr. 20, 1866, at New Albany, Ind.

The following reference to this appeared in one of the papers; "This afternoon in the Circuit Court, C.G. Wilson, Esq., of this city was admitted as an attorney to practice in the courts of this judicial circuit. The examination of Mr. Wilson was highly creditable to himself as a student and as a gentleman possessed of more than ordinary abilities for the profession he has chosen. We doubt not he will prove a successful and honorable member of the profession. He has been a student

with Hon. J.M. Wilson for the past four years, during which time he has stored his mind with a thorough knowledge of the law; and being naturally a fine speaker we predict for Mr. W. a distinguished fame as a counsellor and advocate. If high moral qualities and diligent application to business will bring success, Mr. Wilson, we are confident, will be successful."

It soon became evident, however, that his health was too delicate to admit of the close application necessary to the practice of his profession and he was forced to enter commercial life. For twenty years he was confidential agent and commercial law practitioner for Butler Bros., publishers, Philadelphia, Pa. Later he had charge of their business in the Northwest states when his health again failed. After he retired he spent several years in extensive travels in foreign lands and later resided in the suburbs of Cincinnati, O. He d. Feb. 1, 1903, Chicago, Ill.

No children.

357. VI. Edward F. Waterhouse, born Apr. 10, 1856, Newfield, Me.

358. VII. Martha C. Waterhouse, born May 25, 1858, Standish, Me.

VIII. Carrie Jordan Waterhouse, born Sept. 1, 1861, Lovell, Me., d. Jan. 28, 1863, Lovell.

1 5 2

SEWALL⁶ STEPHEN WATERHOUSE, (James⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Bowdoinham, Me., Oct. 9, 1824, married, Feb. 14, 1848, Marcia E. Ayer, born in Newfield, Me., Nov. 17, 1821, dau. of Andrew and Nancy C. (Kelley) Ayer.

He was a carpenter and lived in Newfield, where he died, Feb. 23, (records say 26) 1906. His widow died in Newfield, Jan. 3, 1908.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Newfield.

I. Ella Ida Waterhouse, born Apr. 8, 1851, married, Oct. 1, 1882, Charles H. Jellison, and died Sept. 4, 1885.
He was a stage proprietor and driver and m. 2ndly her Uncle Daniel Waterhouse's granddaughter, Susan A. Gibbs, which see for details of his family.

Child:-

I. Infant daughter.

II. Carrie Emogene Waterhouse, born Mar. 4, 1853, Newfield, died, unm., Oct. 14, 1893, Newfield. She was a music teacher.

III. Annie Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Oct. 12, 1856, died Sept. 12, 1882.

1 5 3

ELIZA⁶ SANDS WATERHOUSE, (Zenas⁵, Timothy⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarborough, Me., Dec. 20, 1810, married, June 12, 1837, Emerson Preble, born in Lisbon, now Webster, Me., Dec. 20, 1808, son of Zebulon and Martha (Preble) Preble.

He was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Lisbon, Me., until about 1839 when he removed to Monmouth, Me., where he lived until his death, Mar. 31, 1884. His wife died in Litchfield, Me., Jan. 25, 1882.

CHILDREN:-

I. Emeline Amelia Preble, b. in Webster, Me., May 6, 1838, m., May 10, 1862, Reuel W. Weymouth, b. in Webster, Sept. 6, 1836, son of Alvah and Mary (Preble) Weymouth.

He was a farmer and carpenter and after his marriage removed to Monmouth, Me., where he lived some thirty years and then removed to Gardiner, Me., where he lived until his death, about Oct. 1916. His wife d. about 1898.

Child:-

1. Mary E. Weymouth, b. in Monmouth, Mar. 19, 1869, m. 1st, Daniel Larrabee and 2ndly, Luther Preble. He was a steward. She lived in Lynn, Mass., where she probably d. about 1904. Had two children by her 2nd husband.

II. Charles Benjamin Preble, b. in Monmouth, Aug. 11, 1843, m., Jan. 22, 1867, Adelaide Abbie Lunn, b. in Litchfield, Me., Nov. 1, 1843, dau. of Charles F. and Mary B. (Goodwin) Dunn.

He was a farmer and lived in Monmouth until about 1870, when he removed to Litchfield, where he resided until his death, Dec. 6, 1909. He was one of the selectmen of Litchfield for two years and a member of the Legislature in 1892-3. His wife d. in Litchfield, Aug. 20, 1903.

Children:-

1. Edward Preble, b. Dec. 10, 1874, Litchfield, d. July 4, 1885, Litchfield.

2. William Emerson Preble, b. in Litchfield, Mar. 29, 1876, m., Ju-

ly 7, 1917, Mrs. Mary Helen Phelps, b. in Dayton, O., Sept. 11, 1885, dau. of John W. and Hetty E. (Maunder) Smiley. He grad. from the Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, Me., in 1893 and from Bowdoin College in 1898. He taught school in Boston and vicinity for some seven years when he entered the Harvard Medical School from which he grad. in 1909. He was connected with the Boston City Hospital 1909-11; Providence Lying in Hospital, 1911. Later he became an instructor in clinical medicine at Tuft's College, Chief of the Medical Dept., Boston Dispensary, visiting physician, Boston State Hospital, internist, Forsyth Dental Infirmary, &c. His specialty is the practice of internal medicine.

1 5 4

SUSAN⁶ AYER WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹) born in Buxton, now Standish, Me., Jan. 10, 1806, married Daniel Milliken, born in Scarborough, Me., Feb. 11, 1812, son of Asa and Meribah (Waterhouse) Milliken. She died in Saco, Me., July 3, 1869 and he m. 2ndly, Jan. 25, 1874, Mrs. Eliza Hanscom, of Milton, N.H.

He lived in Scarborough until he was eighteen years of age when he became employed in a store in Saco, Me. He afterwards learned the cooper's trade, which he followed for time in Portland and Bangor, Me. He then went into the grocery business in Saco where he lived until his death, May 16, 1888.

Children:-
By first wife.

- I. Frederick Augustus Milliken, b. in Biddeford, Me., Aug. 25, 1839, m., Dec. 11, 1862, Ruth Ella Toothaker, b. in Brunswick, Me., Jan. 11, 1844, dau. of Levi and Sarah (Thomas) Toothaker. He was a blacksmith and with the exception of two years in Kittery, Me., lived all his life in Saco, where he d. May 12, 1904.

Children:-

1. Edwin Augustus Harmon Milliken, b. in Saco, July 20, 1863, m., Nov. 25, 1885, Frances Ella Brackett, b. in Biddeford, Dec. 14, 1862, dau. of Amos S. and Hannah K. (Tibbetts) Brackett. He removed to Kittery in 1915 and is employed in the Navy Yard.

Children:-

- I. Fred Leroy Milliken, b. Mar. 3, 1886, Saco. Unm.
- II. Harriett Leona Milliken, b. in Saco, July 31, 1888, m., June 7, 1913, Earl King McFarland.
- III. Ruth Hannah Milliken, b. in Saco, July 17, 1892, m., June 11, 1913, Frank Leslie Norwood.
- IV. Marguerite Arlene Milliken, b. Mar. 31, 1897. Unm.

2. Lilla Maude Milliken b. Jan. 14, 1865, Saco. Unm.

3. Albert Leroy Milliken, b. in Saco, May 25, 1867, m., May 26, 1890, Mrs. Etta Maude Doucette, b. in Concord, Me., Aug. 21, 1865, dau. of Greenwood C. and Mary E. (Littlefield) Tibbetts.

He is an electrician and resides in Saco, Me.

Children:-

- I. Flora Milliken, b. Apr. 1, 1889, Manchester, N.H.
She was his wife's child by a former husband and
- 4. Angia Ella Milliken, b. in Saco, Apr. 4, 1874, m. Henry E. Johnston adopted by Mr. Milliken.
- 4. Angia Ella Milliken, b. in Saco, Apr. 4, 1874, m. Henry E. Johnston, by whom she had six children.
- 5. Eliza Agnes Milliken, b. in Saco, Nov. 14, 1876, m., Aug. 16, 1903, Robert Fulton Davis, b. in Limington, Me., Dec. 10, 1877, son of Robert and Emily (Cousins) Davis.
He is Immigrant Inspector, U.S. Dept. of Labor, and resides in Minneapolis, Minn.

Child:-

Barbara

- I. Barbara Milliken Davis, b. July 12, 1910, Minneapolis.
- 6. Susie Gertrude Milliken, b. in Saco, Nov. 14, 1876, (a twin) m., July 22, 1910, George Ammi Gilpatric, b. in Saco, June 22, 1876, son of Robert E. and Mary S. (Dennett) Gilpatric.
He has always been employed in the street railway business and in 1916 resided in Lakewood, R.I.

Child:-

- I. Robert Dennett Gilpatric, b. Feb. 5, 1912, Providence, R.I.
- II. Asa Frank Milliken, b. in Saco, Apr. 21, 1842, m., May 11, 1873, Lillian Victoria Colby, b. in Amesbury, Mass., June 3, 1854, dau. of Alstin and Susan J. (Gorrey) Colby.
When a young man he learned the photographer's trade at which he worked in Saco until 1873 when he accepted a position with a shoe mfg. Co. Because of poor health he took up farming in Arcostock Co., Maine, but later engaged in the furniture business in Boston, Mass. Poor health again compelled him to take up farming but he later was employed in the shoe mfg. business in Rochester, N.H. About 1900 he removed to a farm in East Jaffrey, N.H.

Child:-

~~Florence Beulah Milliken, b. in~~

1. Florence Beulah Milliken, b. in Washburn, Me., May 20, 1885, m., Mar. 12, 1908, Herbert Allen Richardson, of Gloucester, Mass., and d. Aug. 28, 1909.

Child:-

- I. Richard Colby Richardson, b. Aug. 19, 1909.

- III. Oscar Daniel Milliken, b. Apr. 23, 1845, Saco, Me. He was afflicted with epilepsy from the age of ten. He worked for some twelve or fifteen years in an apothecary store in Saco when poor health compelled him to leave and he peddled yankee notions for a time. He afterwards went to the asylum at Augusta, Me., where he d. Sept. 1, 1889. He never married.
- IV. Elbridge Howard Milliken, b. 1848, d. in infancy.

1 5 5

HANNAH⁶ AYER WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., July 2, 1809, married, Feb. 15, 1830, Thomas Leavitt, born in Buxton, Dec. 10, 1805, son of Thomas and Martha (Bradbury) Leavitt.

He was a farmer and shoemaker and lived in Standish, Limerick and Saco. He died in the latter place, Feb. 20, 1877. His widow died in Saco, Jan. 15, 1905.

Children:-

- I. Horace Sands Leavitt, b. Nov. 15, 1830, Standish, Me., d. Mar. 7, 1852, Saco, Me.
- II. Edwin Bradbury Leavitt, b. in Standish, May 1, 1834, m. 1st, Gracia C. Waterhouse, dau. of Joseph Waterhouse, of Saco. He m. 2ndly, Susan Hubbard, and 3rd -----?
He was a brick mason in early life and later became a barber. He lived in Lynn, Mass., Saco and Portland, Me., and in several other places. He d. in So. Wastons Mass., Feb. 1, 1903. He had two children by his first wife. See her family.
- III. Emily Jane Leavitt, b. May 7, 1836, Standish, d. Mar. 9, 1837, Limerick, Me.
- IV. Melinda Knight Leavitt, b. in Limerick, July 29, 1838, m., July 1,

1860, William Fessenden Abbott, b. in Stow, Me., May 30, 1834, son of Michael and Sarah (Fessenden) Abbott. He was for a time a dealer in leaf tobacco and a cigar manufacturer. Later he became a shoe manufacturer in Lynn, Mass., under the name "Abbott Slipper Co.," and after this ~~xxx x~~ He d. in Lynn, Feb. 24, 1896. His wife d. in So. Easton, Mass., June 22, 1883.

Children:-

1. William Elmer Abbott, b. Nov. 10, 1861, Saco, d. July 11, 1863, Saco.

2. Charles Elmer Abbott, b. in Saco, Me., June 13, 1863, m., Sept. 3, 1890, Alice Augusta White, b. in Phillipstown, Mass., Aug. 13, 1864, dau. of Rev. Lyman and Mary (Hurd) White.

He was engaged in several kinds of business in the West for some eight years and then entered the employ of Selmar Hess, educational publishers, New York City. Later he was connected with Horace K. Turner Co., school art publishers, Newton Center, Mass. About 1914 he entered the employ of Bonbright & Co., bankers, Boston, Mass., and at present, (1920) is in the investment business in Boston, and resides in Brookline, Mass.

No children.

3. William Thomas Abbott, b. Sept. 12, 1867, Saco, He is unm. and is employed in the heel dept. of A.E. Little, shoe mfg'rs. Lynn, Mass.

4. Mary Lena Abbott, b. June 18, 1870, Saco. Is unm. and resides in Lynn.

5. Edward Frink Abbott, b. Nov. 12, 1872, Saco, d. Jan. 6, 1880, Saco.

V. Sarah Paine Leavitt, b. in Limerick, Me., July 31, 1840, m., Dec. 6, 1860, John Hoyt, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Dec. 4, 1838.

He was a salesman for Cumston & Co., piano mfg'rs., for many years but later became a teacher of voice and piano.

She m. 2ndly, Thomas J. Leavitt, son of Jacob B. and Sally (Waterhouse) Leavitt. She m. 3rd, Feb. 8, 1908, George Washington Bourne, b. in Fairhaven, Mass., June 3, 1835, son of William L. and Eliza W. (Hammond) Bourne.

He followed the sea for about thirty-three years, some three years of which he spent in the navy. He was an officer at the Reformatory, Concord, Mass., for over twenty years and later retired and resided at Mattapoisett, Mass. He d. in Sharon, Mass., June 7, 1913. His widow d. in Concord, Mass., June 7, 1914.

Children:-

Born in Saco.

1. Mary L. Hoyt, b. June 11, 1862, d. Dec. 21, 1862, Saco.

2. Alva T. Hoyt, b. Oct. 22, 1864, d. Sept. 30, 1865, Saco.

VI. John Sewall Leavitt, b. in Limerick, Me., Apr. 22, 1843, m., July 2,

? Alta Card, b. in Dover, N.H., Jan.24, ?, dau..of Albert and Eliza(Bradbury)Card.

He was employed by the McKay Machine Co. Had charge of setting up machines. He d. in Old Orchard, Me., Sept.1900.

Child:-

1. Alta M. Leavitt, b. in Boston, Mass., Feb.11,1885, m. Herbert Alfred Hildreth. He is in the candy mfg. business in Boston.. Makes the "velvet" brand of molasses kisses.

Chi

Child:-

I. Herbert Alfred Hildreth.

- VII. Susan Milliken Leavitt, b. in Limerick, Me., June 13,1844, m. 1st, Nov.25,1863, Edwin Alonzo Peck, b. in Dixfield, Me., June 6, 1841, son of Charles and Jane M.(Ellis)Peck.

He was a carriage maker by trade, and after his marriage, lived in Saco, Me., where he made a specialty of mfg. sleighs. He enlisted in the Navy at Saco, in 1864, and served during the rest of the war, being at one time on the S.S. Rhode Island. He d. in Saco, Sept.17,1865, and she m. 2ndly, July 9,1877, John Gilbert Ross, b. in Stafford, Eng., Oct.19,1831, son of John G. and Jane(Snow)Ross. Mr. Ross came to this country when about twenty years old and for the greater part of his life was connected with the shoe mfg. business. He invented several machines used in that business. Later he spent some time in developing a flying machine. He lived in Philadelphia, Pa., Lynn and So. Easton, Mass. His wife d. in So. Easton, Sept.10,1916.

Children:-

1. Alice Jane Peck, b. in Saco, June 17,1864, m., Sept.1,1885, Charles Winslow Hill, b. in Conway, N.H., Nov.16,1861, son of Joshua S. and Jessie(Malcolm)Hill. He lived in Conway and Chatham, N.H., the first part of his life but later removed to Easton, Mass., where he was employed by a grain, coal and saw-mill concern. He afterwards worked for the Ross Heel Co.

Children:-

Born in Easton.

- I. Carrie Alice Hill, b. Oct.4,1886, m., Dec.26,1904, Clarence Howard Williams, b. in Eastondale, Mass., Oct.2,1883.
- II. Grace Melinda Hill, b. Oct.28,1867, m., Oct.7,1912, George Franklin Moore, b. in Taunton, Mass., May 20,1883.
- III. Malcolm Joshua Hill, b. Apr.3,1889, m., July 24, 1911, Carrie Lena Mink Matthews, b. in Warren, Me., Nov.23,1887.
- IV. Susan Ross Hill, b. June 13,1890, d. Oct.13,1891², Easton, Mass.
- V. Amy Ross Hill, b. June 1,1893, m., June 1,1914, Justin Sylvester Penpiaese.

VI. Charles Dwight Hill, b. Dec.19,1896, m., June 8, 1917, Victoria Ellen May Bean, b. in Thornton, R.I., Sept.8,1893.

VII. Jessie Ayer Hill, b. Nov.10,1902.

VIII. Herbert Thomas Leavitt, b. in Saco, Me., Mar.13,1849, m. 1st, Florence Mann, and 2ndly, 1882, Nightingale Buchanan, b. in Providence, R.I., Nov.15,1861, dau. of Nathaniel and Jean(Brown)Buchanan.

He was a clerk of court for some eight years and later was in the employ of the Union Pacific Ry. Co. He d. in Omaha, Neb., Aug.1903.

Children:-

1. Bessie Leavitt, b. July 14,1880, m. Allen W. Hatch and lives in Sacramento, Cali.

2. Beulah Leavitt, b. Mar.1883, d. Nov.1891, Omaha.

3. Herbert Thomas Leavitt, b. Nov.1885, d. Nov.1891, Omaha.

~~Six days Jeanette Leavitt~~

4. Gladys Jeanette Leavitt, b. July 5,1892, m. May 14,1914, Herbert Lediard and resides in Seattle, Wash.

5. Pauline Leavitt, b. July 2,1894, m., June 14,1914, Lester J. Wilson and resides in Seattle.

Child:-

I. Ava Jane Wilson.

1 5 6

JANE⁶MILLIKEN WATERHOUSE,(Theophilus⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Standish, Me., Sept.25,1814, married, int. Mar.12,1836, Cyrus Bradbury, b. in Buxton, Me., Mar.9,1813, son of Simeon G. and Sax Sarah D.(Whitney)Bradbury.

He was a farmer and lived in Standish until 1847, when he removed to Saco Me., where he lived until his death, Mar.16,1878. His widow died in Saco Dec.6,1886.

CHILDREN:-

I. Emily Jane Bradbury, b. in Standish, Dec.26,1836, m., Aug.4,1869, Dan-

iel Drew Barrows, b. in Dover, N.H., Mar.25,1827, son of David and Abigail(Drew)Barrows.

He was an iron moulder and soon after his marriage removed to Waterford, N.Y., where he lived about eight years. He then removed to Saco, Me., where he was employed by the Water Power Co. He d. in Saco, Feb.5,1886. His widow d. in Sanford, Me., Feb.24,1906.

Children:-

1. Jennie Augusta Barrows, b. in Waterford, Oct.30,1870, m., June 28,1890, George Albert Field, b. in Augusta, Me., Mar.18, 1870, son of Charles and Mary E.(Folsom)Field.

He lived in Augusta until he was about sixteen years old when he removed to Old Orchard, Me., where he drove a grocery team for two years. He then went into the grocery business in that place but in 1891 removed to Saco, where he became a teamster for the American Express Co. He then accepted a position as bookkeeper at the Sanford Woolen Mills, Sanford, Me., and is now, 1920, head accountant for that concern.

Children:-

- I. George Albert Field, b. Jan.18,1891, Old Orchard, m. 1st, Sept.5,1914, Susan Frances Murphy, who d. Dec.4, 1914. He m. 2ndly, Nov.25,1919, Alice E. Garnsey.

2. Pliny Bradbury Barrows, b. in Waterford, N.Y., Mar.9,1875, m., Sept.10,1902, Alice Augusta Folsom, b. in Augusta, Me., Apr. 3,1878, dau. of Bartlett E. and Nellie A.(Plummer)Folsom. He was employed by the American Express Co., in Saco, but later became Agent for the same company at Lewiston, Me.

No children.

- II. Julia Frances Bradbury, b. Sept.6,1843, Standish, Me., d. unm.,

- III. Augusta Eunice Bradbury, b., Sept.5,1845, Standish, d. unm., Feb. 1901, Montecito, Cali.

- IV. Elizabeth Frost Bradbury, b. July 12,1848, Standish. Is unm. and lives in Santa Barbara, Cali.

- V. Edwin Perley Bradbury, b. in Saco, Me., Feb.5,1849, m., Oct.12,1876, Louisa Selby Jordan, b. in Boston, Mass., July 1,1855, son of Henry and Parmelia S.(Daniel)Jordan. He graduated from the Harvard Dental College in 1872 and practiced his profession in Boston where he resided until 1893 when, his health failing, he removed to Santa Barbara, Cali. He d. in Montecito, Cali., Mar.3,1911. His widow resides in Santa Barbara.

Children:-

1. Wymond Whitgift Bradbury, b. in Longwood, Brookline, Mass., July 18,1878, m., Aug.27,1907, Anna McLaren Howard, b. in Conejo, Cali., Sept.14,1878, dau. of Joseph and ~~xxxxxx~~ xxxxxx

---- (McLaren) Howard.

He is a civil engineer and resides in Santa Barbara, Calif.

Children:-

- I. Wymond Howard Bradbury, b. Aug. 17, 1911, Santa Barbara.
- II. Joseph Howard Bradbury, b. Nov. 15, 1912, Montecito, Calif.
- III. Isabella Louise Bradbury, b. Apr. 11, 1914, Santa Barbara.

- 2. Edwin Perley Bradbury, b. in Saco, Me., Sept. 7, 1883, m., June 22, 1908, Elvira Clauson Norris, b. in Boonton, N.J., Sept. 13, 1883, dau. of Charles S. and ---- (Hammond) Norris. He is a nurseryman and resides at Santa Barbara.

Children:-

Born in Santa Barbara.

- I. Norris Edwin Bradbury, b. May 30, 1909.
- II. Marion Aeline Bradbury, b. Sept. 24, 1911.

- 3. Madelein Bradbury, b. Mar. 2, 1886, Boston, Mass.

- 4. Rosamond Bradbury, b. June 9, 1895, Montecito, Calif.

- VI. Helen Clark Bradbury, b. in Saco, Me., Feb. 5, 1849, m., Sept. 1, 1885, William E. Proctor, b. in Dicksonburg, Pa., July 23, 1845, son of Richard D. and Elizabeth (Depaw) Proctor. He was in the sewing machine business and d. in Meadville, Pa., Dec. 12, 1890. His widow d. in Meadville, Aug. 1905.

No children.

- VII. Mary Adeline Bradbury, b. in Saco, Dec. 11, 1856, m., Nov. 15, 1882, Charles Freeman Hill, b. in Brighton, Mass., May 3, 1851, son of Stephen and Lydia P. (Stevens) Hill. He has been a bookkeeper. Lived a few years in Saco but mostly in Boston. Since about 1890 has been connected with the insurance business. At one time was with the State Mutual Life Ins. Co. Now, 1920, lives in Wendenah, N.J.

Child:-

L. Dorothy Hill, b. in Boston, Mass., Dec. 24, 1886, m., July 6, 1912, Herbert Arthur Terrell, b. in Tippecanoe town, Ind., June 22, 1883. He is a mechanical engineer. Resided in Camden, N.J. but now, 1920, in Wenonah, N.J.

Child:-

I. Arthur Hill, b. May 10, 1913, Camden, N.J.

157

NANCY⁶L. WATERHOUSE, (Theophilus⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) married, int., Jan. 24, 1839, Joseph Milliken, of Saco, son of Asa and Meribah (Waterhouse) Milliken.

He was a farmer and they lived on a small farm in Saco, Me., in which city they both died.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Charles Mellen Milliken, b. in Saco, Feb. 26, 1842, m., July 1, 1867, Ernestine Laurinda Libby, b. in Saco, dau. of Phineas Jr. and Lucinda (Harmon) Libby. He was a shoemaker by trade but was employed for some twenty years in the Saco post office. Was an Odd Fellow and a member of the Free Baptist Church. He d. in Saco, Oct. 30, 1891.

Children:-

1. Elmer Elroy Milliken, b. July 1, 1868, Saco, d. Nov. 19, 1868.
2. Lura Estelle Milliken, b. Mar. 9, 1871, Saco, d. Aug. 27, 1871, Saco.

- II. Elizabeth Jane Milliken, b. in Saco, Mar. 21, 1844, m., Nov. 23, 1864, John Randolph Andrews, b. in Saco, Sept. 25, 1841, son of James and Maria (Chase) Andrews. He served through the Civil War and came out Capt. of the 1st Me. cavalry. He was postmaster of Saco for eight years and then engaged in mining and boat building in the West. Later he returned to Saco. His wife d. in Bremerton, Wash., June 13, 1911.

Children:-

1. Charles James Andrews, b. in Washington, D.C., Dec. 20, 1868, m., Laura Tibbetts. Is a coal merchant and resided at one time in Detroit, Mich. Also Columbus, O.

Child:-

I. Lawrence Charles Andrews, b. about 1896.

2. Mary Chase Andrews, b. in Saco, Oct. 17, 1871, m. James Z. Beckwith. He is the proprietor of a drug store in Saco, where they reside.

Child:-

I. John Andrews Beckwith, b. about 1897.

3. Kate Andrews, b. in Saco, Mar. 26, 1873, m., June 12, 1901, Oliver Perry Throckmorton, b. in Romney, Ind., Jan. 4, 1873, son of Neville I. and Sarah A. (Brunton) Throckmorton. He has been an accountant and draftsman. Resided in Seattle, Wash., and Detroit, Mich. Served in the Spanish American War in the 160th Ind. Vol. Inf. Was Sergeant in Cuba, Apr. 25, 1898, to Apr. 26, 1899.

Child:-

I. Richard Henry Andrews, Throckmorton, b. Apr. 25, 1911, Sacramento, Calif.

4. Edwin Smith Andrews, b. in Saco, July 26, 1875, m., Apr. 27, 1898, Lizzie Poillon Mizner, b. in Alameda, Calif., Feb. 6, 1876, dau. of Gen'l. Henry R. (U.S. Army) and Eliza (Howard) Mizner. He has been in the employ of the Mich. Central Ry. Co. His wife d. in Chico, Calif., Apr. 4, 1907.

Child:-

I. Edwin Smith Andrews, b. Oct. 21, 1900, Carthage, Mo. Was in the Naval Training School at San Francisco, Cal. in 1916.

5. Florence Andrews, b. July 30, 1877, Saco, d. May 1882, Saco.

6. Anna Woodman Andrews, b. in Saco, Dec. 8, 1879, m., June 8, 1904, Henry Walter Putnam, b. in Carthage, Mo., June 8, 1878, son of Walter and Sarah (Harrison) Putnam. He is a lumber merchant and resides in Carthage.

Children:-

Born in Carthage.

I. Henry Walter Putnam, b. Aug. 27, 1906.

II. John Andrews Putnam, b. Jan. 28, 1909.

III. George Sewall Milliken, Lived in Saco for a time. Was a coachman in Boston, Mass., for a while. Died in Saco, unm., 1882.

1 5 8

STEPHEN⁶ LIBBY WATERHOUSE, (Moses⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarborough, Me., Feb. 20, 1798, married first, Oct. 14, 1821, Rosanna Libby, born in Scarborough, Dec. 9, 1801, dau. of Enoch and Rebecca (Harmon)

Libby. She died in Gardiner, Me., Jan. 29, 1832, and he married secondly, July 17, 1833, Sarah G. Dennett, of Standish, Me. He married third, Jan. 31, 1840, Miranda L. Libby, sister of his first wife, born in Scarboro, Dec. 17, 1807.

He received a common school education and afterwards taught school. When about twenty-two years old he began to preach and was received on trial at the Methodist Conference at Portland, Me., in 1827. and stationed at Scarboro. He held pastorates in Poland, 1828-9; Gardiner, 1830-1; Wiscasset, 1832, and Bath, 1833. Soon after that he removed to Pennsylvania, formed a partnership and published a magazine in Philadelphia. He soon returned to Scarboro, however, and lived on the homestead until about 1880 when he went to Saco and lived with his daughter until his death. He was one of the selectmen of Scarboro for many years. Was frequently moderator at the town meetings and was county commissioner in 1848-51. Was also on the school committee for a number of years and was a member of the Legislature in 1841-2.

In 1852 it was voted by the town to destroy the liquors belonging to the town at the office of the agency for selling the same and Mr. Waterhouse was made one of the committee to attend to the matter. In 1854 he was made one of a committee to investigate the Selectmens' book and inquire into the affairs of the town.

He was a man of more than ordinary ability and a clear and forceful preacher. He died in Saco, June 1, 1885. His wife died in Saco, Sept. 18, 1881.

CHILDREN:-

I. Julia Cornelia Waterhouse, born Jan. 27, 1823, Scarboro, died Sept. 29, 1843, Scarboro.

II. Hester Ann Louise Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Dec. 31, 1825, m., Nov. 10, 1859, William Emerson Donnell, b. in Hollis, Me., July 23, 1813, son of John and Irene (Emerson) Donnell. She was his second wife, his first being Mary Sewall. He was in the grocery business in Biddeford, Me., until a-

bout 1865, when he removed to Saco, Me., where he lived on a farm the rest of his life and d. Apr.10,1881. His widow d. in Saco, Oct.22,1900.

Children:-

1. Charles Percy Donnell, b. May 28,1862, Biddeford, Me., d. Apr.30,1884, Boston, Mass.
2. Rosa May Donnell, b. Nov.1,1867, Saco. Is unm., 1920, and resides in Saco.

III. Maffitt Newland Waterhouse, born Nov.4,1829, Poland, Me. He lived on the home farm in Scarborough, most of his life but died, unm., in Saco, Jan.28,1881.

359. IV. Roseann Libby Waterhouse, born Sept.29,1831, Scarborough.

V. Julia Cornelia Waterhouse, born May 28,1846, Scarborough, died June 6,1847, Scarborough.

360. VI. Virginia Arczella Waterhouse, born July 4,1848, Scarborough.

159

SALLY⁶WATERHOUSE,(Moses⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarborough, Me., June 29,1799, married, 1815, Jacob Bradbury Leavitt, born in Standish, Me., Jan.16,1791, son of Thomas and Martha(Bradbury)Leavitt. He was a farmer and after his marriage lived for about twenty years in Unity, Me., when he removed to Hallowell, Me. Here he lived about the same length of time and then removed to Chicago, Ill., where he lived nearly all the rest of his life. He died in Gosport, Ind., Mar. 1866 or 1867. He was one of the first to espouse the cause of temperance, being a member of the Washingtonian Temperance Society. He was also among the first to advocate the abolition of slavery. In religious belief he was a Universalist most of his life. His widow died in Chicago, Sept.21,1868.

CHILDREN:-

- I. May Leavitt, b. 1816, Standish, d. same year.
- II. Moses Waterhouse Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., 1818, m. Emily Mayo, b. Hallowell, Me., 1823.

He was engaged in educational matters. Was principal of a school in Chicago for several years. He d. in Chicago Sept. 1867. His widow d. in Chicago, 1908.

Children:-

1. Helen Leavitt, m. George Brandt who d. 1910. He was a lawyer and the author of a legal work, Suretyship and Guaranty.

Children:-

- I. Bert Brandt. m. -----?
- II. Daughter, m. Wallace Blanchard and resides in Chicago.

2. Frank Q. A. Leavitt, m. and lives in Chicago.
3. Herbert Leavitt, unm. Chicago.
4. William H. Leavitt, m. and lives in Chicago.

III. Benjamin R. Leavitt, b. Jan. 20, 1820, Unity, Me., d. in infancy.

IV. Benjamin Randall Leavitt, b. in Unity, Oct. 29, 1821, m. Harriette Clark, of Boston.
He was station agent for the Boston & Maine Ry. Co. at Malden, Mass. for some twenty years, where he d. Aug. 8, 1875. His wife d. in Cambridge, Mass.

Children:-

1. Charles Leavitt, d. in infancy.
2. Edward Leavitt, d. in infancy.
3. Frank Leavitt, m. ----- Crandall, and kept a periodical ^{store} in Wakefield, Mass., and later in Charlestown. He afterwards removed to Florida where his wife died. He lost an arm in an accident in the Boston & Maine depot in Boston, Mass. He had three children, whose names we have not been able to obtain.

V. Thomas Jefferson Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., Oct. 19, 1823, m. 1st, Dec. 9, 1858, Mary Ann Cole, b. in Biddeford, Me., June 19, 1836, dau. of William and ----- (Gilpatrick) Staples. She was adopted by Nancy Cole and took that name. She d. in Sioux Falls City, Ia. Jan. 30, 1898, and he m. 2ndly, June 2, 1892, Mrs. Sarah Paine Hoyt, widow of John Hoyt, and dau. of Thomas and Hannah A. (Waterhouse) Leavitt. She was b. in Limerick, Me., July 31, 1840.
He was a merchant and farmer and lived in several places in Maine. Later removed to Chicago, Ill., where he remained about ten years and finally settled in Sioux Falls, So. Dak. about 1874. Here he lived until his death, Feb. 21, 1899. His widow later m. George W. Bourne. See page 891.

Children:-

1. Asher Winfield Leavitt, b. Jan. 12, 1860, Homer, Ill., d. Feb.

17,1882, Chicago, Ill.

2. Emily Augusta Leavitt, b. in Homer, Ill., Jan.20,1862, m., June 19,1888, Wilson Blain Fuller, b. in Ridgville, O., July 16,1854, son of Warren and Sally A.(Blain)Fuller. He was a manager of farms in So. Dakota for a time and later was manager of the public schools of that place, for some ten years. He is now in the real estate and loan business.

Children:-

- I. Mary Leavitt Fuller, b. in Sioux Falls, So. Dak., June 17,1889, m., July 10,1912, Howard Densham Bowen.
- II. Cornelia Fuller, b. Nov.12,1892, So. Haven, Mich., d. Nov.1,1894, Sioux City, Ia.
- III. Robert Leavitt Fuller, b. Mar.18,1898, Des Moines, Ia. Aug., 1920 is Lieut. U.S. Air Station, Hampton Roads, Va.

3. May Leavitt, b. Nov.28,1863, Chicago, Ill., d. Feb.6,1865, Chicago.

4. Richard Leavitt, b. Dec.9,1866, Chicago, d. June 30,1867, Chicago.

- VI. Francis Asbury Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., Apr.19,1827, m. 1st, Jan.1, 1854, Clara Metcalf, b. in Hallowell, Me., dau. of Joseph and ----- (Sleeper)Metcalf. She d. and he m. 2ndly, Aug.9,1857, Mae Saphronia Rossetter, b. in Chicago, Ill., Nov.25,1843. He went to California in 1849 where he remained several years but in 1856 removed to Chicago and engaged in the wholesale and retail grocery business. He also mak'd vinegar. In 1863 he went into the hotel and livery business at Gosport, Ind., and after living in several places for a short time, in 1884 settled in So. Dakota where he resided until his death. Here he was a farmer and stock raiser. He was nominated for Congress on the Greenback ticket while in Missouri and on the Populist ticket in So. Dakota in 1890. He d. in Sioux Falls, So. Dak., Aug.5,1904. His wife d. in Lincoln Co., So. Dak., May 11,1890.

Children:-

1. Clara Metcalf Leavitt, b. in Chicago, Ill., Sept.7,1858, m., Feb.26,1880, Franklin Edwin Hewitt, b. in Kahoka, Mo., Jan.17,1854, son of Jonathan and Sarah A.(Brown)Hewitt. He was in the railroad business all his life. Was at one time rate inspector for the joint rate inspection bureau and resided at Joliet, Ill., where he d. Feb.16,1919.

Children:-

- I. Ettabel Hewitt, b. in Glenwood, Mo., Sept.16,1883, m., Nov.29,1911, John Freeman.
- II. Paul Ervin Hewitt, b. in Worthing, So. Dak., Sept.11, 1886, m., May 14,1908, May Patterson, b. in Joliet, Mar.21,1889.

2. Harriet Louise Leavitt, b. in Chicago, Ill., Feb. 21, 1860, m. James Howard, and d. in Glenwood, Mo., Jan. 17, 1890.
He is in the livery business at Queen City, Mo.

Children:-

- I. Norma Beatrice Howard.
- II. Mae Alyda Howard.

3. Mattie Day Leavitt, b. Dec. 16, 1864, Gosport, Ind., d. Nov. 1865, Gosport.

4. Frances Asbury Leavitt, b. Nov. 7, 1836, Chicago, Ill. Is a school teacher and resides in Minneapolis, Minn., unm.

5. Charles George Leavitt, b. in Mexico, Mo., July 23, 1870, m. Louise Gerber.
He is a farmer and grain merchant and lives in Worthing, So. Dak.

Children:-

- I. Rosetter Jacob Leavitt.
- II. Donald Francis Leavitt.
- III. Mary Louisa Leavitt.

6. Louis Lyman Leavitt, b. in Mexico, Mo., Mar. 24, 1872, m. Belle Audrie Pelton.
He is in the livery business and lives in Sioux Falls, So. Dakota.

Children:-

- I. Marie Leavitt.
- II. "Ned" Leavitt.

7. Frank Rosetter Leavitt, b. in Minneapolis, Minn., June 7, 1875, m. Susie Coffin.
He lives in Brunswick, Me.

Child:-

1. Pauline Leavitt, b. abt. 1897.

8. Kathryn Duncan Leavitt, b. in Glenwood, Mo., May 23, 1883, m., Feb. 16, 1907, David B. Holley, b. in Cherokee, Ia., Aug. 2, 1874,
He is a travelling salesman and resided at one time in Fargo, No. Dak., but now in Minneapolis. Served in Co M 52nd reg. Iowa Vols. in the Spanish War.

Child:-

- I. Elizabeth Leavitt Holley, b. July 28, 1908, Lake City, Ia.

9. Walter Wendall Leavitt, b. Mar. 24, 1882, Glenwood, Mo., is m. but has no children. He is a locomotive engineer and lives in Bangor, Me.

16. Maud Sophrona Leavitt, b. in Lincoln Co., So. Dak., Mar. 30, 1889, m., Sept. 4, 1912, Alonzo Putnam Duncan, b. in Chamberlain, So. Dak., Nov. 17, 1888. He was the cashier of a bank and lived in Chamberlain, where he d. Nov. 4, 1915. He was the son of Specs W. (M.D.) and Frances M. (Denamore) Duncan.

Child:-

- I. Frances Mary Duncan, b. Aug. 4, 1913, Chamberlain.

- VII. Martha Ann Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., d. aged two years.

- VIII. Martha Ann Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., Dec. 17, 1833, m., 1861, Joshua Young Payne, b. in Springfield, Mass., May 30, 1833, son of Thomas and -----(Belden) Payne.

For much of his life he was a farmer, and after going West lived in Mexico City, Mo., So. Dakota, and Winona, Minn. He spent some time in the gold mines in California and later resided in Chicago, Ill. He afterwards removed to Rapid City, So. Dakota, where he d. Jan. 17, 1914. His wife d. in Winona, Minn., Nov. 19, 1905.

Children:-

1. Georgia Ella Payne, b. in Marshall, Mich., Sept. 16, 1863, m., Aug. 19, 1883, Henry Ward Beecher Loomis, son of Samuel and Julia (King) Loomis.

He was in the hardware business for a time and lived in several places in So. Dakota. Later he resided in Chicago, Ill., and Oak Park, Ill. Is at present in the real estate business. When the world war broke out they were in Vienna, Austria, where the son was finishing his musical education.

Children:-

- I. Arthur Wendall Loomis, b. Aug. 19, 1886, Lenox, So. Dak., d. Nov. 18, 1894, Sioux Falls, So. Dak.

- II. Clarence Edward Loomis, b. Dec. 13, 1889, ~~Sioux Falls~~ Sioux Falls, So. Dak. He began his musical education when about ten years old. Grad. from the Wesselyn University of Mitchell, So. Dak. Then went to Chicago and studied at the American Conservatory of Music, graduating in piano and harmony in 1910-11. In 1914-15 he studied at the Royal Imperial Academy at Vienna, taking piano under Godowsky and composition under Franz Schreker. His musical abilities are highly spoken of by the Chicago critics.

2. Charlotte Genevieve Payne, b. in Chicago, Ill., Apr. 23, 1868, m., Oct. 14, 1891, Charles Otto Listman, b. in Rockville, Conn., Mar. 19, 1872, son of Carl C. and Barbara O. (Thomas) Listman.

For several years he was a messenger for the U.S. Express Co., but about 1900 they removed to Sioux Falls, So. Dak., where he became a pressman in a newspaper plant.

Eight or ten years later they removed to Rapid City, So. Dakota where he became pressman for the Rapid City Daily Journal. Since 1913 he has manufactured rubber stamps, and now resides in Sioux Falls, So. Dak.

Children:-

Born in Sioux Falls.

- I. Grant Carl Listman, b. Aug.8,1892, m., June 9,1912,
Alice May Tucker.
- II. Mae Listman, b. Jan.17,1895.

3. Alice May Payne, b. in Mexico, Mo., Mar.17,1871, m., Sept.10, 1890, John Steinbach, b. in Treeves, Germany, Dec.19, 1855, son of Bernard and Elizabeth(Heinz)Steinbach. He is a physician and surgeon making a specialty of diseases of the ear, eye, nose and throat. Has resided in Sioux Falls, So. Dak., and St. Cloud and Winona, Minn. His wife d. in Winona, Jan.17,1911, and a few years later he and his children removed to California.

Children:-

Born in Winona.

- I. Lawrence Leavitt Steinback, b. Feb.1,1893.
- II. Helen Irene Steinback, b. Jan.4,1897.

4. Irving Emmet Payne, b. in Worthing, So. Dak., Aug.28,1880, m. Clara -----? He was a farmer and lived in Sioux Falls, and Mitchel, So. Dak. He d. in Mitchel, Mar. 1908.

No children.

- IX. Murray John Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., Sept.12,1835, m., Oct.25, 1862, Mary Flanigan, b. in London, Eng., Nov.12,1838, dau. of James and Helen(Long)Flanigan. He has been a farmer, machinist, mason, carpenter and carriage-maker. After living in several places in Maine he removed to Chicago, Ill., and about 1876 to Davenport, Ia. In 1900 he removed to Clinton, Ia., where he d. Feb.23,1915. His widow d. abt. 1917-18.

No children.

- X. Samuel Gardner Leavitt, b. in Unity, Me., Oct.25,1837, m. 1st, Molly Hancock, of Gosport, Me Ind., and 2ndly, Hattie Horton. He was a merchant and later kept a livery stable in Sioux Falls, So. Dak., where he d. Mar.10,1889. Both wives are deceased.

Children:-

1. Ella Leavitt, d. young.
2. Emma May Leavitt, d. young.
3. Ella Dora Leavitt, b. in Chicago, Ill., Aug.2,1867, m., May 7,1891, Charles Augustus Sells, b. in Rock Island, Ill.,

Aug. 7, 1866, son of Andrew and Elizabeth (Swanson) Sells. He is a salesman and has resided in Sioux Falls, So. Dak. for many years. His wife d. in Denver, Colo. Apr. 27, 1898.

Children:-

Born in Sioux Falls.

- I. Roswell Flower Sells, b. Feb. 6, 1892. Is married.
- II. Mabel Lorraine Sells, b. Aug. 10, 1893. Is married.
- III. Melvin Leavitt Sells, b. July 6, 1895.

4. Moses Leavitt, d. young.

5. Dolly F. Leavitt, d. young.

6. Edison P. Leavitt, d. young.

- XI. Julia Ann Waterhouse Leavitt, b. in Hallowell, Me., July 10 or 11, 1844, m., June 14, 1868, Henry Joseph Frank, b. in New Lenox, Ill., Feb. 28, 1841, son of Andrew and Liania C. (Brookins) Frank. He enlisted Sept. 22, 1861, in Co G, 39th Ill. Vols. He was in many battles including Winchester, Fredericksburg, Malvern Hill. He was wounded in 1864 and discg'd Sept. 25 of that year. He was a farmer and lived for a time in Worthing, So. Dak. His wife d. in Canton, So. Dak., Aug. 8, 1896, and he m. later Mrs. Mary Kazer. He removed to Sioux Falls, So. Dak., in 1900 and to Long Beach, Cali., in 1912, where he d. July 26, 1916. He was an invalid the latter part of his life.

Children:-

1. Cassa Liania Frank, b. in Mexico, Mo., Oct. 28, 1869, m., Oct. 4, 1891, Walter Eugene Hannah, b. in Waverly, Ia., Apr. 4, 1869, son of Thomas and Anna J. (Curry) Hannah. He was a photographer for a time but later went into the insurance business in Sioux Falls, So. Dak. He is now in the real estate business in that place with his brother-in-law, E. B. Frank. His wife d. June 16, 1913.

Children:-

- I. Lesly Lynn Hannah, b. Sept. 29, 1892. Is m. and has children. His first name may be Leslie.
- II. Myrl Anne Hannah, b. in Worthing, May 11, 1894, m. Reginald Humphrey.
- III. Franklin Walter Hannah, b. Nov. 27, 1896, Hudson, So. Dak.
- IV. Cassa Esther Hannah, b. Mar. 31, 1907, Sioux Falls, So. Dak.
- V. David Graham Hannah, b. Dec. 19, 1911, Sioux Falls.

2. Eugene Bradford Frank, b. in Mexico, Mo., Mar. 11, 1872, m., Oct. 6, 1905, Lottie M. Fox, b. in Mason City City, Ia., Mar. 17, 1874, dau. of Charles and Mary (Niver) Fox. He was engaged in the photograph business in Akron, Ia. for some years but in 1910 removed to Sioux Falls, So.

Dak., and engaged in the real estate business, which he has since conducted.

Children:-
Born in Akron.

- I. Madge Lavon Frank, b. Jan.17,1903, d. Oct.13,1903.
- II. Kathleen Frank, b. Apr.19,1905,
- III. Rose Eugene Frank, b. Dec.9,1908.

3. Martha Frank, b. in Chicago, Ill., July 28,1874, m., Mar.23, 1896, Clayton Peter Van Houtten, b. in Dalton, N.Y., May 25, ? son of Peter and Lucy(-----)VanHoutten Van Houtten. He was Capt. of Co D, 1st So. Dakota Vols. Received many honors for bravery. He was a machinist and d. in Hot Springs, So. Dak., June 28,1902. She m. 2ndly, Mar.2,1909, Thomas A. Stack, b. in Buffalo, N.Y., Apr.17, ? son of Thomas and Christine E. (Riford)Stack. He is a decorator and they reside in Detroit, Mich.

Children:-

- I. Lynn Clate Van Houtten, b. July 22,1898, near Worthing, So. Dak.

4. Emily Frank, b. Dec.31,1876, Chicago, Ill., d. Aug.10,1879, Chicago.

5. Howard Randol Frank, b. in Worthing, So. Dak., May 4,1855, m., Aug.21,1907, Niva Johannah Sheehy, b. in Grimes, Ia. July 11,1886, dau. of Patrick and Margaret(Wood)Sheehy. He is a chef in a department store in Des Moines, Ia.

Children:-

- I. Lila Alma Frank, b. June 30,1910, Denver, Col.
- II. Lola Niva Frank, b. Feb.14,1912, Polk City, Ia.
- III. Margaret Cassa Frank, b. Nov.10,1914, Des Moines.
- IV. Maximo Martha Frank, b. Jan.10,1916. *Des Moines*
- V. Daughter.
- VI. Daughter.
- VII. Daughter.

160

MARGARET⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Moses⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarboro, Me., Feb.11,1801, married, Aug.7,(int. July 5) 1823, Rev. John Libby, born in Limington, Me., Jan.11,1803, son of Abner and Anna (Harding)Libby.

He was a member of the Methodist Church when twenty years old and for fifteen years was a preacher in that denomination. He also lectured on temperance. In 1838-9 he published the "Farmer's Cabinet," and "Ladies Garland" in Philadelphia, Pa., and also had a large agricultural warehouse. In 1840 the latter was burned and he removed to Iowa City, Ia., where he became the pastor of a Methodist church. Later he became a Universalist. In 1842 he removed to St. Louis, Mo., where he continued his ministerial work and published "The Mississippi Valley Farmer," and later the "Gospel of Temperance" and "The Youth's Temperance Educator." He also was active in the work of the Odd Fellows and was twice elected as a representative to the Grand Lodge of the United States. His wife d. Sept. 30, 1853, and he married, 2ndly, Mrs. Martha Williams. He died in St. Louis Mo., Aug. 18, 1868.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Melville B.C. Libby, b. Dec. 24, 1824, m., Apr. 29, 1845, Mary Eliza Johnson, of St. Louis, dau. of Matthew and Eliza (Cochran) Johnson.

He learned the printer's trade in his father's plant in Philadelphia, and continued to work with the latter after his removal to St. Louis. In 1846 he took charge of the publishing dept. of the St. Louis Union, which later became the Globe Democrat. In 1852, in company with others he founded the Morning Signal, but the next year sold out and engaged in the wholesale paper and twine business, under the firm name of Libby & Williams. He took much interest in the Odd Fellows and was highly honored by his lodge.

Children:-

1. Almon Augustus Libby, b. Feb. 13, 1826, d. Aug. 29, 1828.
2. Elijah C. Libby, b. May 28, 1828. He jumped thirty feet into the Mississippi River and rescued a drowning child, but received injuries which caused his death, July 14, 1844.
3. George Gardiner Libby, b. Apr. 24, 1831, d. Feb. 19, 1832.

161

LOUISA⁶WATERHOUSE,(Moses⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.6,1802, married, May 24,(int. May 8,) 1829, Rodney Libby, born in Scarboro, May 22,1805, son of Enoch and Rebecca(Harmon)Libby. She died in Scarboro, Dec.21,1849, and he married, June 18,1851, Mrs. Hannah Doliff.

He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro, where he died, Jan.24,1878.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Mary Elizabeth Libby, b. Dec.20,1829, Scarboro, d. Dec.20,1851, Scarboro, unm.
- II. Rose Ann Libby, b. Oct.9,1832, Scarboro. Lived on "Beech Ridge", Sea Scarboro, and d. there, unm. abt. 1896.
- III. Margaret Waterhouse Libby, b. in Scarboro, Me., ^{June 18, 1835, m.,} Jan.29,1860, John Henry Berry, b. in Burnham, Me., Apr.10,1839, son of Joseph S. and Mary(Foss)Berry. She died in Scarboro, Aug.19,1872. He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro, until 1872 when he removed to Hollis, Me. He m. 2ndly, Olive A. Bradbury and 3rd, Georgia A. Gilpatrick.

Children:-

1. Rodney Charles Berry, b. in Scarboro, Sept.19,1862, m. Annie Libby. He was and perhaps is employed by the Park Dept. of the City of Portland.

No children.

2. Orington Cole Berry, b. in Scarboro, May 19,1865, m., Dec.6, 1889, Louisa Tapley Moulton, b. in Hollis, Me., Aug.28, 1868, dau. of William S. and Elizabeth(Hanson)Moulton. He was a blacksmith and resided in Hollis, where he d. Apr.1,1907.

Children:-

- I. Cecil Moulton Berry, b. in Hollis, Nov.6,1895, m., Apr.25,1914, Flora Isabel Grady.
- II. Gladys May Berry, b. Oct.11,1899, Hollis.
- III. Clarence Berry, b. 1868, Scarboro, was drowned, 1881, Westbrook, Me.
- IV. Fannie Hannah Berry, b. in Scarboro, Nov.9,1870, m., Dec.6,1890, Amos Russell Bragdon, b. in Hollis, Nov.7,1856.

- IV. Leander Valentine Libby, b. in Scarboro, Me., Aug.14,1837, m., May 25,1861, Alice A. Pitts, b. in Hollis, Me., dau. of Simeon H. and Alice(Pinkham)Pitts.
He was a blacksmith, a member of the firm of Hourn & Libby, Saco, Me. Probably both he and his wife are deceased.

No children:-

- V. Harriet Newhall Libby, b. in Scarboro, Aug.16,1839, m., Dec.31, 1859, Charles Henry Towle, b. in Buxton, Me., Aug.22,1835, son of Samuel and Annie(Harmon)Towle.
He was a manufacturer of boxes and box shooks and always lived in Westbrook, Me., where he d. Apr.15,1906. His wife d. in Westbrook, Apr.20,1895.

Children:-

1. Annie Louisa Towle, b. in Westbrook, Aug.7,1860, m. 1st, Dec. 8,1883, George Melvin Harmon, b. 1860. She m. 2ndly, Sept.8,1907, Warren Jeremiah Hopkins, b. in Islesboro, Me., Oct.8,1862, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth A.(Warren) Hopkins.
He is employed by the Grand Trunk Ry. Co., Portland, Me.

Children:-

Born in Westbrook.

- I. Fred Milton Harmon, b. July 24,1884, m. Leila W. Hawes.
 - II. Bertha May Harmon, b. Mar.29,1886, m. Tristram A. Garrie.
 - III. Llewellyn Harmon, b. Apr.6,1889, d. Aug.20,1890.
2. Elizabeth Florence Towle, b. in Westbrook, Apr.26,1862, m. 1st, Oct.7,1882, Jeremiah Parker, b. in Gorham, Me., Jan. 5,1856, son of Jeremiah and Ellen(Plummer)Parker. He was a carpenter and they lived in Haverhill, Mass., where he d. Mar.29,1908. She m. 2ndly, Feb.21,1914, George Orrin Richards, b. in Rochester, N.H., Apr.28, 1854, son of Winslow and Eliza(Taylor)Richards. He is a box manufacturer in Rochester.

Children:-

Born in Haverhill.

- I. Charles Towle Parker, b. May 8,1884.
- II. Harriett Augusta Parker, b. Oct.26,1889, m. Frank E. Hatch.
- III. Catherine Louise Parker, b. Mar.3,1892, m. Clifton Aggo.
- IV. Eugene Laforrest Parker, b. July 31,1894.

- VI. Miranda Waterhouse Libby, b. in Scarboro, Me., Feb.14,1840, m., Apr. 17,1873, James Frederic Small, b. in Scarboro, June 10,1836, son of James and Catherine(Fogg)Small.
He was a farmer and resided in Scarboro, where he d. Apr.2, 1917. His wife d. in Augusta, Me., Nov.12,1912.

Child:-

1. Harry Storer Small, b. in Scarboro, Me., Mar. 25, 1877, m., Oct. 12, 1908, Belle Eynaud Chase, b. in Saco, Me., Apr. 23, 1888, dau. of Walter F. and Bertha C. (Fogg) Chase. He is in the wall paper and picture business and they live in South Portland, Me.

Child:-

- I. James Francis Small, b. Feb. 26, 1916, Scarboro.

- VII. Frank Enoch Libby, b. in Scarboro, June 26, 1843, m., Nov. 22, 1868, Frances F. Chapman.

He was a farmer. Removed to Dennison, Ia., but in 1874 returned to Maine. In 1879 he again went West and lived for a time in Colorado Springs, Col., but is said to have died in Pownal, Me. His wife d. in 1906.

Children:-

1. Charles F. Libby, b. May 24, 1870. Was in poor health. Lived with his brother Alfred and d. in California, abt. 1914.

Alfred G. Libby, b. Mar. 24, 1872. Was a cowboy. Lived in Cal-

2. Alfred G. Libby, b. Mar. 24, 1872. Was a cowboy. Lived in California and at one time in Colorado Springs.

- VIII. Charles Elijah Libby, b. in Scarboro, Oct. 17, 1844, m., Sept. 13, 1876, Ella Adelaide Slemons, b. in Westbrook, Me., Feb. 27, 1851, dau. of George and Livia (Stevens) Slemons.

He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Scarboro, until 1889 when he removed to Westbrook. In 1900 he removed to Portland, Me., where he lived until his death, Dec. 2, 1904.

Children:-

1. Lucian Percy Libby, b. in Scarboro, Apr. 17, 1877, m., July 30, 1914, Harriet Angeline Foss, b. in Piermont, N.H., Jan. 29, 1884, dau. of George A. and Evelyn (Sanborn) Foss. He is a school teacher and resides in Portland.

Child:-

- I. Sylvia Libby, d. age abt. 2 or 3 years.

2. Marcia Ethel Libby, b. Oct. 21, 1881, Scabboro.

162

FRANCIS⁶ ASBURY WATERHOUSE, (Moses⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,)
born in Scarboro, Me., Sept. 29, 1804, married, int. Oct. 27, 1832, Emeline

Newman, born in Hallowell, Me., Apr. 26, 1811, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Neal) Newman.

He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Scarborough, where he died July 7, 1835. His widow died in Newton, Mass., Jan. 22, 1890.

CHILD:-

361. I. Francis A. Waterhouse, born Jan. 27, 1835, Scarborough.

1 8 3

MARY⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Scarborough, Me., Mar. 4, 1802, married, Jan. 12, 1822, Hiram Libby, born in Scarborough, Dec. 2, 1799 or 1800, son of Dominicus and Dorothy (Small) Libby. He was a farmer and lived in Scarborough, on the farm on which he was born, until his death, Sept. 3, 1875. His widow died in Scarborough, Mar. 18, 1880.

CHILDREN:-

I. Abby Celia Libby, b. in Scarborough, Feb. 25, 1824, m., Nov. 29, 1846, Ammon, son of Daniel Low, b. in Waterboro, Me., Apr. 1820. He was a farmer and lived in Scarborough, where he d., Nov. 27, 1852.

Children:-

1. Henrietta Low.

II. Dominicus Libby, b. in Scarborough, July 11, 1827, m., Nov. 28, 1855, Tabitha S. Harmon, b. in Scarborough, Nov. 15, 1833, dau. of John S. and Anne (Babb) Harmon. He was a farmer and lived in Scarborough, where he d. Feb. 19, 1902. His wife d. in Scarborough, Mar. 14, 1893.

Children:-

1. Charles Elson Libby, b. in Scarborough, Dec. 16, 1855, m., June 16, 1878, Susan Frances Huston, b. in Deering, Me., May 5, 1862, dau. of Nathan and Mary A. (Knight) Huston. He was a farmer and lived in Scarborough, where he d. Sept. 6, 1906. His wife d. in Scarborough, June 12, 1890.

Child:-

I. Ella Pearl Libby, b. in Scarborough, Jan. 7, 1879, m., June 30, 1895, Herbert Addison Bradeen, b. in No. Waterboro, Me., Aug. 31, 1866.

III. Dorothy Ann Libby, b. in Scarboro, Me., Mar. 6, 1829, m., Dec. 21, 1848, Franklin Torrey.

He was a carpenter and lived in Cambridge, Mass. He d. in Milton, Mass., abt. 1913-14. His wife d. in Cambridge, Aug. 28, 1875.

Child:-

1. Ida Ella Torrey. While at school a chair was pulled from under her as she was sitting down and she received an injury to her spine from the effects of which she d. in Charlestown, Mass., when abt. fifteen years old.

IV. Eunice Colby Libby, b. in Scarboro, Dec. 4, 1834, m., Nov. 28, 1860, Sumner Libby, b. in Scarboro, July 1, 1836, son of Edward and Asenath (Sanborn) Libby.

He was in the grocery business in Cape Elizabeth, Me., and d. there, Apr. 13, 1875. His widow d. in Cape Elizabeth, Oct. 10, 1880.

Children:-

1. Elmer Ellsworth Libby, b. June 22, 1862, Scarboro, d. Sept. 16, 1884, Cape Elizabeth.
2. Albertus Emery Libby, b. in Cape Elizabeth, July 7, 1868, m., Nov. 30, 1892, Mary Jane Cook, b. in Pittston, Me., Aug. 14, 1866, dau. of Newell C. and Mary E. (Washburn) Cook. He is in the provision business and lives in Portland, Me.

Children:-

Born in Portland.

I. Elmer Sawyer Libby, b. July 8, 1895, m., Oct. 18, 1913, Priscilla Rawson Flint.

II. Winona Florence Libby, b. Sept. 1, 1904.

V.. Emily Libby, b. Sept. 25, 1837, Scarboro, d. unm., Nov. 25, 1880, Scarboro.

VI. Henry Libby, b. Sept. 25, 1837, Scarboro, d. unm., Dec. 5, 1911, Portland. He was a farmer.

164

FREDERICK⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,)

born in Scarboro, Me., 1807, married, at Parsonsfield, Me., Hannah Glidden, born in Eaton, N.H., 1813, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Willey) Glidden.

He was in the grocery business in Effingham, N.H., for a few years and lived in Newfield, Me., for a time, but the most of his life he was a far-

mer and lived in Parsonsfield, Me., where he died Oct.19,1872. His widow died in Effingham, N.H., Apr.9,1877.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Abby Jane Waterhouse, born 1828, died age 3 days, *Parsonsfield*
- II. Mary Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Mar.8,1832, Parsonsfield, died Mar.18,1846, Parsonsfield.
- III. Abby Jane Waterhouse, born 1833, Parsonsfield, died Nov.14, 1855, Parsonsfield.
362. IV. Charles H. Waterhouse, born Jan.28,1836, Parsonsfield.
363. V. Sarah A. Waterhouse, born Nov.9,1839, Parsonsfield.
- VI. Caroline Elizabeth Waterhouse, born in Parsonsfield, June 5, 1844, m. 1st, Oct.26,1861, Aaron Wilkinson, born in Madbury, N.H., Dec.24,1826, son of Rufus and Katherine(Bunker) Wilkinson.
They lived for two years after their marriage at Effingham, N.H., but after that at Cape Elizabeth, Me., He was employed by the Boston & Maine Ry. Co. He died in South Portland Me., Dec.9,1897. She m. 2ndly, Aug.3,1902, Peter Austin Smith, born in Lancaster, Eng., Nov.6,1840, son of Joheps and Sarah(Crowell)Smith.
He was a wool sorter and lived in Lawrence, Mass., for some forty years and died there Oct.18,1906.

Child:-

1. Carrie Elizabeth Wilkinson, b. Apr.7,1862, Portland, Me., d., Sept.7,1863, Cape Elizabeth.

364. VII. George M. Waterhouse, born Jan.19,1847, Parsonsfield.
365. VIII. Augusta V. Waterhouse, born Jan.28,1850, Parsonsfield.
366. IX. Alfred B. Waterhouse, born Sept.14,1854, Parsonsfield.

1 6 5

FRANCIS⁶WATERHOUSE,(Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Parsonsfield, Me., Oct.13,1811, married first, Dec.17,1834, Eunice Colby, born in Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass., Dec.25,1817, dau. of Thomas P. and Betsy(Colby)Colby. She died in Amesbury, Feb.21,1835, and he married secondly, Aug.27,1835, Harriet N. Colby, sister of his first

wife, born in Amesbury, Mass., Sept. 5, 1820. She died in Amesbury, Jan. 15, 1837, and he married third, Nov. 5, 1837, Mary Ann Burleigh, born in Durham, N.H., Feb. 4, 1809, dau. of Isaac and Eunice (Brackett) Burleigh. ~~Mr~~ Mr. Waterhouse went to Amesbury when a young man and learned the carriage trade. Later he became a carriage trimmer and lived in Cambridge, Mass. At the time of his death, in Cambridge, Jan. 13, 1845, he was a harness maker. His widow m. James Fullerton, of Wolfboro, N.H., and lived there until her death, Apr. 14, 1893.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Thomas Frederick Waterhouse, born in Amesbury, Mass., perhaps in 1836, m., Dec. 1861, Amanda A. Craven, of Rollinsford, N.H. He was a carriage maker and always lived in Amesbury, where he d., Mar. 26, 1865. His widow d. in Rollinsford, July 1866.

Child:-

1. John Frederick ~~Graxan~~ Waterhouse, born Apr. 9, 1864, Amesbury. The record says his middle name was Francis. After his mother's death he was adopted by a family in Rollinsford and died when abt. 36 years old.
- II. Eunice Elodia Waterhouse, born in Amesbury, Mass., Sept. 25, 1838, m., Oct. 16, 1862, Samuel Addison Hayes, b. in Wolfboro, N.H., Feb. 26, 1842, son of John R. and Abiah B. (Hayes) Hayes. He was a farmer; also a stone mason and always lived in Wolfboro, where he died, Sept. 4, 1870. His widow d. in Wolfboro, Apr. 30, 1910.

No children.

- III. Harriet Emily Waterhouse, born in Cambridge, Mass., ~~xxx~~ May 20, 1847, m., Jan. 27, 1875, George Frank Brewster, b. in Wolfboro, June 24, 1846, son of George F. and Joanna D. (Horn) Brewster. He was a farmer and lived in Wolfboro until about 1893, when he removed to Dover, N.H., and later to So. Berwick, Me. His wife d. in Wolfboro, Feb. 22, 1839, and he afterwards m. Mrs. Charlotte Warren.

Children:-

Born in Wolfboro.

1. Fred Moulton Brewster, b. June 12, 1876, m., Apr. 4, 1904, Alice M. Seavey, b. in Dover, N.H., July 12, 1884, dau. of Austin F. and Adelaide C. (Hussey) Seavey. He was a clerk in a boot and shoe store and later in the wholesale drug and grocery business. A few years afterwards he became an electrician in the employ of the Cochecho Mills in Dover.

Child:-

- I. Llewellyn Albert Brewster, b. May 31, 1907, Dover, N.H.
2. Bertha W. Brewster, b. Sept. 5, 1873, died. in Wolfboro.
3. Eli Scott Brewster, b. June 18, 1880, d. July 18, 1890, Wolfboro.
4. Agnes Brewster, b. May 18, 1882, d., May 19, 1882, Wolfboro.
5. Rose Brewster, b. Nov. 10, 1884, d. age abt. one month.

1 6 6

LUCINDA⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Buxton, Maine, Nov. 17, 1815, married, Apr. 12, 1833, Alvah Cooper, born in Parsonsfield, Me., Oct. 2, 1805, son of Joseph and Mary (Glidden) Cooper.

He was a farmer and always lived in Parsonsfield and died there, Apr. 7, 1862. His widow died in West Parsonsfield, June 29, 1896.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Olive Ann Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, d. there Feb. 1, 1846, age abt. 13 years.
- II. Betsey Jane Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, d. there, Oct. 27, 1852, age abt. 18 yrs.
- III. Lysander Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, m. 1st, Carrie Robinson, of Gilmanton, N.H., She d. abt. 1863, and he m. 2ndly, Sarah A. Wadsworth, perhaps of Philadelphia, Pa.
He was employed in mills rose to be an overseer. He lived in Manchester, N.H., Lewiston, Me., and Fall River, Mass., where he d., May 8, 1861.

No children.

- IV. Ellen Augusta Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., Jan. 1, 1839, m. 1st, Feb. 19, 1859, Hazen E. Sargent, b. in Amesbury, Mass., Aug. 9, 1836, son of Abner and Lavinna (Chase) Sargent. He was a farmer and shoe maker and lived in Amesbury, where he d. Oct. 29, 1863. She m. 2ndly, Sept. 12, 1868, Moses S. Hobbs, b. in Wells, Me., Mar. 28, 1829, son of Ralph and Eliza (Morrill) Hobbs. He learned the trade of a tin smith and sheet iron worker in Amesbury and lived for a time in Newburyport, Mass. He removed to Boston, Mass., abt. 1855, and engaged in the stone business on Tremont St. in which he continued for many years. He d. in Boston, Aug. 2, 1898. His widow d. in Boston, Nov. 13, 1899.

Children:-

1. Everett Augustus Sargent, b. in Amesbury, Mass., Apr. 18, 1860, m., Apr. 21, 1879, Edwina G. Libby, b. May 30, 1861, dau. of Edwin and -----(Cook) Libby.
He was a tin and sheet iron worker and at one time lived in Boston, Mass.

Child:-

- I. Irma Frances Sargent, b. in Boston, Nov. 1880, m. Everett W. Cook, a pilot of Tenant's Harbor, Me.
2. Elmer E. Sargent, b. Feb. 6, 1862, Amesbury, d. Dec. 16, 1862, Boston.
3. Carrie Hazen Sargent, b. in Amesbury, July 4, 1863, m. 1884, Arthur Prescott Gardner, B. in Boston, Dec. 29, 1861, son of Laban L. and Katherine (Burrell) Gardner.
From abt 1860 to 1894 he was a wharfinger in Boston. Later he removed to Wollaston and then to Quincy, Mass., and became a clerk in the for the Fore River Ship Building Co. His wife d. in Province Lake, N.H., May 2, 1916.

Children:-

- I. Arthur Howard Gardner, b. Feb. 28, 1885, Savin Hill, Dorchester, Mass., d. Aug. 6, 1885, same place.
- II. Ruth Prescott Gardner, b. in Wollaston, Mass., Mar. 5, 1886, m., - - - - -
- III. Jessie Delight Gardner, b. Aug. 3, 1887, Wollaston, d. May 4, 1910, Quincy.
- IV. Laban Lincoln Gardner, b. Mar. 22, in Wollaston, Jan. 21, 1894, m., Dec. 22, 1913, Mildred Florence Clapp.

4. Charles Morrill Hobbs, b. Oct. 3, 1871, Boston. He was an expressman in Boston at one time. Prob. unm.
5. Ralph William Hobbs, b. Apr. 19, 1874, Boston, d., Aug. 20, 1874, Boston.
6. Herbert Storer Hobbs, b. Oct. 13, 1877, d. June 6, 1878, Boston.

- V. Sarah Annette Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., Sept. 16, 1841, m., Feb. 4, 1863, John Watson Hasty, b. in Parsonsfield, Aug. 9, 1840, son of John W. and Mary A. (Pease) Hasty.
He was a farmer and lived in Parsonsfield. Is deceased. His wife d. in Parsonsfield, Mar. 4, 1898.

Children:-

1. Alonzo Pearl Hasty, b. in Parsonsfield, June 11, 1867, m. Mrs. Jennie Hanson.
He is a clerk and resides in Worcester, Mass.

Child:-

- I. Hazel Hasty, adpt.

2. Jennie Gray Hasty, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., June 25, 1869. m., Sept. 5, 1901, Andrew Baker Potter, b. in Richmond, Ind., June 19, 1857, son of Abram and Susanna (Case) Potter. She was his second wife. He is a carpenter and cabinet maker by trade, but later became a poultry raiser and lived in Bridgewater, Mass. They then removed to California and at present, 1920, she is a nurse in Napa, in that state.

Children:-

- I. John Harold Potter, b. Nov. 9, 1906, Minneapolis, Minn.
3. Charles Lord Hasty, b. in Parsonsfield, May 8, 1873, m. Mrs. Ella M. Seigler. He was at one time a teamster and lived in Bath, Me.
4. Arthur Alvah Hasty, b. Mar. 14, 1885, Parsonsfield.

VI. George Cooper, b. 1844, Parsonsfield, d. Sept. 29, 1848, Parsonsfield.

VII. Mellen Oscar Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, m., Sept. 23, 1869, Georgiana Wonson, b. in Gloucester, Mass., Aug. 10, 1852, dau. of George and Mary E. (Witham) Wonson. After marriage they lived for a time on the home farm in Parsonsfield, but later was employed in the grain business in Gloucester and Rockport, Mass. He d. in Rockport, June 3, 1901, age 54 y. 8 m. 7 dys. His widow d. in Boston, Mass., July 16, 1914.

Children:-

All but youngest born in Gloucester.

ix

1. Charles Wonson Cooper, b. Sept. 10, 1872, m. Alberta May Rich of Rockport. He has been employed in shoe factories, recently as a supt. and has lived in several shoe mfg. places in Mass.

Child:-

- I. Marian Sears Cooper, b. Feb. 5, ? in Rockport, d. in Gloucester, age 8m. 7 dys.
2. Albert Dodge Cooper, b. Mar. 26, 1878, m. 1st, Nellie Florence Poole, of Rockport. She d. in Rockport, and he m. 2ndly, Fannie Tarr, of Rockport. He is a machinist, by trade, and has lived in Rockport the most of his life.

Children:-

Born in Rockport.

- I. Albert Leroy Cooper,
II. Nellie Cooper.

3. Fred Alvah Cooper, b. Mar. 10, 1882, m., Nov. 7, 1909, Gertrude McDonald, of Beverly, Mass., but who came from Prince Edward's Island.

Child:-

I. Arlene Gertrude Cooper, b. in Lynn.

4. Elizabeth Mary Cooper, b. Apr. 10, 1883, m., Sept. 23, 1909, Loring Poole, b. in Rockport, Mass., May 5, 1883, son of Loring G. and Almada (Knowlton) Poole. He is a plumber and lives in Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.

Children:-

Born in Boston.

- I. Ruth Elizabeth Poole, b. Jan. 3, 1913.
 II. Ralph Wonsen Poole, b. Apr. 11, 1915.
 III. Raymond Edwin Poole, b. Feb. 7, 1919.

5. Mellen Oscar Cooper, b. Jan. 13, 1885, d. May 1885, Gloucester, Mass.

6. Marcia Babson Cooper, b. Dec. 17, 1888, m., Nov. 9, 1908, Edward Clifford Moore, of Peabody, Mass. He is a machinist and lives in Wakefield, N.H.

Children:-

- I. Edna Louise Moore, b. Beverly, Mass.
 II. Arleine Moore, b. Wakefield, N.H.
 III. Edward Clifford Moore, b. Wakefield, N.H.

7. George Everett Cooper, b. Dec. 2, 1892, Rockport, d. Sept. 5, 1893, Rockport.

- VIII. Leroy George Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., July 18, 1848, m., May 10, 1879, Lucy Olive Edgerly, b. in Wolfboro, N.H., Oct. 4, 1853, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah A. (Morrison) Edgerly. She d. in Rochester, N.H., Feb. 28, 1910, and he m. 2ndly, Feb. 6, 1912, Susan Maud Austin, b. in ~~Roxbury~~ Damariscotta, Me., Feb. 6, 1870, dau. of George B. and Austin. She d. in Rochester, Dec. 17, 1913, and he m. 3rd, Sept. 10, 1914, Emma M. Lancaster, b. in Trescott, Me., Oct. 21, 1864, dau. of Issacher and Henrietta (McLellan) Lancaster.

Mr. Cooper was a dealer in stoves and ranges. Also a plumber. Retired from business in 1904 and resides in Rochester.

No children.

- IX. Alvah Augustus Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, May 18, 1852, m., Dec. 26, 1878, Mary L. Strauss, b. in Evansville, Ind., Apr. 14, 1860, dau. of Charles C. and Elizabeth (Wayman) Strauss. He was employed by the Evansville Cotton Mfg. Co. as a carder and d. in Evansville, Apr. 11, 1909.

Child:-

1. Leroy C. Cooper, b. Dec. 3, 1888, Evansville, d. Nov. 6, 1891, Evansville.

- x. Lavanna Estelle Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., June 26, 1853, m., Jan. 21, 1872, George Albert Taylor, b. in Effingham, N.H., July 17, 1849, son of Jacob L. and Deborah (Glidden) Taylor. He is a farmer and carpenter and lives in Parsonsfield. His wife d. there, Aug. 10, 1910.

Children:-
Born in Parsonsfield.

1. Infant son, b. and d. Jan. 12, 1875.
2. Marcia M. Taylor, b. Dec. 5, 1878, d. Mar. 18, 1889,
3. Ralph Leon Taylor, b. Mar. 6, 1880, m. Louise Laflamme. He is a carpenter and has lived in Hamond and Providence, R.I.

Children:-

- I. Pauline Pearl Taylor.
 - II. George Norman Taylor.
 - III. Gladys Dorothy Taylor. She is deceased.
 - IV. Tholma May Taylor.
 - V. Leroy Taylor.
 - VI. Ralph Leon Taylor.
4. Thomas R. Taylor, b. Jan. 20, 1893, m., Sept. 14, 1909, Bessie Louise Wormwood, b. in Somersworth, N.H., June 10, 1893, dau. of Charles E. and Laura E. (Earle) Wormwood. He is a carpenter and lives in Parsonsfield.

Children:-
Born in Parsonsfield.

- I. Sumner Earle Taylor, b. Feb. 1, 1911.
- II. Charles Richard Taylor, b. Nov. 9, 1912.
- III. Alta Estella Taylor, b. Apr. 26, 1914.

5. Gladys Lydia Taylor, b. June 18, 1894, m., Charles Gould, and resides in Springvale, Me.

Child:-

I.

- XI. Willis Irving Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, July 1857, m. 1st, 1876, Eldora Melissa Towle, b. in Freedom, N.H., July 23, 1856, dau. of Richard M. and Melissa A. (Harmon) Towle. He was a farmer.

Child:-

1. Angie Marie Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, July 5, 1879, m., June 26, 1899, James Henry Cobb, b. in Limington, Me., June 4, 1861, son of Andrew and Caroline (Cole) Cobb. He is a mason, by trade, and lives in Sanford, Me.
No children.

XII. Infant son Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield.

XIII. Everett Richard Cooper, b. in Parsonsfield, Me., Dec.13,1861, m., Oct.22,1882, Mattie Emma Boothby, b. in Limerick, Me., Apr.14, 1860, dau. of John F. and Olive H.(Linscott)Boothby. He was a mill operative and lived in several places. He d. in Sanford, Me., May 19,1891.

Children:-

1. Edward Frank Cooper, b. Sept.4,1883, Lawrence, Mass., d. Nov.26,1891, Sanford, Me.
2. Gertrude Genie Cooper, b. in Limerick, Me., Jan.8,1886, m., Sept.10,1912, George Frederick Hennigar, b. in Titusville, N.B., May 26,1864, son of Charles W. and Fanny (Green)Hennigar. He is a steam fitter, by trade, but is now an engineer and lives in Springvale, Sanford.

Child:-

- I. Lois Kingsley Hennigar, b. Mar.10,1918, Sanford.
3. George Cooper, b. Mar.29,1890, Sanford, d. Aug.14,1890, Sanford.

1 6 7

ELBRIDGE⁶ GERRY WATERHOUSE, (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹) born in Parsonsfield, Me., Oct.8,1819, married, June 27,1840, Sarah G. or Sarah B. Sargent, born in Haverhill, Mass., May 2,1823, dau. of Abner and Levinna(Chase)Sargent.

When about seventeen years old he went to West Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass., and apprenticed himself to learn the carriage trimming and harness making. About 1851 he removed to Fall River and went into the same business for himself, continuing until 1863-4 when he became travelling salesman for a Providence, R.I., house, with whom he was connected some sixteen years. He then returned to Merrimac where he lived until his death and the record gives his occupation at that time as a farmer. He Died Apr.9,1886, and his age is given as 66 y. 6 m. 1 dy. His widow died in Mason, N.H., June 12,1902.

CHILDREN:-

367. I. Lavinia Adelaide Waterhouse, born Oct.20,1841, So. Amesbury, Mass.
- II. Emma Laurretta Waterhouse, born May 18,1845, So. Amesbury, died May 11,1851, Fall River, Mass.
- III. William Rogers Waterhouse, born 1853, Fall River, died Aug.3, 1855, Fall River.
- IV. Charles ~~Emm~~ Fremont Waterhouse, born in Fall River, Dec.6, 1857, married, Oct.6,1891, Mrs. Mary Adelaide Sargent, dau. of Samuel and Belinda(Cunnison)Scofield, born in So. Amesbury, Sept.29,1862.
He has been a farmer and shoemaker. Also been a trainer of dogs for bird hunting. At the time of his marriage he lived in Oakham, Mass. Lived in the State of Washington at two different times and later in Atkinson and Antrim, N.H. In the latter place he has been a carpenter.

No children.

168

ALVIN⁶ MAYBERRY WATERHOUSE, (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Parsonsfield, Me., Jan.28,1828, married first, May 11,1852, Mary Louisa Sargent, born in West Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass., Sept.25,1833, dau. of Thomas and Polly(Currier)Sargent. She died in W. Amesbury, May 29,1858, and he married second, Mar.4,1860, Elizabeth Fitts Howe, born in Enfield, N.H., Feb.3,1838, dau. of Luther and Elizabeth(Choate)Howe. When about seventeen years old he went to West Amesbury and learned the trade of carriage painting, which he followed, in that town, until his death there, Nov.4,1897. He was an Odd Fellow and treasurer of his lodge for some thirty years. He was also a Mason and a member of several other societies. He united with the Congregational Church in 1866. Was a man of strict integrity, kind and cheerful, and respected by all. His widow died in Merrimac, Mass., Sept.27, records say 28, 1903.

CHILDREN:-

368. I. Hazen M. Waterhouse, born Mar.9,1857, West Amesbury, Mass.
- II. Edward Lincoln Waterhouse, born Mar.4,1861, W. Amesbury, died Oct.11,1863, Fall River.
- III. Louisa Anna Waterhouse, born Sept.7,1864, Amesbury, died July 29,1866, Amesbury.
- IV. Alvin Mayberry Waterhouse, born Aug.18, 1866, ~~W. Amesbury~~ Amesbury, died the same day.
- V. Alice Mchitable Waterhouse, (twin) born Aug.18,1866, Amesbury, died Oct.10,1867, Amesbury.
- VI. George Howe Waterhouse, born Nov.3, record says 4, 1868, Amesbury, died May 7,1875, Amesbury.
369. VII. Charles L. Waterhouse, born Apr.23,1870, Merrimac, Mass.
370. VIII. Ernest ~~Eizen~~ C. Waterhouse born July 12,1874, W. Amesbury.
- IX. Porter Howe Waterhouse born in W. Amesbury, Jan. 21, record says 20,1877, married, Dec.31,1902, Catherine Carolyn Campbell, born in Pictou, N.S., dau. of John A. and Josie(M^cKay)Campbell.
For a time he was a carriage painter and lived in Merrimac. Later went West and became the manager of a restaurant in South Bend, Ind.

No children.

1 6 9

ENOCH⁶WATERHOUSE,(Elias⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹) born in St. Stephens, N.B., July 31,1802 or 1803, married, July 1830, Eliza, dau. of Patrick and Elizabeth Tobin, born in Newburyport, Mass., Jan.13,1806. He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Cooper, Me., until 1869, when he went West. Not liking the country there he returned to Maine and lived in Crawford, but in 1871 removed to California. He lived with his son, William, in Jamestown until his death in that place, Feb.24,1877. While in Cooper he was one of the Selectmen for several years. His wife died in Jamestown, Apr.27,1876.

CHILDREN:-

371. I. Enoch W. Waterhouse, born June 1,1831, Cooper.

372. II. John C. Waterhouse, born Jan. 1, 1833, Cooper, Me.

373. III. Edwin S. Waterhouse, born May 30, 1837, Cooper.

IV. Henry Clay Waterhouse, born Feb. 6, 1838, Cooper. He was a blacksmith, by trade, and enlisted in Co I., 12th Reg. Vols. He was "of Brewer, Me.," when he enlisted. He died in a hospital at Baton Rouge, Miss., Apr. 9, 1863. He was unm.

V. Stephen West Waterhouse, born Dec. 22, 1839, Cooper. He went to California when about sixteen years old, as a cabin boy. Upon his arrival he ^{went to} Eureka where he lived until his marriage. He then went to sea again, shipping for China. On the voyage the first mate died and he was made mate. He was afterward supposed to be Captain of a packet sailing from San Francisco to China.

VI. William Henry Harrison Waterhouse, born May 19, 1842, Cooper. He learned the blacksmith's trade and enlisted in Cooper, in 1862, in Co H, 28th Me. Reg., serving one year. He then worked with his brother John in Gardiner, Me., and enlisted from there in the Navy, Apr. 15, 1864. He served on the Sloop of War Brooklyn at Mobile and at Fort Fisher, and was honorably discharged at Boston, Mass., Apr. 1865. He again went to work with his brother John where he continued until he went to California in 1869. He died in that State May 4, 1880. His widow died 1889-90.

Children:-

Six Waterhouses.

1. Clay Waterhouse.

2. Pattie Waterhouse, b. in Jamestown, Calif., Oct. 21, 1879, m. Apr. 14, 1898, John Mark Witman, b. in Volcano, W. Va., Jan. 11, 1875, son of Charles G. and Rachel A. (McMillan) Witman.

Children:-

- I. Wanda Witman, b. Mar. 31, 1899, Jamestown, Calif.
- II. Georgia Caroline Witman, b. Apr. 27, 1900, Jamestown.
- III. Clay Witman, b. July 13, 1901, Jamestown, d. Dec. 9, 1901, Oxnard, Calif.
- IV. Louise Witman, b. July 7, 1902, Oxnard, d. Dec. 26, 1902, Oxnard.
- V. J. Mark Witman, b. Oct. 19, 1904, Imperial, Calif. d. Mar. 30, 1905, Imperial.
- VI. Laura Lucille Witman, b. Jan. 14, 1912, El Centro, Calif.

374. VII. Charles C. Waterhouse, born Sept. 14, 1845, Cooper.

170

OLIVE⁶ WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Machias, Me., Jan. 6, 1806, married Abraham Ames, born in North Haven, Me., about 1785. The date of her birth has also been given as Nov. 25, 1800.

He was a sea captain and sailed on foreign voyages. Lived in Machiasport when at home. He was a lieut. in the Navy in the 1812 War. He died in Machiasport, Dec. 21, 1844, age 58.

Just before her marriage Mrs. Ames went to Falmouth, Mass., in a small sailing vessel, to visit some relatives. On the way home they were blown off the coast, ran short of supplies and nearly starved. They caught rats and cooked and ate them. They were given up for lost and when they finally arrived home at Machiasport the people were just leaving the church where a memorial service had been held for them. Mrs. Ames died in Machiasport, June 27, 1864.

CHILDREN:-

- I. George Barzilla Ames, b. Mar. 31, 1828. He was mate of a vessel on foreign voyages and d. unm. in Hayti, prob. Nov. 25, 1853.
- II. Mary Marston Ames, b. in Machiasport, Me., May 17, 1833, m. abt. 1850, John, son of John Larrabee, b. in Machiasport. He was a sailor and served in the forts in Machiasport in the Civil War. He d. in East Machias, Me., 1872. His wife d. in Machiasport, Jan. 1860.

Children:- Born in Machiasport.

1. George Barzilla Larrabee, b. abt. 1853.
2. Charles Gilbert Larrabee, b. abt. 1855.
3. Hannah Jane Larrabee, b. 1857, m., Oct. 6, 1886, Albert Thorn-dike Sellers, b. in Deer Isle, Me., Feb. 6, 1844, son of Joseph 2nd and Salome (Sylvester) Sellers. He was a farmer and lived in Deer Isle, where he d. abt. 1910.

Children:-

- I. Alvan Marston Sellers, b. Oct.14,1887.
- II. Allan Tewkesbury Sellers, (twin) b. Oct.14,1887.
- III. Joseph Sylvester Sellers, b. May 6,1889.
- IV. Maurice Albert Sellers, b. Mar.3,1896. Served in France two,years in the World War.

None of these children were married in Nov.1920.

4. Mary Elizabeth Larrabee, b. 1860.

- III. Lucy Ann Ames, b. in Machiasport, Me., Feb.28,1835, m., Sept.11, 1854, Capt. Charles Collins Johnson, b. in Machiasport, July 13, 1833, son of Hiram and Hannah(Larrabee)Johnson. He was a sea captain most of his life. Lived in Machiasport except for about nine years when he lived on a farm in Surry, Me., where he d. Dec.20,1919. His wife d. in Surry, Feb. 14,1918.

Children:-

1. Annie Priscilla Johnson, b. in Machiasport, Me., Oct.4,1855, m., June 8,1887, Frederik Peterson, b. in Sweden, May 2, 1857, son of Gustave and Marie(Bismark)Peterson. He has been the proprietor of an employment office and ticket agency and they live in Boston, Mass., and they have lived in Everett, Cliftondale and Malden, Mass.

No children.

2. Leonard Bailey Johnson, b. in Machiasport, Sept.9,1857, m., Feb.2,1882, Lizzie Evelyn Stuart, b. in Machiasport June 14,1859, dau. of Jotham and Abigail(Barnard)Stuart. He is a sail-maker and lives in Machiasport.

Children:-

Born in Machiasport.

- I. Ross Emery Johnson, b. May 28,1882, m., Mar.14,1913, Edna Jane Sawyer.
- II. Erlon Lee Johnson, b. June 16,1887, m., xxx
- III. Murray Austin Johnson, b. Aug.23,1888, m., Sept.25, 1910, Julia Genesta Holmes.
- IV. Winifred Mae Johnson, b. Dec.18,1890, m., Dec.22, 1912, Joseph Henry Kneidl.
- V. Edna Florence Johnson, b. Nov.27,1892, m., Jan.3, 1914, Frank Lester Foster.
- VI. Iva Edith Johnson, b. Jan.24,1894, m., Oct.8,1913, Philip Nelson Norton.
- VII. Ruth Evelyn Johnson, b. Feb.3,1896, m., May 9,1914, Irving Stuart Winslow.

3. Charles Henry Johnson, b. Sept.24,1860, Machiasport, d. Apr. 15,1873, Machiasport.

4. Hiram Augustus Johnson, b. in Machiasport, Jan.2,1863, m., Laura Etta Stuart, b. in Machiasport, dau of sister to his brother Leonard's wife.

He was a sailor. Sailed in the fall of 1904 and the vessel was never heard from.

Children:-

I. Elmer Johnson. Unm. and overseas Nov. 1920.

~~Ynnatia Johnson~~

II. Venetia Johnson, m. Roscoe Gasper.

5. Olive B. Johnson, b. in Machiasport, Me., Oct. 4, 1865, m., July 25, 1888, Nathan Philip Foster, b. in East Machias, Apr. 30, 1861, son of John W. and Hannah J. (Richards) Foster.

He was an architect and builder and lived in Sorenta, Me. for many years but is now a ship-builder in Portland, O.

Children:-

I. Mildred Elsie Foster, b. in Machiasport, Aug. 5, 1889, m. Walter Flewelling.

II. Marcia Belle Foster, b. May 3, 1891, Machiasport.

III. Philip Eugene Foster, b. Apr. 26, 1892, Machias. Is m.

IV. Marie Fredrika Foster, b. in Machias, m., June 16, 1920, Dr. Eustace S.D. Merchant.

V. Ethel Williams Foster, b. Apr. 29, 1895, Machias.

VI. Helen Smith Foster, b. Apr. 1, 1897, Machias.

VII. Agnes Louise Foster, b. Sept. 29, 1900, Machias.

VIII. Katherine Ames Foster, b. Mar. 31, 1902, Machias.

6. Mary Elizabeth Johnson, b. in Machiasport, May 17, 1868, m., Sept. 9, 1893, Edwin Elber Swett, b. in Surry, Me., Aug. 15, 1857, son of Charles J. and Hannah P. (Ireland) Swett.

He is a carpenter and they live in Surry.

Children:-

Born in Surry.

I. Ruth Mildred Swett, b. Nov. 19, 1900.

II. Annie Johnson Swett, b. Mar. 4, 1903.

IV. Henry Clay Ames, b. in Machiasport, Jan. 25, 1838, m., Oct. 1, 1865, Julia Anna Johnson, b. in Jonesboro, Me., Nov. 15, 1833, dau. of Stephen and Olive B. (Bryant) Johnson.

He was a farmer and stone mason and lived in Machiasport, where he d. Jan. 11, 1915. His widow d. in Machiasport, Dec. 22, 1916.

He was a member of the G.A.R.

Children:-

1. Alice Evalena Ames, b. in Machiasport, Jan. 13, 1867, m. 1st, Nov. 29, 1883, Capt. William Henderson Libby, b. in Machiasport, Jan. 25, 1846, son of Leonard and Hannah (Foster) Libby. He was a sailor in the coasting trade between Nova Scotia and Cuba and they lived in Machiasport, where he d. Aug. 13, 1898. She m. 2nd, Nov. 25, 1903, Rev. Fred Joseph Rich, b. in Machiasport, Sept. 6, 1868, son of Charles and Hannah (Foster) Rich. He is a clergyman and at present is engaged in evangelis-

tic work.

Children:-

- I. Everett Allen Libby, b. Oct. 18, 1884, Machiasport, Me., d. age 3 weeks.
- II. Arthur Morey Libby, b. May 28, 1886, m. Lillian Nora Blackwood.
- III. William Henry Libby, b. July 1, 1895.
- IV. Son (Rich) b. Jan. 26, 1904.

2. Annie Lee Ames, b. in Machiasport, June 26, 1873, m., Dec. 18, 1894, Ronald ~~Stafford~~ MacDonal, b. in Lubec, Me., Nov. 30, 1870, son of Malcom and Mary J. (Warren) MacDonal.
He was a can maker and lived in Lubec, where he d. Sept. 14, 1899.

Children:-

Born in Lubec.

~~Faith Macdonald, b. Feb. 15, 1896, m., Apr. 16, 1914, John Flower.~~

- I. Faith Macdonald, b. Feb. 15, 1896, m., Apr. 16, 1914, John Flower.

- II. Ronald Stafford Macdonald, b. Aug. 6, 1897

- V. William Harrison Ames, b. in Machiasport, Oct. 11, 1840, m. Mary Jane Higgins, dau. of Leonard and Mary (Travis) Higgins.
He was a seaman. Served in the Civil War and d. in Virginia.
His widow d. in Machiasport.

Child:-

Harrison Ames, Was b. and d. in Machiasport, age abt. 6 years.

- VI. Hannah Elizabeth Ames, b. in Machiasport, Nov. 8, 1842, m., June 14, 1873, Edward Payson Haskell, b. in Deer Isle, Me., Dec. 9, 1832, son of Edward and Mary ~~Haggard~~ (Babbage) Haskell.
He was a carpenter by trade and except a few years in Hyde Park, Mass., lived in Deer Isle all his life and d. there Sept. 10, 1887.
He was a member of the Cong. Church. His widow lives, 1920, in Cliftondale, Mass.

Children:-

1. Henry Sargent Haskell, b. in Deer Isle, Me., June 5, 1874, m., Apr. 15, 1896, Evelyn May Raddin, b. in Dorchester, Mass., Nov. 10, 1877, dau. of George M. and Alice J. (Abbott) Raddin.
He is a blacksmith and resides in Cliftondale, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Alice Elizabeth Haskell, b. Jan. 6, 1897, Saugus, Mass., m., Sept. 14, 1916, Ray Snoder.
- II. Carl Henry Haskell, b. in Saugus, Oct. 27, 1898, m., Sept. 24, 1918, Lena Artz.
- III. Gladys Raddin Haskell, b. Mar. 13, 1907, Deer Isle.

2. George Edward Haskell, b. in Deer Isle, Me., Oct. 20, 1878, m., May 17, 1899, Alice Gertrude Florence, b. in Saugus, Mass., Oct. 5, 1883.

He is a carpenter and lives in East Saugus, Mass.

Children:-

- I. Charles Florence Haskell, b. Nov. 3, 1900, Sunset, Me.
- II. Edward Earl Haskell, b. Nov. 23, 1902, Saugus, Mass.
- III. Doris Mildred Haskell, b. Feb. 28, 1906, Saugus.
- IV. George Wesley Haskell, b. Jan. 2, 1911, Saugus, d. Apr. 1911, Saugus.

1 7 1

CAROLINE⁶ GIBBS WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁶, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Middle River, Machias, Me., Nov. 14, 1809, married, June 14, 1843, John Holmes, b. in Machias, Jan. 29, 1811, son of John and Katka Martha (Burnham) Holmes. She was his 2nd wife.

He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Marshfield District, Machias where he died Oct. 9, 1881. ~~She d. in~~ His widow died in Marshfield, May 10, 1905.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Daniel Webster Holmes, b. in Machias, Jan. 12, 1844, m., June 8, 1878, Almira Louisa Clark, b. in Nova Scotia, July 9, 1854, dau. of John and Louisa (Berry) Clark. He was a farmer and lumberman but later removed to Malden, Mass., where he was a carpenter. He afterwards removed to Seattle, Wash.

Children:-

Born in Marshfield.

1. Lester Clark Holmes, b. July 5, 1879, m. Maud Edna Kincaid.

Child:-

- I. Lester Clifford Holmes, b. Oct. 19, 1907, Seattle.

2. Zella Lavinia Holmes, b. 1886, m. Dwight Robinson Pinney.

- II. Mary Mehitable Holmes, b. in Machias, Feb. 22, 1846, m., June 20, 1867, Alexander Vance Cuptill, b. in Nova Scotia, Jan. 29, 1835, son of William and Rebecca (Vance) Cuptill. He was a farmer and lived in Wesley, Me., where he d. Sept. 19, 1890.

Children:-
Born in Wesley.

1. Jefferson Seymore Gaptill, b. Aug. 28, 1868. In 1917 he was unm. and lived in Wesley, Me.
2. Leander Harper Gaptill, b. Mar. 26, 1870, m. Florence Reynolds, who d. June 2, 1913.

No children.

3. Carrie Rebecca Gaptill, b. Jan. 14, 1872, m., June 27, 1891, Corrin Jacob Day, b. in Wesley, Feb. 19, 1869, son of John W. and Josephine B. (Gaptill) Day.
He is a lumberman and farmer and they live in Wesley.

Children:-
Born in Wesley.

- I. Harold Wallace Day, b. May 7, 1892.
 - II. Arnold Alexander Day, b. Jan. 28, 1895.
 - III. Morris Everett Day, b. Sept. 5, 1896.
 - IV. Alton Corrin Day, b. Oct. 7, 1899.
 - V. Christine Lois Day, b. Dec. 3, 1900.
 - VI. Marcia Josephine Day, b. Sept. 28, 1904.
 - VII. Gertrude Gratto Day, b. Jan. 30, 1908.
4. Bernard Ferdinand Gaptill, b. Dec. 25, 1874, m. Harriet S. Rogers.

Child:-

- I. Robert Maxwell Gaptill.
5. Thatcher Smith Gaptill, b. Nov. 28, 1875, m. Hattie Vance, and lives in Wesley.

Children:-

- I. Muriel L. Gaptill.
 - II. Shirley Gaptill.
 - III. Lucy M. Gaptill.
6. Fred Lee Gaptill . b. Feb. 12, 1878, d. Mar. 14, 1878, Wesley.
 7. Perley John Gaptill, b. Mar. 19, 1879, m. Gertrude Gratto and lived in Machias.

Child:-

- I. Charles Martin Gaptill.
7. Maynard Alexander Gaptill, b. May 5, 1881, d. in infancy.
 8. Mary Jane Gaptill, b. Jan. 29, 1880, m. John Hayward and lives in Topsham, Me.
 9. Maynard Alexander Gaptill, b. May 5, 1881, d. in infancy.

10. William Burton Gupstill, b. May 11, 1883, m. Clive Cook, and lived in Machiasport, Me.

Children.

- i. Evelyn M. Gupstill.
 ii. Susan S. Gupstill,
 iii. Dean Vance Gupstill.
 I. Evelyn M. Gupstill.
 ii. Burton P. Gupstill.
 III. Dean Vance Gupstill.
11. Nellie Maude Gupstill, b. May 11, 1883, (twin) m., June 20, 1914, Hammond Talbot Dennison, b. in Machiasport, Me., Jan. 22, 1887, son of Seward C. and Marian (Cates) Dennison. He is a laborer and lives in East Machias, Me.

Child:-

- L. Louise Talbot Dennison, b. Aug. 14, 1915, E. Machias.
- III. Lucy Jane Holmes, b. Jan. 13, 1848, Machias, Me. Resides in Machias, unkm.
- IV. Laura Abigail Holmes, b. in Machias, Feb. 11, 1850, m., July 9, 1890, George Ira Moore, b. in Steuben, Me., Oct. 23, 1835, son of Samuel and Matilda C. (Wakefield) Moore. He has been a school teacher, store keeper and also a stone mason. They reside in Machiasport.

No children.

- V. Ferdinand Bowker Holmes, b. in Machias, Aug. 7, 1852, m., Eloiza Maker, b. in Cutler, Me., Aug. 29, 1847, dau. of Aaron and Elizabeth (Hurd) Maker. He d. in Belloue, Arizona, Apr. 1908. His wife d. in Colfax, Wash., Oct. 25, 1896.

Children:-

1. Erie May Holmes, b. prob. in Marshfield, Me., m., Dec. 2, 1895, John Nelson, b. in Webber Valley, Utah, June 19, 1866, son of Ole and Anna (Jensen) Nelson. He is a ranchman.

Children:-

- II Bismarck Blaine Nelson, b. Apr. 1, 1897.
 II. Donovan Fred Nelson, b. Feb. 27, 1900.
 III. Birchell Holmes Nelson, b. Feb. 24, 1902.
 IV. John Roosevelt Nelson, b. Nov. 22, 1905.
 V. Minnie Maud Nelson, b. Oct. 19, 1908.
2. Minnie Emma Holmes, b. prob. in Cutler, Me., 1879, m. ----- Shroll, and lived at one time in Loma, Montana.

1 7 2

GEORGE⁶ ELLIS WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,)
born in Machias, Me., Apr. 10, 1812, married, 1829, Lucy K. Hanscome, born
in Machias, Apr. 1, 1808, dau. of Daniel and Emma (Hoyt) Hanscome.

He was a shoe manufacturer and dealer and lived in Machias where he died
July 30, 1876 or 77. He is said to have dropped dead just after speak-
ing in prayer meeting. His widow died in New York City, Oct. 8, 1884, buried at E. Machias.
^ He lived for a time in Rockland, Me. He is said
to have had eleven children, a number of them dying in infancy. We have
the following.

CHILDREN:-

- order.*
- II. Watson Waterhouse, born July 11, 1835, Machias. died Dec. 26.
1846.
 - III. George Waterhouse, died in infancy.
 - ~~III~~. IV. Angeline Waterhouse, died in inf.
 - ~~IV~~. I. Sarah Waterhouse, born Aug. 28, 1832, died Mar. 1860.
 - V. Georgianna Waterhouse, born in East Machias, Me., June 9, 1839,
m., July 17, 1864, Charles W. Boyes or Joyce. b. in New
York State Sept. 28, 1839, son of Thomas and Caroline (French)
Boyes.
He was captain of a boat on the Hudson River.

. No children.

- VI. Lucina Gibbs Waterhouse, b. in Machias, Mar. 7, 1841, m., 1862,
Martin Van Buren Dunn, of Poland or Portland, Me.
He was Genl Supt. of the New York Transfer Co. at the
time of his death. She d. in East Machias.

Child:-

- 1. Caroline Dunn, d. 1866.

375. VII. Walter S. Waterhouse, born Apr. 23, 1843, East Machias.

- VIII. Abigail Waterhouse, born in East Machias, May 5, 1854, m., Aug.
8, 1879, David Whitaker, b. in Glasco, N.Y., May 7, 1853,
son of James and Jane (Myers) Whitaker.
When about eighteen years old he obtained a position in
the St. Nicholas Hotel on Broadway, New York City. Later
he was employed on the steamboat C.F. Starin. His wife d.
in New York.

No children.

1 7 3

LUCY⁶ ANN WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Machias, Me., Dec. 30, 1813, married, July 1, 1834, Charles Albert Daggett, born in Boston, Mass., Feb. 27, 1812.

When about twenty-one years old he removed to Sandwich, Mass. and later lived about eight years in Falmouth, Mass. He then returned to Boston where he went into the junk business. His wife died in Boston, Jan. 15, 1873, and he afterwards married Emma Powers. He died in Maplewood, Me., prob. in the fall of 1898.

Children:-

- I. Charles Albert Daggett, b. in Sandwich, Mass., Dec. 27, 1836, m., Nov. 23, 1865, Rebecca Hinckley Tobey, b. in No. Falmouth, Mass., Feb. 1, 1836, dau. of Henry F. and Mary (Nye) Tobey. He was a painter and lived nearly all his life in Providence, R.I. He d. in New Bedford, Mass., Nov. 1892.

No children.

- II. Moses Waterhouse Daggett, b. in Sandwich, Nov. 1, 1838, m., Jan. 4, 1864, Aurilla Bearse Mallowes, b. in Boston, Feb. 15, 1845, dau. of Samuel and Aurilla (Bearse) Mallowes. He was for many years a painter in East Boston, Mass. Later he removed to Bourne, Mass., where he became janitor of the High School. He d. in Bourne, Aug. 14, 1908.

Child:-

1. Harry B. Daggett, b. June 16, 1866, E. Boston, d. Apr. 15, 1874, E. Boston.

1 7 4

MOSES⁶ SHEPPARD WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Machias, Me., May 14, 1816, married, Jan. 9, 1844, Emeline Sutney Bourne, born in Sandwich, Mass., Sept. 6, 1820, dau. of John and Delia (Per-

ry)Bourne. The records give the name of Emeline Bourne's father as Job.

When about eight years old Mr. Waterhouse's father died and his mother sent him to live in the home of an Uncle Robert Ryder in Sandwich, Mass. Here he became a farmer and afterwards an Inn-keeper in the same town in which he continued until his death, which occurred Nov.11,1875 in Sandwich, age 59y.,5m., 27d. He was a highly respected citizen and well known by commercial and other travellers for his hospitality, having furnished generous entertainment for man and beast for a quarter of a century. His widow died in Bourne, formerly Sandwich, Mass., Dec.24,1902. The death is recorded as Dec.26.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Rosalie Waterhouse, born in Sandwich, Sept.26,1845, married, June 8,1869, Abram F. Swift, born in Sandwich, Feb.25,1840, son of Ellis and Deborah(Perry)Swift. She was his second wife.
He kept a country store and was also postmaster and depot master in Bourne, Mass., where he lived all his life and died Feb.20,1920. His wife, Rosalie, died in Bourne June 25,1896.

Children:-

Born in Bourne.

1. Leroy Fenwick Swift, b. Aug.11,1881, m., July 22,1908, Lila Belle Hutchins, b. in Canton, Me., July 5,1878, dau. of Edmund B. and Cora(Oldham)Hutchins.
He grad. from the Bourne High School in 1899 and from the Tabor Academy, Marion, Mass. in 1901. He then entered the Lawrence Scientific School of Harvard University and grad. in 1905 with degree S.B. (summa cum laude.)
He was a teacher of chemistry in the Lowell High School, 1905-7; Assistant in science in Phillips Andover Academy, Andover, Mass., 1907-9; Teacher of science in the Albany Academy, Albany, N.Y., 1909-12; Teacher of science in the Worcester Academy, Worcester, Mass., 1912-14; and was Head of the Science Dept. in the same school from that time until his death which occurred Apr.9,1913 in Worcester. His widow is living in White Plains, N.Y.

Children:-

- I. Gordon Fenwick Swift, b. July 30, 1909, Stoughton, Mass.
- II.Verna Francis Swift, b. Mar.30,1912, Albany, N.Y.

2. Wilmer Russell Swift, b. Jan. 27, 1883, m., Apr. 5, 1915, Sarah Louise Bosworth, b. in Brooklyn, N.Y., June 7, 1879, dau. of Hiram C. and Fannie(-----)Bosworth. He is a clerk in a grocery store and lives in Bourne Mass. His wife d. in Bourne, Feb. 27, 1916.

- II. Jennie Christie Waterhouse, b. in Sandwich, Mass., Nov. 28, 1847, m., Nov. 19, 1867 John Gardner Wright, b. in Somerset, Mass., June 7, 1840, son of John G. and Eliza A. (Lewis) Wright. * The records give her name as Jane. At the time of their marriage Mr. Wright was a salesman in Taunton, Mass., and at one time was a travelling salesman for the Oriental Tea Co., of Boston. He was also in the confectionery business for a time. He enlisted at Taunton Sept. 15, 1862, as a private in Co. K, 4th Mass. Inf. and was discharged Sept. 26, 1863. He d. at the Soldier's Home, Chelsea, Mass., Oct. 26, 1917. His wife d. in Falmouth, Mass., May 16, 1890.

No children.

376. III. Moses C. Waterhouse, born Apr. 29, 1855, Sandwich, Mass.

175

ELIZA⁶OTIS TURNER WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Machias, Me., May or Apr. 19, 1819, married, Nov. 28, 1840, Joseph L. Meserve, born in Machias, Dec. 31, 1810, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Burnham?) Meserve. He died prob. in Machias and his widow removed to North Falmouth, Mass., where she lived in the family of Capt. Joseph Nye until she married, 2nd, Nov. 25, 1848, Ansel Edwards, born in No. Falmouth, May 7, 1812, son of Ansel and Sabra (Gifford) Edwards. He was a farmer and they lived in No. Falmouth where they both died. He died June 6, 1884. She died Apr. 29, 1902.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Caroline W. Meserve, born July 16, 1841, Machias, died Feb. 5, 1842, Machias.
- II. Octavius Wright Meserve, b. in Machias, May 4, 1843, m., Oct. 15, 1905, Mary Phinney Nye, b. in No. Falmouth, Mass., Oct. 11, 1848, dau. of Alden and Love C. (Fish) Nye. He was a painter and lived in No. Falmouth, where he d. July 13,

1907.

No children.

176

JANE⁶ SAWYER WATERHOUSE, (Enoch⁵, Enoch⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,)
born in Machias, Me., June 16, 1821, married, Jan. 2, 1853, Robert Gibbs,
born in Sandwich, now Bourne, Mass., Jan. 18, 1822, son of Edward and Lois
(Bourne) Gibbs.

He was a farmer and lived all his life in Sandwich where he died Feb. 21,
1875. He was a member of the Congregational Church in that place and
for a number of years its Clerk. His widow died in Bourne, Mass., June
28, 1886.

CHILDREN:-

- I. Annie Bourne Gibbs, b. in Sandwich, July 4, 1854, m., Jan. 13, 1876,
Augustus Bourne, b. in Sandwich, Sept. 20, 1847, son of John and
Hannah (Phinney) Bourne.
In his younger days he was a sea capt. but afterwards became a
crossing tender for the New York, New Haven and Hartford Ry. Co.
He d. in Bourne Mar. 1920.

Children:-

1. Edna Lester Bourne, b. in Bourne, Oct. 18, 1878, m., Jan. 15,
1898, John Shelby Barrow.
He was a bookkeeper and they resided in Bridgeport, Conn.,
where she d. Apr. 6, 1904.

Children:-

Born in Bridgeport.

- I. Martha Barrow, b. Apr. 28, 1901.
II. John Shelby Barrow, b. Mar. 18, 1904.
2. Robert Gibbs Bourne, b. Mar. 27, 1880, Bourne. Is a painter
and unm.
3. Allen Augustus Bourne, b. in Bourne, Jan. 9, 1883, m., June 6,
1910, Grace June Manamon, b. in Bourne, Oct. 24, 1889, dau.
of Frank and Alice (Leary) Manamon.
He has been a chauffeur, boatman and gardener and has
lived mostly in Bourne.

No children.

4. Charles Herbert Bourne, b. in Bourne, Mass., June 17, 1886, m. Lulu Kowe, of Scranton, Pa.
He is a musician and lives in Philadelphia.

Child:-

I. Jonathan Lee Bourne.

- Bourne,
5. Jennie May Bourne, b. Jan. 2, 1889, m. ----- Wilcox, and lives in New London, Conn.
Bourne,
6. Edward Bourne, b. Sept. 28, 1894, is unm. and lives in Boston.
7. Jessie Bourne, b. Mar. 9, 1897, Bourne, d. Aug. 27, 1903, Bourne.
8. John Gammons Bourne, b. Nov. 26, 1901, Bourne.

- II. Mary Ann Abbie Gibbs, b. in Sandwich, Mass., Oct. 10, 1856, m. June 26, 1889, Rev. John Gray Gammons, b. in Rochester, Mass., Jan. 6, 1836, son of Matthias S. and Hannah (Braley) Gammons.
He was educated in the public schools and grad. from Taylor University, Upland, Indiana. He served in the army in the Civil War from 1862 to 1865. Was in Co A, 3rd Reg. Mass. Vols., and in Co F, Unattached Mass. Heavy Art. Later he was Lieut. in the 58th Mass. Veterans and also of the 18th Unattached Inf.
He joined the New England Southern Conference of the M.E. Church and served several pastorates in Southern Mass. and Rhode Island. He d. in Middleboro, Mass., Jan. 29, 1912.

No children.

- III. George Edward Gibbs, b. in Sandwich, Oct. 16, 1859, m., Mar. 18, 1891, Armande Auger, b. in Collettes, France, Jan. 27, 1836, dau. of Arnaud and Armande (Bezena) Auger.
He has been an engineer all his life. Followed the sea for about twelve years. He then lived in New Bedford, Mass. for a time and later in Boston. Removed to the Greenwood section of Wakefield, Mass. about 1902 where he has since resided. He is employed by R.H. Stearns Co., Boston.

Children:-

1. Ethel Gibbs, b. in East Boston, Mass., Dec. 26, 1891, m., Jan. 11, 1915, Walter Freeman Carley, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Feb. 8, 1890, son of William G. and Sarah A. (Stalder) Carley.
He is an auditor and they live in Wakefield.

Children:-

Born in Wakefield.

- I. Walter Freeman Carley, b. Nov. 9, 1915.
II. Robert Gibbs Carley, b. Nov. 3, 1920.

2. Edith Gibbs, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Feb. 16, 1894, m., May 29, 1920, Earl Leroy Bears, b. in Wakefield, Jan. 19, 1895, son of George W. and Jessie C. (MacKenzie) Bears.
He is an electrician and they reside in Wakefield.

3. Robert Gibbs, b. Sept.18,1900, Roxbury, Mass. He enlisted in the U. S. Navy in April, 1917 and went into the service May 15,1917. He was lost at sea Feb.26,1918, on the U.S. S/S Cherokee, off the coast of Delaware.

4. George Edward Gibbs, b. Jan.20,1906, Wakefield, Mass. (Twin)

5. Joseph Leonard Gibbs, b. Jan.20,1906, Wakefield. (Twin)

IV. Martha Goodspeed Gibbs, b. Sept.20,1864, Sandwich, d. unm., Mar.17, 1904, Bridgeport, Conn.

1 7 7

JOHN⁶LAWRISON WATERHOUSE,(John⁵, John⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,) born in Portland, Me., Mar.15,1825, married, May 28,1848, Hester Ellen Mitchell, born in Portland, May 1828, dau. of Nathaniel I. and Hester A. (Hooper)Mitchell.

In early life he lived on a part of the homestead farm in Cape Elizabeth, Me., and was residing there at the time of his marriage. He enlisted there Aug.21,1861, as sergeant in Co G, 7th Me. Inf. Was discharged for disability Apr.13,1863. During his service he was returned to the ranks at his own request. After the war he worked at carpentering in Boston, Mass. Lived in Woburn, Mass. for a time and in 1884 was living in Chelsea. He also spent some time with his son in Providence, R.I. He died at the Soldier's Home, Togus, Me., Sept.29,1896. His widow died in Boston, Mass., Apr.28,1904, age 76 yrs.

CHILDREN:-

I. Howard Abbott Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Mar.27,1849, married 1st, May 28,1877, Mrs. Jennie E.Bartlett, born in Holyoke, Mass., 1846. Her maiden name was LePoit. She died in Providence, R.I., 1882 and he married 2ndly, Oct.30,1884, Mrs. Augusta Hart, born in Farmington, Me., Apr.22,1852, dau. of Joshua and Betsey(Chamberlain)Wormell. She died in Providence, Oct.19,1908, and he married 3rd, June 1,1911, Cordelia Wood Lewis, Born in Swansea, Mass., July 6,1839, dau. of Hiram and Polly P.(Macomber)Lewis.

Mr. Waterhouse was for many years agent for the "DeLara" Cigar Mfg. Co., of New York, for the State of Rhode Island and resided

in Providence. About 1903 he engaged in the real estate business and about removed to Oakland Beach, R.I., where he continued in the same business.

No Children.

- II. Frank Mitchell Waterhouse, born June 20, 1851, Cape Elizabeth, Me., died Oct. 5, 1876, Cape Elizabeth.
- III. Mary Kilby Waterhouse, born Sept. 13, 1853, Cape Elizabeth, died Dec. 29, 1882, Cape Elizabeth.
- IV. Lucia Ellen Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, Nov. 12, 1855, married, Sept. 21, 1875, William Henry Merrill Liscomb, b. in Portland, Me., Oct. 4, 1852, son of John J. and Sarah A. (Foote) Liscomb. At the time of their marriage he was a clerk and she resided in Boston, Mass. For practically all his business life he was in the employ of the Portland Steam Packet Co., most of the time being head purser. He died at Falmouth, Me., Sept. 26, 1905. His widow resides in Boston.

No Children.

1 7 8

CHARLES⁶ HENRY WATERHOUSE, (John⁵, John⁴, Joseph³, Timothy², Richard¹,)

born in Scarborough, Me., Apr. 9, 1830, married, May 11, 1854, Caroline Melinda Thomas, born in Camden, Me., June 24, 1829, dau. of Edward and Melinda ~~(Tillison) Thomas~~
~~(Tillison) Thomas~~ (Tillison) Thomas.

He was a carpenter and farmer and lived for a time on a half of his father's farm in Cape Elizabeth which he inherited. He enlisted Aug. 4, 1861, in Co F, 7th Me. Vols. Was wounded at the battles of Gettysburg, Antietam and second Bull Run. Was promoted to be a non-commissioned officer, and was discg. Sept. 5, 1864. He lived for many years on what is now Sawyer St., Portland. He was a member of the G.A.R. and of Hiram Lodge, F. & A.M. and was its Tyler for over fifteen years. Also a R K. of P. He died in South Portland, Me., Jan. 22, 1903, and an obituary speaks of him as very widely known and highly respected. His wife died in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Dec. 31, 1902.

0 5 3

